

Gc
929.2
B8914s
v.2
1300511

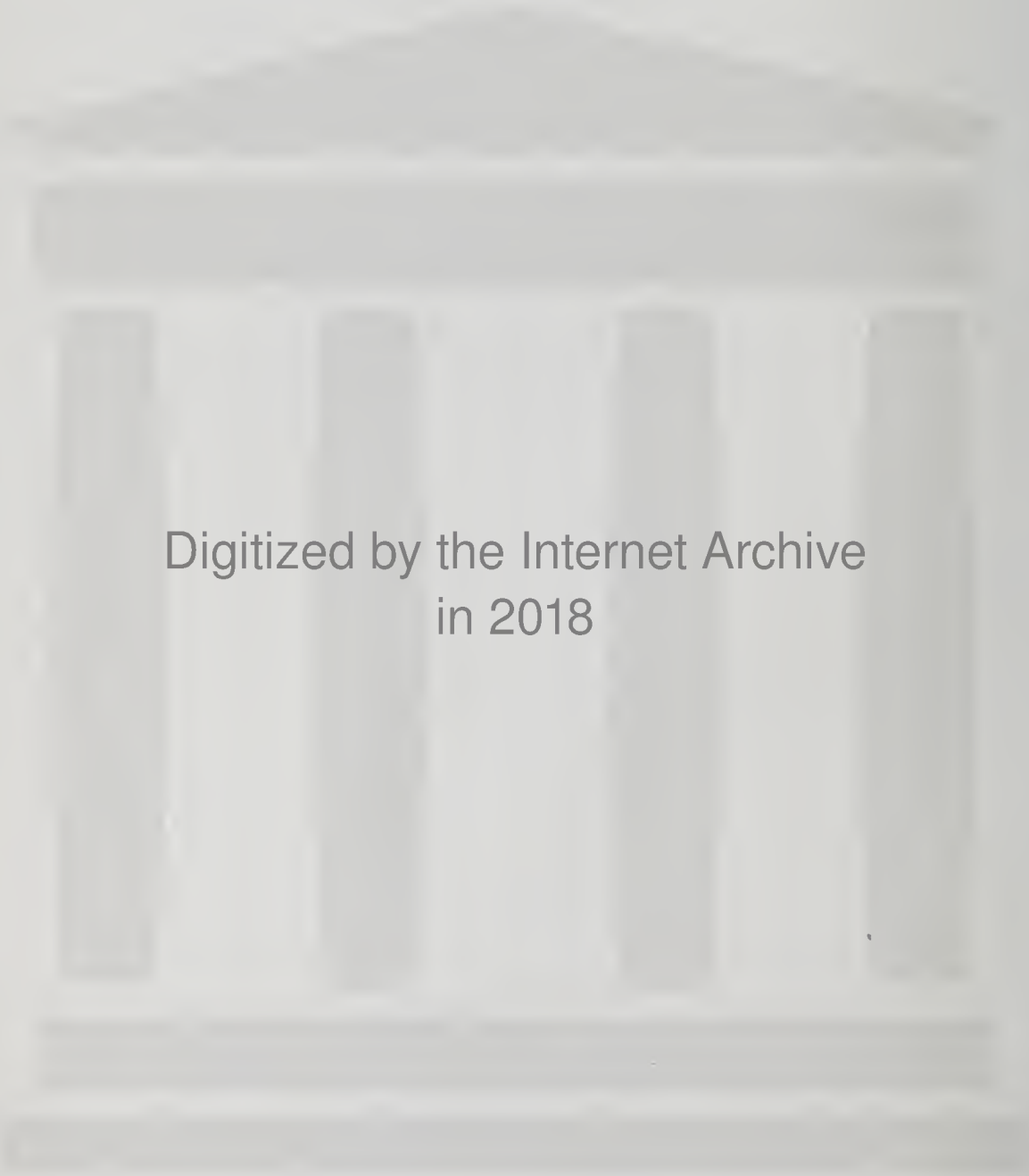
M. L.

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

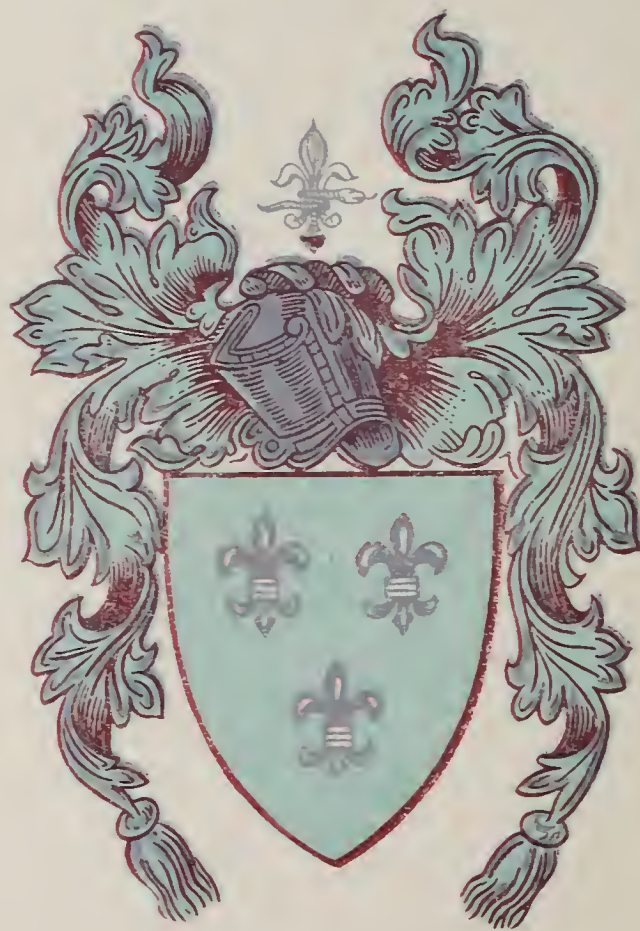
ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01207 2689



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2018



BIRCH, BURCH FAMILY
IN
GREAT BRITAIN AND AMERICA
VOL. II
WITH ADDENDA OF C
FAMILIES ALLIED TO BURCH FAMILY OF
GEORGIA, ALABAMA, FLORIDA
AND OTHER STATES

BY
MARILU BURCH SMALLWOOD

Printed By
The J. W. Burke Company
Macon, Georgia

Do.
729.2
389145
v. 2

DEDICATED TO

MY SISTER: ANNIE MAUDE BURCH DENNY

MY BROTHERS: MATTHEW D., JOHN G., AND

REUBEN F. BURCH III

AND TO THE MEMORY OF

MY SISTER: CHARLOTTE BURCH COFFEE

MY BROTHERS: C. COLUMBUS, WILLIS A.,

EDWARD A., AND MATHIAS A. BURCH

Copyright 1959
by
Marilu Burch Smallwood

1300511

BOOKS BY

MARILU BURCH SMALLWOOD

Birch, Burch Family in Great Britain and America -----Vol. I

Birch, Burch Family in Great Britain and America -----Vol. II

Burch, Harrell and Allied Families -----Vol. I

Burch, Harrell and Allied Families -----Vol. II

Burch, Harrell and Allied Families -----Vol. III

Some Colonial and Revolutionary Families of
North Carolina -----Vol. I

Some Colonial and Revolutionary Families of
North Carolina -----Vol. II

. . . *"No people can look forward with confidence
to posterity, who do not look backwards with
pride to their ancestors."* Edmund Burke.

PREFACE

Research into history and genealogy of the Birch, Burch family began in 1938 and has continued regularly and constantly up to the present time (1955). This research has brought forth two volumes where only one had been expected. It has also produced three volumes for families which are allied either directly or indirectly, to Burch family. By "indirectly" is meant: Allied to a family or families which are allied to Burch. (For those families see "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families Vol. I", "Vol. II", and "Vol. III".) The research has entailed long hours of work almost daily through all these years and has been pursued in a number of states and in Washington City.

Originally the intention was to compile a book which would include the author's family and other related families of South Georgia; and to give the very early American background. In the endeavor to find the early background the records of other states had to be studied. As this was pursued, the idea grew that these records which had been found should be included in the book in the hope that they would benefit many people of the name, by helping them to find their missing links. At the time this research was begun no one, (so far as this author knew), had ever published a Burch book. Even now, only one other book, (for Burches in U. S. A.), is known to the author, and it consists of early genealogy of the New England families, with later records for some branches, many of whom moved westward.

An authentic pre-American background for the family could only be obtained by an exhaustive study of all available British records. A trip to Great Britain for research was not possible; but some of the best libraries could be visited and were. The research was most gratifying and enlightening, as it showed the family to have been one of the foremost in all of Great Britain. It was decided that these findings should be passed on to other Burches who had not had the opportunity, (or the inclination) to do such research. Those records are incorporated in Vol. I of this work.

To be able to bring the genealogy of the various branches of the family down to the present time there was only one feasible way. That could only be done by sending out written questionnaires. Consequently several hundred were sent over a period ranging from about 1942 up to as late as 1954. (The latest date used in any family compilation can be accepted as the approximate date that particular family furnished their records.)

The response to the questionnaires was very gratifying at the time and will always be remembered with heartfelt thanks. Not only did a big percent reply but many of them expressed an eagerness for the time when they could own one of the books. From the very first a great many people have exhibited a keen interest in this work in a number of ways, and so have furnished the stimulus needed for the day-by-day activities necessary to its ultimate completion.

If these volumes kindle within the minds and hearts of the readers an appreciation of, and deep abiding interest in the Burch name, and all it has stood for in the past centuries, then the labor has not been in vain. May they be an inspiration and a challenge that will spur others on to a similar study of their other family lines.

Where references have been made to an allied family, in the aforesaid Vols. I, II and III of "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families", the title may be slightly different to the one furnished, as chapter headings were sometimes altered a bit.

After these first volumes are published research will begin toward a third one. It will include records for branches of the family not listed in these first two books as well as more records for families listed in these volumes. Any readers who wish to have their records published will please send them in as soon as possible.

Marilu Burch Smallwood (Mrs. Chas.)

"Smallwood Place"

Washington, North Carolina

May 15, 1955

Table Of Contents

Burch Family of Md. S.C. & Richmond Co. Ga. -----	1-14
Charles Burch (Rev. Soldier) . . . of Richmond & Washington Cos., Ga. -----	14-18
Dr. Wm. E. Burch (Son of Littleberry & Grandson of Charles) -----	18-22
Seaborn Wright Burch . . . (Son of Littleberry & Grandson of Chas.) -----	23-30
Another Charles Burch Family of Richmond Co. Ga. ---	30-36
Joseph Edward Burch (Son of Charles of Richmond Co., Ga.) -----	37-46
Edward Burch Rev. Soldier . . . of Richmond and Pulaski Cos., Ga. -----	46-51
Joseph Burch II Rev. Soldier of Richmond & Montgomery Cos., Ga. -----	51-62
Edw. Allen Burch (Son of Jos. II . . . & Adopted Son of Edwd. Burch) -----	62-78
Henry Burch (Son of Jos. II) . . . of Montgomery Co., Ga. -----	78-79
John Burch (Son of Jos. II) . . . of Montgomery Co. Ga. -----	79-81
Michael Burch (Son of Jos. II) . . . of Ga. & Ala. -----	81-100
Reuben Burch (Son of Jos. II) . . . of Richmond Co. Ga. & Ala. -----	100-101
Nellie Burch Guest (Dau. of Jos. Burch II, Rev. Soldier) -----	101-104
Eleanor Burch Fuller (Dau. of Jos. Burch II) Family	104-119
Sarah Burch Purvis (Dau. of Jos. Burch II, Rev. Soldier) -----	119-146
Alfred Littleberry Burch I (Son of Jos Burch II of Ga.) Family -----	147-168
Alfred Littleberry Burch I (Son of Jos. Burch II of Burch I) -----	168-176
Henry Marshal Burch (Son of Alfred Littleberry Burch I) -----	176-185
John Burch (Son of Alfred Littleberry Burch I) ----	185-192
Michael Livingston Burch (Son of Alfred Littleberry Burch I) -----	192-196
Benjamin Burch I (Son of Jos. II) . . . of Laurens Co. Ga. -----	196-201

John H. Burch (Son of Benj. I) of Laurens & Dodge Cos. Ga. -----	201-205
Wm. Hamilton Burch (Son of Benj. I) of Laurens Co. Ga. -----	205-212
Benj. Burch Jr. (Son of Benj. I) . . . of Laurens Co. Ga. -----	212-217
Benjamin Thomas Burch (Son of Benj. Jr.) of Laurens & Dodge Cos. Ga. -----	218-221
Daniel Augustus Burch (Son of Benj. Jr.) of Laurens & Dodge Cos. Ga. -----	221-230
Charles Burch (Son of Jos. II Rev. Soldier) -----	230-236
Reuben Flournoy Burch I (Son of Chas. & Grandson of Joseph II) -----	236-240
Amy H. Burch Buchanan (Dau. of Reuben Flournoy Burch I) -----	240-257
Ann Jane Burch Ryals (Dau. of Reuben Flournoy Burch I) -----	257-265
Charles Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch I) --	265-285
John Miles Burch (Son of Reuben Blournoy Burch I) -----	285-292
Leonard Lock Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch I) -----	292-299
Joseph Henry Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch I) -----	300-312
Reuben Flournoy Burch II (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch I) -----	312-319
Matthew Daniel Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch II) -----	319-328
Charlotte Burch Coffee (Dau. of Reuben Flournoy Burch II) -----	328-333
Christopher Columbus Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch II) -----	333-343
Willis Andrew Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch II) -----	343-352
Mathias Adams Burch II (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch II) -----	352-357
John Grover Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch II) -----	357-364
Reuben Flournoy Burch III (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch II) -----	364-368

Averett (Avret and Avrett) . . . of Richmond Co. Ga. -----	369--370
Brandon Family and Tindley Family -----	370-384
Darsey Family of Laurens and Pulaski Counties, Ga. _	384-387
Denny Family in Great Britain and America -----	387-389
Duval (Du Val) Family in Va., Md., and Richmond Co. Ga. -----	390-403
Hack Family of Va., Md., and Ga. -----	403-406
Hendrick, Hendricks, Hendrix Family of S.C., Ga., and Ala. -----	406-414
(1) Hinson, Hynson Family of Maryland and Virginia -----	415-417
(2) Hinson Family of Telfair Co., Ga. -----	418-419
(3) James Hinson Family of Pulaski Co. Ga. -----	419-429
(4) Hinson Family of Twiggs County, Ga. -----	429-431
Howell Family of Wales and America -----	431-437
Rutherford Family -----	437-442
Sego, Seago Family -----	442-446
Winter, Winters Family in Maryland and Richmond Co. Ga. -----	446-449
Edward Burch Family of Md., Ky., and Texas ----	450-462
Burch, Spink, Howard -----	463-465
Burches of Eng., Va., Tenn., and Texas -----	465-466
Burches of North Carolina and Indiana -----	466-467
Burch Family of Pittsylvania Co., Va., and Montgomery Ala. -----	467-469

ILLUSTRATIONS :

Birch, Burch Arms in colors -----	Frontispiece
Birch Chapel (Photograph) -----	Between pages 368-369
(The Chapel was built on the Birch estate in Lancaster County, England in the 1500rds., and taken down in 1846)	

BURCH FAMILY OF MARYLAND, SOUTH CAROLINA AND RICHMOND COUNTY, GEORGIA

Family tradition (so said the author's uncle Charles Burch, who was born in 1828), is to the effect that the Burches came over with Lord De La Warr. This "Lord De La Warr," (Thomas West) was Colonial Governor of Virginia, and died off the Atlantic Coast in 1618. He arrived at Jamestown, Va., June 10, 1610, established a post at Riquotan (now Hampton, Va.) and built two forts. By June 1611 he was again in England. In 1618 he sailed again for Virginia, but died on the voyage. (See the South in the Building of a Nation, Vol. XI.)

For ancestry of the Burch family in England, and the descent from English kings, see "Burch Family in Great Britain" in Vol. I of this book. See the "Edward Burch Revolutionary Soldier of Richmond and Pulaski Counties, Georgia," and the "Joseph Burch Family of Richmond and Montgomery Counties, Georgia," showing the relationship of Charles, Joseph and Edward Burch who came from Maryland to South Carolina, and thence to Georgia, and who were the first to arrive in Richmond County, Georgia, according to land grants. Charles and Edward Burch, aforesaid, served in the "Burke County, Georgia Rangers" in Revolutionary War.

With another branch of the Burch family in Georgia there was a tradition that the emigrant from England came over with Lord Baltimore. "Cecil Calvert, 2nd Lord Baltimore received a charter in June 1632 and was the real founder of the Maryland Colony. His brother Leonard Calvert came with the expedition in 1633". See page 164, Vol. 1, "The New Students Reference Work" edited by Chandler B. Beach, A.M., and published in 1909 by F. E. Compton & Co., Chicago.

The author found a copy of two letters at the Dept. of Archives and History, Peachtree St., Atlanta, Georgia; one of them was from Albert H. Marsh, of Augusta, Georgia to Miss Ruth Blair, State Historian, Atlanta, Georgia. The other letter was Miss Blair's reply to Mr. Marsh. Excerpts from these letters follow. Mr. Marsh writes: "My wife wishes to get any records which you may have of the services of Charles Burch, Burke Co. (Ga.) Rangers, in Revolutionary War . . . Also of his brother Edward Burch who served in same company." Miss Blair's letter, dated May 7, 1935, says: "I have in this department the original certificate issued Charles Burch, Jan. 5, 1784, by Brig. General John Twiggs, saying that Charles Burch was a

Refugee from this state which time he behaved himself as a good soldier and a friend to his country. I have also Gov. Houston's certificate based on General Twiggs' certification declaring Charles Burch as a refugee, and for 'aiding in defence of this state' is entitled to 500 acres of land. This certificate dated Feb. 6, 1784 is number 91. I have three papers proving Revolutionary service for Edward Burch. Two of these are identical with the above described papers except for the changes in name and number (number 90). The third is the petition of Edward Burch to the President and members of Council sitting in Augusta for the purpose of granting land in the two now counties of Franklin and Washington. It is signed quite plainly Edward Burch. My records also show that Charles Burch was commissioned 1st Lieutenant, 3rd Co. Richmond Co. Regt. Militia Aug. 27, 1790. (Executive Minutes 1790, page 125). Another appointment for a man of his name was an ensign of the Silver Bluff Company Montgomery County Militia. (Executive Minutes 1798-1800, page 306. You probably know that Clark's 'Lost Arcadia' has some genealogical details for the two men, page 78)"

The majority of the various branches of the Burch family in Richmond Co., Ga., have been agreed on the tradition as to the Burches having come from Maryland, lived for awhile in South Carolina, and finally settled in Richmond County, Ga. The author's father was of the impression that they had lived in 96th Dist. S. C. for awhile (See the "Joseph Burch II Family of Richmond and Montgomery Counties, Ga." for a "statement" made by his grandson Edward Allen Burch, Jr., that the Burches came from Barnwell District, South Carolina. A. S. Salley in "State and County Records, South Carolina" said: "Barnwell County was formed in 1785 as Winton Co. in Orangeburg Dist., became Barnwell District in 1798 and County in 1868.")

The following is of interest at this point, especially as the Burch and Middleton family were closely associated. Page 177 of Vol. 14, State Records of N.C. by Clark: "Gov. A. Nash writing to Gen. Washington Dec. 14, 1780 says: There has been lately a second transportation of Charlestown citizens to Augusta (Ga.); Among these is Mr. Middleton, the younger." . . . etc.

Walter A. Clark, in his "Lost Arcadia", claims that Charles and Edward Burch were sons of an emigrant who settled in Georgia about 1740. The author has found no trace of such an

emigrant to Georgia. (There was a William Burch in South Carolina about that date. See Burch Family in S.C.) The following is quoted from page 78 "Lost Arcadia" but is not correct as to the sons of Revolutionary soldier Charles Burch: "Just beyond the limits of our town, near the waters of Little Spirit Creek, and only a little way removed from the old Malone place, now occupied by Judge Matt Kelly, there has stood for a hundred years or more, a cluster of ancient oaks that mark the site of the old-time home of Charles and Edward Burch. They were sons of an early emigrant, who came to Georgia about 1740. Charles and Edward received from King George a grant of a tract of land, bounded by the waters of Big Spirit Creek and by the Savannah and Louisville roads. But this evidence of royal favor did not prevent them from joining the Revolutionary forces that had rebelled against the English King. Both their names appear on the pay roll of the 'Burke Co. Rangers', commanded by Capt. Patrick Carr, of Jefferson County in 1782. A descendant of Charles has given me the following incident of Edward's military service: At the close of a skirmish between the Whigs and Tories or British, Edward, who was a very muscular and fearless man, went out unarmed over the ground that had been the scene of the conflict, probably to ascertain what loss the enemy had sustained. A mounted British or Tory officer, who had been concealed by the heavy undergrowth, saw the Whig soldier's defenceless condition and determined to capture or kill him. Drawing his sword and putting spurs to his horse he ran down unarmed Edward and attempted to brain him with his gleaming steel, but the doughty Whig parried the blow, and, grasping the blade, he wrenched it from the officer's hand, and would have paid him in his own coin, but for the fleetness of his steed. Of Edward's descendants, I have no information. Charles left four sons, Joseph E., long time commissioner for the poor of Richmond County; Charles, Blanton and Kelt Burch; the last, if I am correctly informed, lost a limb while serving in the Mexican war. Many descendants of Charles are now living in Augusta and Richmond county, among them James W. Burch, Sr., and James W., Jr., Lloyd W. Burch, Dr. Joseph E. Green, Mrs. G. B. Duke and many others."

The author's late uncle, Charles Burch (born 1828), said that: "Three brothers, Joseph Burch, Charles Burch and Edward Burch (called Ned) came from Maryland to Richmond County, Georgia, and Joe and Ned were Revolutionary sol-

diers." These three Burches were in Richmond County, Georgia even before the revolution was over, having refugeed from South Carolina. They all received "Bounty Land", which was given by the state to men who had served during the Revolution. See records later on. Joseph Burch's brothers Charles and Edward Burch served in Capt. Patrick Carr's Co. of Rangers, Col. James Mackay's Regiment, Burke Co., Ga., 1781-1782, as we have already seen. (Some descendants of Joseph Burch claim that he and Edward were first cousins.)

Charles Burch received 575 acres in Washington Co., Ga. Warrant 2444, June 5, 1784. See Roster of the Georgia Revolution by Lucius Lamar Knight. Charles Burch lived in Richmond County, but had a son who lived in Washington Co., Ga., (q.v.)

Copy from "Augusta Chronicle, August 28, 1921": "Mr. E. J. Cotter has a Revolutionary relic which is intensely interesting. It is the roster of the Burke County Rangers for the year 1781. The Rangers were attached to Col. James McKay's regiment. The Roster was given to Mr. Cotter in 1902 by the late Mrs. T. K. Nelson, of Columbia County. Col. McKay was a forefather of Mrs. Nelson. The Rangers were under the command of Captain Patrick Carr. Michael Jones was first Lieutenant and Isaiah Hatcher was second Lieutenant. Privates: William Peterson, William Moore, Andrew Berryhill, John Murray, Timothy Rickerson, Stephen Bell. Daniel Evans, John Hatcher, John Leith, Theodore Goodwin, Archibald Hatcher, John Mannin, Hillery Phillips, Nathaniel Bell, Charles Burch, Edward Burch, Edward Bugg, John Davis, John Hicks, William Jones, Peter Besoon, John Epperson, William Coletrap, Henry Doolin, Patrick Moleye, Israel Ardis, Jesse Oxford, Ezekiel Oxford, Ezekiel Harris, Thomas Gaphin. William Holmes, George Gaphin, John Milledge, John McElheny, William Collins, William Hatcher, William Stewart, John Kitts, L. Outlaw, Edward Outlaw, J. Ballard, John Jolly, Luke Durbin, Martin Shirley, Samuel Griffin, James Harris, William Hunt, Patrick Connally" . . . In Sect. of State's Office, Atlanta, Ga. "LeCont's List received in Surveyor General's office, Charles Burch 575 acres of land in Washington County, Ga. Bounded north by Oconee River. Other sides, vacant lot 343. Warrant No. 2444—June 5, 1784." (See p. 191). "Edward Burch received 575 acres, June 5, 1784, Washington Co. Ga. bounded north by Oconee River—east by Charles Burch" etc. "Appendix E. Ga. Soldiers of the

Line, Revolutionary War. Chas. and Ed. Burch (Refugee Soldiers) Certificate of Gen. John Twiggs Feb. 6, 1784—Entitled to bounty."

Author's note: You will find a lot of records repeated in this writeup. They are from different sources, though, and only help to more fully prove the accuracy of the records.

(The following land grants were copied by the author, at office of Sect. of State Atlanta, Ga.): Benj. Burch Elbert County, 95½ acres in 1842; and 53¾ acres in 1842 (Book U.S. pages 565 and 566.) Chas. Burch—575 acres in 1784 in Washington County, Ga. (Book D.D.D., P. 321) Chas. Burch—150 acres in 1789, in Richmond Co. Ga. (Book S.S.S.—P. 543) Chas. Burch—100 acres in 1790 in Richmond Co. Ga. (Book T. T. T. page 830) Chas. Burch—250 acres in 1788 in Richmond Co. Ga. (Book P.P.P. page 359) Chas. Burches 100 acres in 1785 (Book G.G.G. page 95) Edward Burch _____ in Washington Co. Ga. in 1784; Edward Burch land in Richmond Co. Ga. 1787 - 1788 - 1795. (These Edward Burch records copied by author from Sect. of State's office, but failed to make full copy.) Joseph Burch—100 acres of land—Richmond Co. Ga. in 1791 (Book V.V.V., p. 139) (This land granted by Gov. Edward Telfair) Joseph Burch—150 acres in 1791, Richmond Co. Ga. (Book U.U.U, p. 590) Joseph Burch—250 acres in 1795, Richmond Co. Ga. (Book K.K.K.K. page 801) Book D.D.D.D.D. page 688 Josiah Tatnall, Gov. of Ga. granted "March 30, 1802 all that tract of land lying in County of Montgomery and bounding North west by vacant land, south east by Blaschaw land and on all other sides by Joseph Burch's land."

Ordinary's Office, Richmond County, Ga. "Wills 1798 to 1832," pages 56-57: "Will of Thomas Walker, signed Feb. 17, 1797, appoints his 'well beloved wife, well beloved son, Elijah and my trusty friend, Charles Burch' executors. Witnesses: Edward Burch, Michael Henderson, Bashford Robbins."

"Tax Digests", (for Richmond County) by Ruth Blair, page 126: For year 1818 Edward Burch 112 acres, 1 poll, 1 negro, 12 carriages. John Burch, 1 poll. Page 127, Simon Burch, 79 acres, 1 poll, 1 negro.

Page 99, Vol. II Hist. Col. Nehemiah Knight, deceased Nov. 1, 1819—John Knight & John Williams, admrs. Anselm Bugg,-

and Waddell Allen, Security. Reuben Walker, Armsted Fulcher, James Fulcher, Edward Burch, and Thomas Lewis, appraisers.

Following is an excerpt from a letter to the author from the late John B. Wilson when he was Secretary of State for Georgia: "I find the following head right grants for Charles Burch: Washington County, 575 acres in 1784, Richmond County 150 acres in 1789; 100 acres in 1790; 250 acres in 1788."

Charles Burch, Wm. Lee, Edward Burch, Samuel McCullough and John Smith were appointed appraisers, Feb. 19, 1785 of Estate of Jeremiah Fly deceased. See page 7 of Ga. Chapter Natl. Society D.A.R. Vol II, Richmond County Records. Page 309 of (same book): "Charles Burch and wife Marian, on Aug. 24, 1790, to Hugh Magee, 100 acres on Spirit Creek adj. Edward Burch, and granted to Charles Burch in 1785. Test: Wm. Lee, J. P."

Charles Burch, Private in Capt. Patrick Carr's Co. Burke Co. Rangers, Col. MacKay's Regt. G. M. Sept. 16, 1781 - Jan. 16 1782 (See Military Records 1775-1784 Burke Co., also "Card Catalog" at Dept of Archives and History, Peachtree St. Atlanta, Ga.) "Card Catalog" Atlanta, Charles Burch, 1st. Lieut. Third Co. Richmond Co. Ga., Regt. of Militia Aug. 27, 1790; and Charles Burch, ensign, Silver Bluff Co. Montgomery Co. Militia May 2, 1800. Also see Military Commissions 1798-1800, also Card Catalog. See Executive Minutes 1790 p. 125 & 1798-1800, page 306: Charles Burch 500 acres, certificate No. 91, John Twiggs B. G. (Voucher, that he was entitled to such bounty lands) Feb. 6, 1784, Certificate issued by Governor Houston. (See also pages 25 and 26 of Receipts for Georgia Bounty Grants by Ruth Blair.)

Charles Burch was named executor of Thomas Walker's will signed Feb. 17, 1797, and Edward Burch (brother of Charles) was a witness to the will. (See Richmond County, Ga. records in Natl. Society D.A.R. Book—Vol. II for this, also page 77 for: "Charles Burch deceased Richmond County, Ga. Sept 2, 1811 Rebecca and Littleberry Burch appointed administrators. Armistead Fulcher and Henry McCullough, Security. Legatees were: Rebecca widow of Charles Burch; Aples (?) Daniel in right of his wife Cassander; Satta Knight in right of his late wife Mary (Polly); Edward, Littleberry, Joel, Jesse, Eliza and Seaborn Burch." In book "Inventory and Appraisements 1799

to 1813" (In Ordinary's Office, Richmond Co. Ga.) pages 476-477: "13th. Dec. 1811 Inventory and valuation of the Estate of Charles Burch, by: William Mitchell, John Kelley, James Fulcher, Isaac Herbert, Clerk."

Page 77 of Vol. II—Ga. D.A.R. Hist. Col. Richmond Co., Ga. "Division of Charles Burch's estate Nov. 5, 1813; (John Kelly, Armistead Fulcher, Wm. Sikes, Thomas Archer commissioners)." Page 77 "Rebecca Burch (widow) was appointed June 17, 1813, guardian of Joel, Seaborn and Eliza Burch, minor orphans of Charles Burch, deceased. Robert Allen and Wm. Sykes, security."

Page 190 of Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers of Georgia by Mrs. H. H. McCall says that "Charles Burch (Rev. Soldier) left four sons: Charles Jr.; Joseph E.; Blanton and Kilt, of Richmond County Ga." (These were sons of another Charles Burch.) Marriages in Richmond Co., Ga. include: Charles Burch and Jane Wiggins Jan. 7, 1828; Blanton Burch and Rebecca Barton in 1825.

Edward Allen Burch who was born in Richmond County, Georgia in 1796, was the son of Joseph Burch, Revolutionary Soldier, who received land in Richmond County in 1791 (250 acres) and in 1795 (250 acres). Edward Allen Burch was adopted by his kinsman Edward Burch, Revolutionary soldier, in 1801, upon the death of his mother. This Edward Burch and Edward Allen Burch both died in Pulaski County, Georgia, the former in 1845, the latter in 1836. In a statement made by Edward Allen Burch, Jr. (son of Edward Allen who died 1836), to his daughter Mamie Burch Bowyer, he said that Edward Burch Revolutionary Soldier was son of Benjamin Burch, and that Joseph Burch, Revolutionary soldier was son of Charles Burch, and that Charles and Benjamin were brothers. For a portion of "Statement" made by Edward Allen Burch see the "Edward Burch, Revolutionary Soldier of Richmond and Pulaski Counties, Georgia," and the "Joseph Burch II Family of Richmond and Montgomery Counties, Georgia." Edward Allen Burch's "statement" also included following: "John C. Burch, a descendant of Charles was reared in Macon, Georgia. He was a prominent lawyer. He moved from Macon to Chattanooga, Tenn., and was sent as U.S. Senator from there; he died in Washington, D.C., while senator. Burch Street in Chattanooga, was named for his family The Burches of Tennessee are related

to me as they are the offsprings of Charles Burch." (Note: This is an error.)

The author's late uncle, Charles Burch who was born in 1828, said that Charles Burch, Revolutionary soldier, who came from Maryland to Richmond County, Ga., (after some years of residence in South Carolina) was a brother to Joseph and Edward Burch. This Charles Burch died in Richmond County, Ga. Sept. 2, 1811, when his widow Rebecca Burch, and Littleberry Burch were appointed administrators. (See record, previously given for legatees of Charles Burch's will). This Charles Burch had received a land grant of 575 acres of land in Washington County, Ga. in 1784, and land in Richmond County in years 1785, 1788, 1789, and 1790, (600 acres). Some of his descendants lived in Washington County, and others, later on, lived in Montgomery and Telfair Counties, Ga. See the "Charles Burch (Revolutionary Soldier) Family of Richmond, Washington, Montgomery, Telfair, and Dodge Counties, Georgia" for descendants of Littleberry Burch, son of Charles, and also some others.

If Edward Allen Burch's "statement" that Joseph and Edward Burch were first cousins was correct; and their fathers were Charles and Benjamin; then Charles and Benjamin must have been sons of Joseph Burch whose will was probated in Duplin Co., N.C. in, or after 1765. See the "Burch Family of North Carolina" and the "Burch Family of South Carolina." Also see the "Birch, Burch Family in Barbados, Bahamas, Bermudas . . . and Charleston South Carolina" and the "Burch Family of Maryland," in this book. (The author thinks Charles, Joseph and Edward were brothers.)

"Historical Collections, Ga. D.A.R. Vol. II—Richmond County, Ga. Records", page 139: "Charles Burch and Sarah Howell, Dec. 4, 1798; Birdig Howell security. Tilman S. Dixon Dep. Clerk." This is marriage bond of Charles Burch, son of Joseph, both of whom moved to Montgomery County, Ga.

"Charles Burch and wife Marian, sold Aug. 24, 1790 to Hugh Magee 100 acres on Spirit Creek, adj. Edward Burch, and granted to Charles Burch in 1785. Test. Wm. Lee J. P." (See page 235 Historical Collections of Ga. Chapter National Society D.A.R. Vol. II, Richmond County, Ga.)

Page 263 Deed Book D. 1792-1794, "Thomas Carr of Co-

lumbia Co., Ga. Deed, Oct. 28, 1792, to Joseph Burch of Richmond Co. Ga., 150 acres on McBean's Creek, part of original grant to Carr, in 1787. Test: Z. Beal."

Tax Digests by Ruth Blair, (Richmond Co. Ga. year 1818) page 139: "John McDade agent for Mrs. Burch, 109 acres in Richmond Co. Ga. Also 452 acres in Richmond and Morgan counties, and 202 acres in Morgan county—1 poll and 8 negroes."

The following are the earliest Burch marriages in Richmond Co., Ga., and are taken from above Historical Collections (D.A.R.): Charles Burch and Sarah Howell, Dec. 4, 1798, Birdig Howell, Sec., Tilman S. Dixon Dep. Clerk. (Page 139). Richard Burch and Priscilla James Dec. 11, 1799, Evan James, Sec., George Watkins, Test. (Page 139). Charles Burch and Mary Redding, March 14, 1807, Donald McIver, Sec.; Isaac Herbert, Clerk. (Page 141.)

"Historical Collections—Georgia D.A.R. Vol. II" Page 319: "Thomas Hamby appointed administrator on estate of Charles Burch, deceased, (page 7 of Minutes—Jan 1819 - to July 1821) ,March 1, 1819." "Upon the application of Thomas Hamby (or Hornby) for letters of administration on estate and effects of Charles Burch, deceased and no person appearing to gainsay the same. It is ordered that letters of admr. be granted to him on his giving bond of security in the sum of three thousand dollars. Securites appointed by court: Joseph Bignon, Henry Trinn. (Linn)."

Burch Marriage Bonds, Richmond County, Ga., from Vol. II, Georgia D.A.R. Historical Collections, Richmond Co., Ga., Page 177: "John Mazle and Mary Ann Burch, January 28, 1817. Robert Dukes, Security. Isaac Herbert, Test. Page 141: Littleberry Burch and Ann Paton June 21, 1823, Holland McTyre, Security. (Erroneously called Bush in book record) Page 141: Jesse Burch and Martha Daniel, Oct. 19, 1813, Simeon Russell. Security Isaac Herbert, Test. By Robert Allen. Page 141: Edward Burch and Eliza Brandon, Nov. 2, 1810, Augustin Hewlett, Security. Page 170: Satty Knight and Polly Burch, April 13, 1802, David Daniel, security; Nehemiah Knight security; Geo. Watkins, Clerk. Page 275: Vincent Tinsley and Sarah Birch, Aug. 13, 1818, Richmond Co., Ga. Page 202: Joseph Burch and Ann Brandon, Dec. 15, 1830. Page 202: Edward

Burks and Martha Grinoway, January 30, 1834. Page 202: Wm. Kilten Burch and Mrs. Mahala Christian, March 20, 1831. Page 202: Richard F. Bush and Frances Broadhurst, March 27, 1838.

"Marriage Records, 1839 to 1856," Richmond Co., Ga.: Page ____: William K. Burch and Mary Anderson, Oct. 12, 1845. Page ____: Charles Burch, Jr. and Harriet Taylor, Jan. 30, 1850. Page ____: Thomas Burch and Hulda McDade, May 21, 1852.

Living in Richmond Co. Ga. at "1820 Census" were the following, (data copied by the author at the National Archives, Washington, D. C.):

John Burch, 1 male 26 to 45; 2 males under 10; 1 female 26 to 45; 1 female 16 to 26; 3 females under 10 years.

James (or John Burch), 1 male 18 to 26; 3 males under 10; 1 female 16 to 26; 3 females under 10 yrs. of age.

R. Burch, 1 male over 45; 2 males 16 to 18, 1 female over 45; 1 female 26 to 45; 1 female under 10 yrs. of age.

Reb. Burch, 1 female over 45, 1 female 10 to 16 yrs., 1 male under 10. (Author's note: Reb. Burch must have been Rebecca Burch, widow of Charles Burch who died in 1811. See data previously given.)

Judith Burch, 1 female 16 to 26; 1 female under 10, 1 male 16 to 26, 3 males under 10 yrs.

"Columbia Co. Ga. 1820 Census—Charles Birch—with 3 males under 10, 1 male between 26 and 45, 3 females under 10, 2 females between 16 & 26, 1 female between 26 & 45." (Note: Columbia Co. Ga., was formed from a part of Richmond County in 1790.)

Charles Burch of Richmond Co. Ga. (Kelley's Militia District) drew land in 1820 in Carroll County, Ga. (See records at Sect. of State's Office, Atlanta, Ga.)

Charles and Joseph Burch (orphans) of Richmond Co., Ga., drew land in Lee Co., Ga. in 1827 (Sect. of State's Office, Atlanta, Ga.)

John Burch of Richmond County, Ga., drew land in Wilkin-

Burch Family of Maryland, South Carolina and Richmond Co., Georgia

son Co., Ga., so did Charles Burch, Jr., of Richmond County. (Data from Sect. of State's Office, but failed to copy the date.)

John Burch, Jr. of Crowder's Militia District drew lot No. 346 in 9th Disct. in Wilkinson Co., Ga.

Edward Burch of Winter's Militia Disct. Richmond Co. Ga. drew land in Irwin Co. Ga., in Lottery of 1820."

Eliza Burch, orphan Richmond Co., Ga., (Winter's Militia Disct.) drew land in Irwin Co., Ga., in "Lottery of 1820."

Orphans of Mahal Burch, Richmond Co., Ga., (Winter's Militia Disct.) drew land in Early Co., Ga., in "Lottery of 1820".

Orphans of Joseph Burch of Richmond Co., Ga. (Winter's Militia Disct.) drew land in Irwin Co. Ga. in "Lottery of 1820."

(Above records copied in Office of Sect. of State, Atlanta, by the author.)

Note: Joseph Burch had moved to Montgomery Co., Ga., but his son Joseph Burch remained in Richmond County and died early. Joseph was murdered by Indians in the spring of 1818. See "Joseph Burch Family of Richmond and Montgomery Counties, Ga."

"Ga. D.A.R. Historical Collections, Richmond Co. Ga., page 67: "Majour Watson will, Feb. 6, 1834, probated May 6, 1834, Richmond Co., Ga., mentions: Wife Esther; Heirs of my son John Watson; Martha, Mary Elizabeth, William and Elmer. Son-in-law Elisha Perryman, Sr., executor. Witnesses: Alex. Kennedy, Charles Burgh, Middleton Sego, J. P."

Author's note: See Burgh, above for Burch. They are pronounced about the same. The name in Normandy, and in England in earliest period was De Burgh. See in Vol. I "Burch Family in Great Britain")

1850 Census—Richmond Co. Ga. Augustus Burch—29—male—over-seer (with Jacob A. Dove 42—planter, born S.C. His wife Gracy 38—born Ga.)

1850 Census Richmond County, Ga: Mary Burch—30—born Ga. (With Ansel and Amanda Shaw, and family).

Note: There was a close connection, in some way, between

the early Richmond County Burches, and the families of Middleton, Todd, McCullough, Breckenridge, Whitaker, Walker, and others of the first and leading families of that county. The author regrets not having been privileged to do more research in order to give the full and complete history of these Burches at a period prior to their coming to Richmond County.

Page 83 of "Vol. II. Ga. D.A.R. Hist. Collections, Richmond Co., Ga." "Moody Burch, Charles Simmons and Robt. Bonner were appraisers of estate of Meredith Davis, deceased, Dec. 28, 1786."

Ordinary's Office, Augusta, Ga. "Minutes 1791 to 1818" page 236 "Edward Burch applies, Oct. 8, 1808, for Letters of Administration on the estate and effects of Edward Primrose, late of Richmond Co., Ga., deceased. Court of Ordinary to be held on the first Monday in January next—Citations issued." Page 237. "Dec. 1, 1808, James Primrose and William Hobby apply for Letters of adm. on the estate of Edward Primrose, late of Richmond County, deceased. (Page 14 of "Roster of Rev. Soldiers of Ga." by H. H. McCall "Polly Clark, daughter of Gen. Elijah Clark married 2nd William J. Hobby, who was born in Conn., came to Augusta Ga. 1789.") Page 250. Edward J. Hobby, Letters of Adm. of Estate of Mrs. Ruth Hunt, deceased, no person appearing to gainsay the same. Court of Ordinary, 3rd. day of January, 1801.

Page 263 of Vol. II—Ga. D.A.R. Historical Collections, Richmond Co. Ga. "Chamberlain Birch and Charles Onvey, Sept. 29, 1792 of Fleet St. London, paper stainers, and carpenters, principal creditors of Geo. Hunt; James and Ezekial Stallings of Augusta, power of attorney. Test: Stratford Brown of Augusta." Chamberlyn Burch(late of London) will probated Oct. 27, 1798, Richmond County, Ga., Legatees: "To Seaborn Jones and Mrs. Ruth Hunt."

The taxes for the O. Birch estate of Chatham County, Ga., and for Eliza Burke (Burch?) both were given in by John B. Pooler. (Note: In old records Burch is often written Burke and the names are synonymous.) Randolph Burghe received Aug. 7, 1759 a grant of 50 acres of land in Christ Church Parish (Ga.) See Vol VIII Colonial Records of Ga.

Page 14 of "Effingham County, Ga. Records" by Caroline Price Wilson: "John Delburge of Savannah." Note: In early

centuries in England the Burch name was written Del Birch & De Birch (from De Burgh). Michael Burge (Burch) a Methodist Minister, preached at New Hope Church, (near Hepsibah, Ga., Richmond County) in 1813.

Perhaps Wilson Burch (below) was descended from one of the early Richmond County, Ga., families. The following census was copied by the author, at the National Archives, Washington, D.C.: "Bullock County, Georgia. 1850 Census:

Wilson Birch—35 male farmer, born in Georgia.

Sarah Birch—32 f. born in Georgia.

Augustus Birch—10 m. born in Georgia.

Joel Birch—7 m. born in Georgia

Christian Birch—3 m. born in Georgia.

Joseph and George Burch, applied for their part of their mother Elizabeth Laurence's estate and they and Susanna Brannen receipted for their part of their mother Elizabeth Laurence's estate in 1804". (See Wilkes Co., Ga. History by Davidson.) Note: The author has no further record of above Joseph and George Burch.

Charles Burch, and Mary Redding, marriage bond, Richmond Co., Ga., March 14, 1807, Donald McIver, security. Isaac Herbert, clerk. (See page 141 of "Vol. II—Ga. D.A.R. Hist. Collections, Richmond Co. Ga.") This must have been the Charles Burch who was father of Joseph E., Charles, Blanton and Kelt. Page 119 of "Vol. II—Ga. D.A.R. Hist. Coll., Richmond Co. Ga.": Ann Reading, orphan of James Reading, deceased. Charles Beach appointed admin. March 19, 1808." (Should be Burch.)

We saw, in previous records that "Orphans of Joseph Burch of Richmond Co., Ga., drew land in Irwin Co. Ga. in Lottery of 1820. See following, which the author copied at Sect. of State's Office in Atlanta, Georgia: Joseph Burch of Thomas Co., Ga. drew No. 48 in Ninth Disct. of Muscogee County, Ga. in Lottery of 1828."

The following census records were copied, by the author at the Dept. of Archives, Washington, D.C., and are for a branch of the Burch family, for whom the author has no further records:

Coweta County Ga. 1850 Census:

Matthew Berche—41—male—farmer—born Ga.

Keziah Berche, 42 female, born Ga.
Martha I. Berche, 17 f., born Ga.
Mary A. Berche, 15 f., born, Ga.
Lucinda Berche, 14 f., born Ga.
Marina Berche 12 f., born Ga.
William Berche 9 m., born Ga.
Sarah Berche 8 f., born Ga.
Adeline Berche 7 f., born Ga.
Zachra T. Berche 3 m., born, Ga.
Conrad Howls (or Howle) 97 male, born South Carolina.

*CHARLES BURCH, (REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIER)
FAMILY, OF RICHMOND AND WASHINGTON
COUNTIES, GEORGIA*

Charles Burch, Revolutionary Soldier, refugeed from South Carolina and died in Richmond County, Georgia, prior to Sept. 2, 1811, when his widow Rebecca and his son Littleberry Burch were appointed administrators of his estate. He served with the Burke County, Georgia Rangers in 1781-82, after coming to Georgia, and was awarded 575 acres of land in Washington County, Ga., for his Revolutionary services. He also received at least 600 acres of land in Richmond County, Ga., in years 1785, 1788, 1789, 1790. For complete records (with references) see "Burch Family of Maryland, South Carolina and Richmond County, Georgia."

"Georgia Chapter National Society D.A.R. Hist. Col. Vol. II—Richmond County, Ga. Records," page 77: "Charles Burch deceased Richmond County, Ga. Sept 2, 1811; Rebecca and Littleberry Burch appointed administrators; Armstead Fulcher and Henry McCullough, security. Legatees were: Rebecca, widow of Charles Burch; Aples Daniel in right of his wife Cassandra; Satta Knight in right of his late wife Mary (Polly); Edward, Littleberry, Joel, Jesse, Eliza and Seaborn Burch." Also on page 77 the following: "Division of Charles Burch's estate, Nov. 5, 1813; (John Kelly, Armistead Fulcher, Wm. Sikes, Thomas Archer Commissioners.)" And, page 77: "Rebecca Burch (widow) was appointed June 17, 1813 Guardian of Joel, Seaborn, and Eliza Burch, minor orphans of Charles Burch, deceased. Robert Allen and Wm. Sykes, security."

The following census record was copied at the National

Archives by the author: "1820 Census, Richmond County, Georgia. Reb. Burch, 1 female over 45, 1 female 10 to 16 yrs., 1 male under 10." (Note: This Reb. Burch was surely Rebecca Burch, widow of Charles Burch, and the two children living with her were Eliza and Seaborn, as they were the youngest.)

"Ga. D.A.R. Historical Collections, Richmond County, Ga., Vol. II, pages 141 and 170 give the following marriage records for some of the children of Charles Burch, who had been married twice, first to Marion —; and 2nd to Rebecca who survived him: Edward Burch and Eliza Brandon Nov. 2, 1810, Augustin Hewlett security. Littleberry Burch and Ann Panton, or Paton, June 21, 1823, Holland McTyre, security. Jesse Burch and Martha Daniel, Oct. 19, 1813 Simeon Russell, security. Isaac Herbert, test. By Robert Allen. Satty Knight and Polly Burch, April 13, 1802, David Daniel, security; Nehemiah Knight security; Geo. Walkins, Clerk.

Of above children of Charles Burch, it is likely that Edward Burch was son of Charles Burch and first wife Marion, (who was living on Aug. 20, 1790 when they sold "100 acres of land on Spirit Creek, adj. Edward Burch, and granted to Charles Burch in 1785. Test. Wm. Lee J. P. See page 235, of Historical Collections of Ga. Chapter . . . D.A.R. Vol. II. Richmond Co. Ga.) The author has no record of death of first wife Marion, or Charles Burch's marriage to Rebecca.)

From foregoing records we have seen that Charles Burch, Revolutionary Soldier, received 575 acres of land in Washington County, Georgia. That was reason enough for his son Littleberry Burch, to have later lived in Washington County. The early records of that county were burned, so there are no records for Charles Burch's will having been probated there, nor any records for will of Littleberry Burch. However, his grandson Everett Eugene Burch of near Mt. Vernon, Ga., Montgomery County (in records furnished to the author, on April 26, 1944), stated that the said Littleberry Burch was married four times, but he could only give the name of one wife, Nancy. (He married in Richmond Co. Ga., June 21, 1823 Ann Paton or Panton. She was his 2nd wife. The author has no record of any children by this marriage.)

The following census record was copied by the author in Washington, D.C. 1850 Census Washington Co. Ga.:

Wright W. Buck—32 male merchant, 6000 (real estate)
born Ga.

Nancy Ann Buck 28 f., born Ga.

Mary Buck 5 f., born Ga.

Elizabeth Buck 4 f., born Ga.

William Buck 1 m., born Ga.

Seaborn Buck 38 m. farmer, born Ga.

William Hinson—70 male, mechanic, born S. Carolina.

C. W. Stuart, 32 male, Clerk, born Georgia.

The author is positive that above census record was intended for Burch. Seaborn is an old Burch name. See the "Seaborn Burch Family of Montgomery County, Georgia. "Buck" was surely meant to be Burch, as the names and dates imply. Perhaps they were children and grandchildren of Edward Burch and Eliza Brandon who were married in 1810.

The aforesaid Littleberry Burch (according to his grandson's statement) lived out about 15 miles from Riddleville, Georgia, Washington County, near Tennelle. By first wife (name unknown) he had a son:

(1) Dr. William E. Burch, born in 1814; "died Feb. 19, 1887, aged 72 years, 10 months and 10 days." He married in Telfair County, Ga., Jan. 1, 1854 Susan Willcox, and had issue, (q.v.)

Littleberry Burch had by 3rd. marriage to Nancy _____ (b. May 16, 1816; d. Feb. 21, 1834) at least one son:

(2) Seaborn Wright Burch, born Feb. 27, 1830; died in Montgomery County, Ga. June 30, 1905. He married in Telfair County, Georgia, April 13, 1855 Sarah Ann Willcox, and had issue, q.v. (They are both buried in the town cemetery at Mt. Vernon, Ga.)

Seaborn W. Burch's wife Sarah Ann Willcox was born in Telfair County, Georgia, March 4, 1839, Died July 2, 1908. She was sister to Susan Willcox who married Dr. William E. Burch. They were daughters of: Gen. Mark Willcox, who was born in North Carolina, May 2, 1799, died April 25, 1852 at his plantation home near the present town of Rhine, Ga., now Dodge County, but then Telfair County; and his wife Sarah Ann Elizabeth Coffee, who was born in Telfair Co., Ga., May 24, 1810, died in Dodge Co., Ga., Aug. 22, 1872, and married in 1828. See the "Dr. William E. Burch Family of Dodge County, Georgia, (Son of Littleberry and grandson of Charles,

Revolutionary Soldier)"; and the "Seaborn Wright Burch Family of Montgomery County Georgia (Son of Littleberry and grandson of Charles, Revolutionary Soldier)". For more data concerning Charles Burch, Revolutionary Soldier, see the "Burch Family of Maryland, South Carolina, and Richmond County, Georgia."

Littleberry Burch's estate was appraised April 30, 1843, Horton Hendley, Uriah Keene and James Cadwell, appraisers. See "Appraisements 1834 to 1846 Pulaski County, Georgia."

Charles Bucke (should be Burch) was a member of the Georgia Assembly which met in Savannah Jan 7, 1783. He represented Richmond County. Arthur Fort and Robert Middleton represented Richmond County Georgia at same date. Charles Buche Road Commissioner, Richmond County (Browsborough to Wrightsborough) July 29, 1783. (See cards from "Card Catalog Dept. of Archives Atlanta.)

Note: Edward Burch, son of Charles (Revolutionary Soldier) married in Richmond County, Ga. Nov. 2, 1810, Eliza Brandon. He may have married someone at an even earlier date and been the father of the Edward Burch who married Elizabeth McLeod in Tattnall County, Georgia March 13, 1838. This Edward who married in 1838 may have been the Edward in the following census. However, if the same, there was a mistake somewhere in the name of his wife. She was called Elizabeth in marriage record and Isabella in census. However, he could have married twice before 1850.

1850 Census Lowndes County, Georgia: Edward Burch, 50, male, Root doctor, born Georgia. Isabella Burch, 32, female, born Georgia. George Burch, 11, male. Margaret Burch, 7, female. Note: Lowndes County, Georgia was created in 1825 out of the 8th, 9th, 10th, 11th, 12th, 15, and 16th land districts of Irwin County.

Littlebury Burch received a headright grant of land in Burke County, Georgia; and L. B. Burch received a headright grant in Burke Co. Ga. (Information sent by John B. Wilson, then Sect. of State of Ga.) Did not give dates. Littleberry Burch was in the 2nd Co. 2nd Brigade, 1st Div. Ga. Militia 7th Regt., with Thomas Burke (Burch) as Capt. Matthew Burke was in this Co. also.

County, Georgia, pages 329 to 340—"Walton Family. Martha, or Patty, Walton (Daughter of George Walton, born Feb. 17, 1724 and wife Martha Hughes, who were married Aug. 14, 1749) married _____ Knight of Va." (Note: Perhaps Satty Knight who married Polly Burch was grandson of George Walton, aforesaid. For "Walton Family" see book "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families Vol. II' by Marilu Burch Smallwood. George Walton was one of Georgia's signers of Declaration of Independence.)

Marriage bonds Richmond Co. Ga. (from above Vol. II Georgia D.A.R. Historical Collections): Page 170: Satty Knight and Polly Burch, April 13, 1802, David Daniel, security. Page 170: John Knight and Sarah Tarver, March 9, 1803, Nehemiah Knight, security, George Watkins, Clerk. Page 171: Enoch Knight and Susan Bugg, Sept. 3, 1823, John Creswell, Security. Page 99 of Vol. II (aforesaid): Nehemiah Knight deceased Nov. 1, 1819; John Knight and John Williams appointed administrators. Anselm Bugg and Waddell Allen, security, Reuben Walker, Armsted Fulcher, James Fulcher, Edward Burch, and Thomas Lewis, appraisers. Purchasers at sale: Ann Knight, John Knight, Harriett Knight, and James Knight.

*DR. WILLIAM E. BURCH FAMILY OF DODGE
COUNTY, GEORGIA*

*(SON OF LITTLEBERRY AND GRANDSON OF CHARLES,
REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIER)*

Dr. William E. Burch, was born in 1814 in Richmond or Washington County, Georgia, and died in Dodge County, Georgia, near the present town of Rhine, Feb. 19, 1887. He and his wife are burried in the old Willcox Cemetery on the plantation then owned by his father-in-law. Dr. Burch's parents were: Littleberry Burch who presumably lived in Richmond County, Ga. in 1811, when he was one of the administrators of will of his father Charles Burch, Revolutionary Soldier. See the "Charles Burch, Revolutionary Soldier Family of Richmond and Washington Counties, Ga." Littleberry Burch according to records furnished in 1944, by his grandson, (Everette Eugene Burch of Montgomery Co. Ga.), was married four times. His first wife, whose name was not known by her grandson, was the mother of Dr. William E. Burch. She evidently did not live long, for Lit-

Dr. William E. Burch Family of Dodge County, Georgia

tleberry Burch married again, in Richmond County, Ga. June 21, 1823 Ann Paton or Panton. She seemed to have died prior to 1829, for Littleberry Burch married (at about that date) his third wife Nancy _____, who must have been only thirteen years of age. She died on Feb. 21, 1834, after which date Littleberry Burch married his fourth wife, (whose name is unknown to the author).

Dr. William E. Burch married in Telfair County, Georgia, January 1, 1854, Susan Willcox. She was born in Telfair County May 11, 1832, Died March 21, 1912. Note: The author copied Susan Willcox's tombstone records at the Dept. of Archives and History Atlanta, Ga., from a typed volume: "Willcox County, Georgia Records, Genealogical—Vol. 2. Pages 71-72, being gravestone inscriptions, Old Willcox graveyard, (near old River Road.)" This cemetery is in Dodge Co., Ga., but prior to 1870 was in Telfair County. She was daughter of: Gen. Mark Willcox, who was born in North Carolina, May 2, 1799, died April 25, 1852 at his plantation near the present town of Rhine, Ga., (which plantation was then in Telfair County, but later in Dodge); and his wife Sarah Ann Elizabeth Coffee, who was born in Telfair Co., Ga., May 24, 1810, died in Dodge Co., Ga., Aug. 22, 1872, the daughter of Gen. John Coffee and wife Ann Penelope Bryan. For Coffee genealogy back to Irish kings, see Coffee Family, in book: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I." by Marilu Burch Smallwood. Also see, (in "Vol. III"), "Wilcox Family," going back to the 1600's, in Pennsylvania; and the "Bryan Family," whom some genealogists claim is of royal descent.

Dr. William E. Burch and wife Susan must have lived near Rhine, Ga., and many descendants are still in that vicinity. They had issue as follows:

(1) Mary Burch married Jan. 12, 1875, Horton McCranie, and had eight children, (q.v.)

(2) William Louis Burch, born in 1858, married in 1894, Mary E. Cove (born 1876). They had two children: (a) William Edwin Burch, born 1896; (b) Lewis W. Burch, born in 1900. (The author has no further record for either of these.)

(3) Emma Lee Burch born in 1864; married in May 1880 William E. Walker, (son of James Walker and wife _____ Clark, who was daughter of Ben. Clark). They had issue (q.v.)

(4) Georgia C. Burch born in 1868, married John Clark

Dr. William E. Burch Family of Dodge County, Georgia

Walker, (brother to William E. Walker, above.) They had issue, (q.v.)

(5) Nora O. Burch, born in 1873; married in 1894, George Edward Bohannon, (who was born in 1867). Nora O. Burch is called Lena in some records. Perhaps her middle name was Orlena. She and her husband had two children, viz: (a) Blanche Bohannon, born 1895. No further record. (b) Susan E. Bohannon, born 1899. No further record.

Georgia C. Burch (born 1868) and husband John Clark Walker lived in the lower part of Dodge County, (which County was formed in 1870 from parts of Telfair, Pulaski, Laurens, and a very small portion of Montgomery Counties.) They had issue, viz: (1) Mary Susan Walker, born 1887. (2) Florence E. Walker, born 1889. (3) James W. Walker, born 1891. (4) Addie Pearl Walker, born 1894. (5) Bertie Walker, born 1898. (6) John Whitman Walker, born 1900.

Emma Lee Burch (born in 1864) and her husband William E. Walker, who were married in 1880, were parents of the following: (1) James Edwin Walker, born 1881. (2) William Lee Walker, born 1883. (3) John Lewis Walker, born 1885. (4) Murrel W. Walker, born 1886. (5) Seaborn Jackson Walker, born 1888. (6) Gordon Walker, born 1890. (7) Bessie T. Walker, born 1892. (8) Susan Georgia Walker, born 1894. (9) Charlton Walker, born 1897. (10) Charles Walker, born 1899.

Records for above descendants of Susan Willcox and her husband Dr. William E. Burch, were copied by the author from records collected by the late James Lee Willcox of McRae and Helena, Georgia. For further Walker records see "Walker Family" in book: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. III" by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

Mary Burch, daughter of Dr. William E. Burch and wife Susan Willcox, married Jan. 12, 1875, Horton McCranie. He was born in Telfair Co. Ga. April 24, 1843, died in Dodge Co. Ga., Jan. 20, 1893. His parents were: Daniel McCranie, born 1805, or 1806, in North Carolina, was living in Telfair Co., Ga. at 1850 Census; and his wife Jeanette (Jane) Hendley, who was born in 1809 or 1810 in Telfair Co., Ga., and was living at 1850 Census. Paternal grandparents of Horton McCranie were: John H. McCranie born 1757 in North Carolina, died after 1850

Dr. William E. Burch Family of Dodge County, Georgia

Census in Telfair County, Ga.; and his wife Catharine Laslie or Lashlie. Maternal grandparents of Horton McCranie were: William Hendley, Revolutionary Soldier, who was born in Virginia or Scotland in 1759, died in Pulaski County, Georgia, in 1837; and his wife Millie Ann Horton who was born in North Carolina in 1770, or 1771, and was living in Pulaski County, Ga., at the 1850 Census, aged 79 years. (See the "McCranie Family of North Carolina, and Georgia," and the Hendley Family in Great Britain and America", in book: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. II.")

Mary Burch and her husband Horton McCranie lived in the lower part of Dodge Co., Ga. Their eight children were:

(1) Callipurnia McCranie, born Dec. 1876, died at age of 10.

(2) Lula McCranie born May 2, 1878, died June 4, 1917, and is buried in Rhine, Ga., married Nov. 4, 1894 John A. Bowen, (son of Peter Bowen and wife Beckie Ann Ryals.) They had issue.

(3) William Daniel McCranie, born March 20, 1880, died Sept. 25, 1945; married Feb. 12, 1899 Sallie Brown, who died Oct. 21, 1949. They lived at Eastman, Georgia and had issue. (q.v.)

(4) Emma McCranie, born June 17, 1881; married Dec. 11, 1898, William Jesse Brown (son of Jesse Brown and wife Mary Ann Yancey; and grandson of Henry Brown, and wife Kizzie Yawn.) (5) Tommie McCranie; died in infancy.

(6) Mary Elizabeth McCranie (called Lizzie), born Aug. 28, 1885; married Nov. 16, 1902, John Barron (son of John Barron and wife Edith Ryals.)

(7) Horton Edward McCranie, born Feb. 23, 1887; married Gertrude Brown of Dodge Co., Ga. They live at Milan, Ga.

(8) Pauline McCranie, born Feb. 6, 1890, married Oct. 25, 1908, Charles Lee Jamieson.

(Note: See Brown Family, Ryals Family, Bowen Family and Yawn Family in "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I."; also Vols. II and III.)

William Daniel McCranie, born March 20, 1880, served Dodge County Ga., as County Commissioner for long years, until his death Sept. 25, 1945. His wife Sallie Brown was born July 29, 1883, and died Oct. 21, 1949. She was the daughter of Calvin Brown and wife John Edith Ryals. Sallie Brown was

Dr. William E. Burch Family of Dodge County, Georgia

great-great-granddaughter of William Ryals, Revolutionary Soldier, born in North Carolina in 1748, died in Montgomery County, Georgia, Feb. 1, 1828; and his wife Edith Childs (1765-1835) Sallie Brown was gr. gr. gr. granddaughter of the following Revolutionary Patriot: John Willcox, born Jan. 2, 1728 in Pennsylvania, died in 1793 at Gulf, North Carolina, Chatham County; and his wife Rebecca Butler; also gr. gr. gr. granddaughter of Revolutionary Soldier: Thomas Conner, Jr., born in Maryland in 1726, died in Georgia Sept. 12, 1802; married about 1751, Margaret _____. He served in Capt. Ewing's First Maryland Regiment in 1776. He was son of Thomas Conner, Sr., born 1678, died 1768. (See Conner Family and Willcox Family in "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families.")

William Daniel McCranie, and wife Sallie Brown, lived for some years on his plantation near Milan, Ga. They moved to Eastman, Georgia about the year 1925 when he succeeded Reuben Flournoy Burch, Jr., as County Commissioner of Dodge County, which only has one Commissioner, since 1912. (Prior to that date there were five men who constituted the Board of Commissioners.)

William Daniel McCranie and wife Sally Brown had five children viz:

(1) Herbert Bord McCranie, born Jan. 25, 1900; married Feb. 21, 1931 Emmilee Manly. No children.

(2) William Calvin McCranie, born Aug. 23, 1901; married Sept. 30, 1925, Mattie Sue Walker. They have one child: Sue Jean McCranie, born July 17, 1927.

(3) Wellman Horton McCranie, born March 17, 1906; married in Dodge Co. Ga. Aug. 10, 1929 Annie Mae Burch. They live at Eastman, Georgia, and have one child: Eva Ann McCranie born July 20, 1949.

(4) Edwin Lamar McCranie, born Nov. 29, 1910. He was a Lieutenant Colonel in World War 2, and served as Executive Officer at Third Air Force headquarters. He married May 14, 1935, Emily Moon of Eastman, Ga., who died July 9, 1953. They lived there and had a daughter: Joan Marie McCranie, born Jan. 9, 1937. They adopted about 1950 a little boy Edward Lamar McCranie, born Sept. 26, 1949.

(5) Helen Mae McCranie, born March 16, 1916; married at Eastman, Ga. Dec. 24, 1937, Dr. Clifton Moses Harrell of Eastman. They live there and have two children: (a) Helen

Dr. William E. Burch Family of Dodge County, Georgia

Cynthia Harrell, born Nov. 2, 1939. (b) Clifton Moses Harrell, Jr., born Jan. 12, 1943.

Note: Since being out of army Edwin Lamar McCranie has represented Dodge County in the Georgia Assembly; although the author can give no details, dates, etc. See "McCranie Family" in "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families."

Following tombstone records from the "Old Willcox Burying ground near Old River Road and not far from Hopewell Baptist Church," now in Dodge County, but originally in Telfair County, Ga.: Dr. Wm. Burch died Feb. 19, 1887 aged 72 yrs. 10 months and 10 days. Susan G. Burch born May 11, 1832, died March 21, 1912. Florence Burch born March 19, 1861 died May 6, 1876. Susan (wife of E. J. Burch) born Oct. 26, 1845, died May 6, 1876. (Note: The author could not tell if E. J. was meant for "E. J." or "E. G.," nor does the author know who this "E. J." Burch was. He was related to the Dr. Wm. Burch family, or would not have been buried there.)

Since the above records were typed Mr. James H. McCranie of Dodge County, Ga., furnished following records: "Dr. Wm. E. Burch, aforesaid, (who married Susan Willcox Jan. 1, 1854) was married first to _____ and had one son, Edd." (This then, was the "E. J. Burch whose wife was born Oct. 26, 1845, died May 6, 1876. See above cemetery records.)

William Edwin Burch (grandson of Dr. Wm. E. and wife Susan Willcox) was born in 1896, and is buried in Rhine, Ga. The author copied the following from his tombstone: "William E. Burch private 118 Field Artillery 51 Div. May 24, 1937." Presumably he never married. (Mr. James McCranie aforesaid designated him as son of Wm. Louis Burch and wife Mary E. Cave.)

For more descendants of Georgia and Emma Burch, who both married Walkers, see "Walker Family" and "Horton McCranie (son of Daniel) Family" in book: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families Vol. II" by Marilu Burch Smallwood. Vols. I, II, and III of that book carry over two hundred families allied to either Burch or Harrell, some of them being allied to both Burch and Harrell.

*SEABORN WRIGHT BURCH FAMILY
OF MONTGOMERY COUNTY, GEORGIA*

*(SON OF LITTLEBERRY AND GRANDSON OF CHARLES,
REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIER)*

Seaborn Wright Burch was born in Washington County, Georgia, a few miles from Tennille, and about fifteen miles from Riddleville, on Feb. 27, 1830; died in Montgomery County, Ga., June 30, 1905; and was son of Littleberry Burch, who was in 1811 one of executors of will of his father Charles Burch in Richmond County, Ga. Littleberry Burch was married four times. His 2nd wife was Ann Panton or Paton (married June 21, 1823), His third wife was the mother of Seaborn Wright Burch. She was named Nancy ———, and was born May 16, 1816, died Feb. 21, 1834. Presumably Seaborn W. was the only issue by third marriage.

Seaborn Wright Burch married in Telfair County, Ga., April 13, 1855 Sara Ann Willcox, who was born in Telfair County, Ga., March 4, 1839 and died July 2, 1908 in Montgomery County. They are both buried in the town cemetery at Mt. Vernon, Ga., which is the county seat of Montgomery County. They, no doubt, lived in Mt. Vernon for some years prior to their death, as he had for long years been Ordinary, or Clerk of the Court for that County. (He had also been the first Ordinary of Dodge County, Ga., which had been created in Oct. 1870 from parts of Laurens, Telfair, Pulaski and Montgomery Counties. He was succeeded as Ordinary of Dodge Co., in 1873, by John D. Rozar.) Seaborn Wright Burch and wife Sarah Ann Willcox had issue, viz:

(1) Julia Pauline Burch, born Aug. 26, 1856; died July 3, 1908; married January 6, 1876, George Wyly McLeod, and had issue: Carl, Florence, Lillian, Jack, Tom, Ida Bell, Mark, Alice, and Abbie. (The author has no further records for any of these; except that Miss Belle McLeod was living in Brunswick, Georgia in 1944, but did not reply to a questionnaire.)

(2) Andrew Jackson Burch; born Aug. 10, 1858; died, Jan. 30, 1926; married Aug. 7, 1884 Mary Hayman, and had 10 children, (q.v.)

(3) Florence Missouri Burch; born May 19, 1861. died 1877.

(4) Sarah Ann Burch, born Nov. 9, 1862; married March 31, 1887 John G. Morris, and had six children: Albert, Guy, Eudell, Walter, Lucile and Pauline Morris. One of these girls

Seaborn Wright Burch Family of Montgomery County, Georgia

married M. D. McDaniel, and was living at Alston, Ga., Wheeler County in 1944.

(5) Thomas Edwin Burch, born October 20, 1864, died April 30, 1944 at Macon, Georgia, married Dec. 25, 1889, Jesse Rosamunde Sutton, of Lafayette, Walker County, Georgia. They lived in Macon, Georgia, and had two children, (q.v.)

(6) Mary Alice Burch, born Aug. 19, 1867; married Sept. 6, 1885 W. C. Walters, and had issue: (a) Horace Lee Walters. (b) Wm. T. (c) Raymond. (d) Nina. Wm. T., lived in Atlanta, Ga., in 1944, (but did not answer a questionnaire.)

(7) George William Burch, born Feb. 22, 1873; died, Sept. 1912, at Jakin, Ga. He married, May 26, 1901 Mary Ellen Buie, who died in Sept. 1927. They moved from Montgomery Co., Ga., about 1908. After his death she went to live with her mother in Alabama. They had a son living in Columbia County, Alabama in early part of 1940; also had another son and daughter, (q.v.)

(8) Everette Eugene Burch, born April 27, 1875 married Dec. 13, 1899 Dorothy Hughes. They live at Mt. Vernon, Ga., and furnished, (in Nov. 1944) some of the above records, and records for their own descendants. Their children are:

(1) Omer Eugene Burch, born Oct. 14, 1900, living in 1944, married Ora Lee Vaughan, and had: (a) Curtis Eugene Burch; (b) Hallis Leroy Burch.

(2) John Claris Burch, born March 8, 1903, was living in 1944, and not then married.

(3) Herbert Edward Burch, born Oct. 2, 1906; married Clio Minton, and had: (a) Herbert Edward Burch, Jr., (b) Betty Ruth Burch.

(4) Willard Burch, born June 29, 1909; married Sarah Beckworth and had: Billy Jean Burch.

(5) Nell Burch born Aug. 5, 1912; married L. B. Gleaton. Their children are: (a) Donald Eugene Gleaton, born Dec. 25, 1932. (b) Sherrell Gleaton, born April 12, 1935. (c) De. Anne Gleaton, born May 20, 1940.

Dorothy Hughes (who married E. E. Burch) is daughter of Alexander Hughes, born 1843, died 1883; and his wife Mary Jane (Sharpe) McBride, who was born Nov. 22, 1840, died Jan. 16, 1932. (She was the widow of John McBride, who was killed at Gettysburg while serving in the Confederate Army). Grandparents of Dorothy Hughes were: Grove Sharpe and wife Annie Higgs. Also: Neal Hughes and wife Rosa Peterson.

Seaborn Wright Burch Family of Montgomery County, Georgia

(Note: Until Wheeler County was cut off from Montgomery County in the 1900rds., Montgomery adjoined Laurens County. There was a Hayden Hughes in the western part of Laurens, who owned "a plantation of such extensive acreage that it required hundreds of slaves for its cultivation." This Hayden Hughes had a grandson Dudley Hughes. This was in the 1850s. See page 51 History of Laurens County, Ga., by Bertha Shepart Hart, M.A.)

Andrew Jackson Burch was born Aug. 10, 1858, died January 30, 1926 in Mt. Vernon, Montgomery Co., Ga.; and married on Aug. 7, 1884, Mary Hayman, who was born Feb. 15, 1863. They lived at Mt. Vernon, Ga., and had ten children, (the records all being furnished in 1944 or 1945 by their daughter Mrs. P. S. Fleming of Atlanta, Ga.) They are, viz:

(1) Myrtle Irene Burch born March 12, 1886; married Dec. 23, 1911, Paul Sidney Fleming. Their daughter: Mary Paul Fleming was born July 10, 1913; married April 15, 1934 Charles Elza Bowen (born May 28, 1913) and had a son: Paul Thomas Bowen born June 8, 1941. (2) George Wesley Burch, died in infancy.

(3) Ann Pauline Burch, born June 17, 1888, married May 17, 1907 John McAllister Wooten, (who was born in April, 1887, died January 21, 1936.) They had two sons: (a) John Burch Wooten, died in infancy. (b) John McAllister Wooten, Jr., born July 23, 1913, married in 1940 Helen Boland. The Wootens live in Atlanta, Ga.

(4) Louis Hayman Burch, born Feb. 5, 1890; married Oct. 24, 1921, Colene Doyle Pierce, (who was born Sept. 5, 1895). Their children are: (a) Louis Hayman Burch, Jr., born Feb. 20, 1923. (b) Barbara Ann Burch born Dec. 12, 1926. (c) Colene Pierce Burch born March 2, 1929.

(5) Addie Lora Burch, born Dec. 6, 1891; married January 6, 1919, William Roy Morris, (who was born Dec. 13, 1888). Their children: (a) Carloyn May Morris, born July 21, 1921. (b) Jeanne LaVerne Morris, born Sept. 1922. (c) Wm. Roy Morris, Jr., born Oct. 20, 1924. (d) Phillip Shelnut Morris, born March 11, 1928. (e) Paul David Morris, born Oct. 8, 1937.

(6) Ina Gertrude Burch born April 9, 1893, married Oct. 1920, Gerald Tatum Christian, (who was born May 9, 1893). Their children: Mary Virginia Christian, born July 15, 1921, married August 1943, Richard Osner. (b) Gerald Tatum

Seaborn Wright Burch Family of Montgomery County, Georgia

Christian, Jr., born Sept. 11, 1927.

(7) Seaborn Wright Burch born March 1, 1895; married Cuba Bell (who was born March 14, 1896). They had three children: (a) Mary Jacqueline Burch, born Nov. 17, 1922; married June 21, 1941, William Arthur Wagnon. (b) Betty Jane Burch, born Jan. 23, 1925. (c) Seaborn Wright Burch, Jr., born March 5, 1927.

(8) Andrew Jackson Burch, Jr., born Aug. 24, 1897; married July 4, 1923, Blanche Rowe (who was born Nov. 15, 1897). Their daughter: Marilyn Rowe Burch, born January 23, 1924.

(9) Hattiebelle Burch, born Nov. 3, 1899; married June 18, 1921, Bernard Howard Russell, (who was born Sept. 3, 1896). They had five children. (q.v.)

(10) Aubrey Burch born July 29, 1902; married April 11, 1932, Horace B. Rowzee, (who was born in 1899). Their daughter Jan Burch Rowzee was born June 23, 1937.

The five children of Hattiebelle Burch and husband Bernard Howard Russell are: (a) Bernard Howell Russell, Jr., born May 21, 1922; died April, 1923. (b) Thomas Alton Russell, born June 4, 1928. (c) Mary Ann Russell, born Sept. 14, 1933. (d) Patricia Ina Russell, born Nov. 15, 1936; died in infancy. (e) Susan Bernice Russell born March 4, 1939.

George William Burch was born in Montgomery County, Georgia, Feb. 22, 1873, died at Jakin, Georgia, Early County, (in extreme southwest Georgia) in Sept. 1912, where he had lived only about four years, having moved there from Montgomery County, Ga. He was son of Seaborn Wright Burch and wife Sarah Ann Willcox, who were married in Telfair County, Georgia, April 13, 1855. George William Burch married Mary Ellen Buie, who died in Sept. 1927, in Alabama, (presumably Columbia, as they had a son living there in early part of 1940. Columbia is in Houston Co. Ala., and only a few miles from Jakin, Ga.) To George William Burch and wife Mary Ellen Buie were born three children:

(1) Daniel Seaborn Burch, born May 22, 1904; married Dec. 29, 1937, Addie Irene Moring, and had two children: (a) Jerella Burch, born Nov. 20, 1938. (b) Daniel Seaborn Burch, Jr., born March 25, 1944.

(2) George William Burch, Jr., born Jan. 4, 1911; married

Seaborn Wright Burch Family of Montgomery County, Georgia

Virginia Horton, and had a son George William Burch. III, born Aug. 10, 1943.

(3) America Geraldine Burch, born Oct. 12, 1907; married June 25, 1938 James Alford Thompson.

Thomas Edwin Burch was born in Montgomery County, Georgia, Oct. 20, 1864, died April 30, 1944 in Macon, Ga., and was the son of Seaborn Wright Burch, (Feb. 27, 1830, June 30, 1905) and wife Sarah Ann Willcox, (March 4, 1839, July 2, 1908). Thomas Edwin Burch married Dec. 25, 1889, Jesse Rosamunde Sutton, who was born at Lafayette, Walker County, Georgia, Nov. 22, 1870, and died at Macon, Georgia, Nov. 21, 1944. They had two children:

(1) Cliffe Le Conte Burch, born Nov. 1, 1890 at Mt. Vernon, Ga.; married March 12, 1912 Jessie Collins, and had issue, (q.v.)

(2) Jessie Mae Burch born Sept. 1, 1892 at Mt. Vernon, Ga., married May 17, 1917, John Olen Etheredge, and had issue: (a) Bertie Rosamond Etheredge, born April 2, 1918. She lives with her parents in Macon, Ga.; and furnished records in 1945 for their descendants, also the other genealogical data concerning them (b) Lynwood Mae born Sept. 28, 1919; died in infancy. (c) Ann Etheredge, born Dec. 19, 1920; married Nov. 10, 1940 Herman Charles Jones, (who was born April 7, 1919). They were divorced May 2, 1943. Their child: Veneta Ann Jones, born Aug. 18, 1942.

John Olen Etheredge (who married Jessie Mae Burch) was born April 24, 1890, and was son of Robert Madison Etheredge, who was born April 1, 1851, died July 1923; and his wife Eliza Hooks, who was born Aug. 10, 1853, died March 13, 1932, and married about 1873, or 1874. Maternal grandparents of John Olen Etheredge were: John Wesley Hooks born about 1825, died Feb. 18, 1891; and wife Irene Ridley, who was born about 1827, and died January 29, 1919. Paternal grandparents of John Olen Etheredge were: Merrett Etheredge and Sara McKinsey, who were married Feb. 18, 1838.

Cliffe Le Conte Burch, born Nov. 1, 1890; married March 12, 1912, Jessie Collins, who was born near Newnan, Georgia. She was daughter of William H. Collins, who was born near Byron, Houston County, Ga., of parents who came from Erie County, Ireland; and his wife, Frances Victoria Thompson whom he married in 1864 in Taylor County, Georgia, and whose

Seaborn Wright Burch Family of Montgomery County, Georgia

parents were from Glasgow, Scotland. Children of Cliffe Le Conte Burch and wife Jesse Collins:

(1) Miriam Le Conte Burch, born April 13, 1914, in Tampa, Florida; married in Tampa January 27, 1938 Walter John Cole, who was born July 4, 1913 in Philadelphia, Penna. (His parents are: Gideon Cole, born 1888; and wife Blanche Dean, who were married in 1905, and were both born in Newfoundland.)

(2) Thomas LeRoy Burch, born Oct. 3, 1916 in Tampa, Florida.

(3) Naomi Nell Burch, born Jan. 7, 1919 in Tampa, Florida.

(4) William Jackson Burch, born May 4, 1920 in Jacksonville, Florida.

Following is ancestry of Jessie Rosamond Sutton who was born Nov. 22, 1870, at Lafayette, Walker County, Ga., died in Macon, Ga. Nov. 21, 1944; and married Dec. 25, 1889 Thomas Edwin Burch. Parents: David Cass Sutton, born in Habersham County, Ga., Dec. 5, 1833, died Aug. 15, 1909 in Macon, Bibb County, Georgia, and is buried at Mt. Vernon, Montgomery County, Ga. He married Dec. 3, 1857 Drucilla Avarilla Rhodes, who was born April 20, 1840, died June 1, 1919 at Decatur, DeKalb County, Georgia, and is buried at Clarkston, Georgia. Paternal grandparents of Jessie R. Sutton: Joshua Sutton, born March 8, 1798; and wife Nancy Daniel Davis who was born Feb. 13, 1804, died at Batesville, Georgia, March 22, 1863, and married Nov. 22, 1821. Maternal grandparents of Jessie R. Sutton: Madison Rhodes of Scotch ancestry, whose parents were born and reared in Scotland and moved to America after they were grown; and his wife Miriam Johnston who was born on the banks of the French Broad River in North Carolina, (about where Major Charles Woodward has a camp for boys—date of 1945, when these records were furnished). Both of them died in Georgia, near Walker County. (No dates are available.). Maternal great grand parents of Jessie R. Sutton: Harvey Johnston. He lived in North and South Carolina; and wife ____.

Following are parents and grandparents of Sarah Ann Willcox, wife of Seaborn Wright Burch, (who were married in Telfair County, Georgia, April 13, 1855): Parents: Gen. Mark Willcox, who was born in North Carolina May 2, 1799, removed with his parents to Ga. in early 1800rds., and was a member of the Telfair County Militia prior to Spring of 1818

when he and others were engaged in a fight with Indians. He died in Telfair Co. Ga. April 25, 1852, and married there, Sarah Ann Elizabeth Coffee, who was born in Telfair Co., Ga. May 24, 1810, and died in Dodge Co., Ga. Aug. 22, 1872. (Their plantation, or part of it was cut off into Dodge County, when it was formed in 1870). Paternal grandparents: John Willcox, II, born in N. C. Nov. 19, 1777, died in Telfair Co. Ga., January 2, 1852; and his wife Mary Lea, who was born in 1780; died July 27, 1848; and married Aug. 2, 1798. Maternal grandparents: Gen. John Coffee (soldier of War of 1812) was born Dec. 3, 1782; died in Telfair Co. Ga. in 1836. (He served in Congress). His wife was Ann Penelope Bryan who was born in 1784, died in 1865, and married Dec. 20, 1808. For further ancestry see: "Gen John Coffee (Son of Peter, Jr.) Family"; "Col John Bryan (of Craven Co., N.C.) Family"; and "John Willcox, I, (Revolutionary Soldier) Family." All of these family histories are in "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I and Vol. III," by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

ANOTHER CHARLES BURCH FAMILY OF RICHMOND COUNTY, GEORGIA

Charles Burch (one Charles), married Sarah McDade. Perhaps Charles Burch was deceased prior to 1818 when John McDade, as "agent for Mrs. Burch", listed her land for taxes. (See this record previously given). Thomas Hamby or Hornby applied March 1, 1819 for letters of administration on estate of Charles Burch deceased. The author does not know who the above Charles Burch really was. There was a Charles Burch who was deceased in Richmond Co., Ga., in 1811. (See record previously given). His will did not name a son Charles, but perhaps he had previously given Charles all he meant for him to have. (The author has not seen the full will, only an abstract). See previous records. One Charles was living at 1820 Census.

Mrs. Frederick Swink of Norfolk, Va., who is a descendant of Charles Burch and wife Sarah McDade has furnished the author with quite a few Burch records. She said that after Charles Burch died; his widow Sarah McDade married Elijah Hart. and they lived in Hart Co., Ga. She is buried in McDade Cemetery below Augusta, Ga. Her husband Elijah Hart, had a daughter Nancy Hart, whom Mrs. Swink thinks is the Revolutionary patriot, Nancy Hart. Descendants of Charles Burch in-

Another Charles Burch Family of Richmond County, Georgia

termarried with families of Brandon, McTyeire, Seago, etc. (The "Lost Arcadia" by Walter Clark, Page ____: "Tentholders at the Methodist Camp Ground near Hepsibah, Richmond County, Ga., included: Joseph E. Burch, Charles Burch, James Brandon, Holland McTyeire, Middleton Seago, Mrs. Nancy Seago," etc. etc.)

Columbia County, Ga., was laid out from part of Richmond County in 1790. (See page 259 Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers in Georgia," by Mrs. H. H. McCall.) At the "1820 Census of Columbia County" we find Charles Burch living in that county, with "one male between 26 and 45 yrs. of age; 3 males under 10 yrs.; two females between 16 and 26; and 3 females under 10 yrs."

Records from Louis W. Duval, of Ocala, Fla., give Mary McDade as wife of Charles Burch. The records of Mrs. Frederick Swink of Norfolk, Va., gave Sarah McDade as wife of Charles Burch. Both of them are descendants of the aforesaid Charles Burch, and from his son Joseph Edward Burch who married Ann McDillon Brandon. The following is compiled by the author from records furnished by Mr. Duval, Mrs. Swink, and from the "1850 Census" records.

Charles Burch (Revolutionary Soldier?) married Mary (or Sarah) McDade. They had five children:

(1) Sarah Burch married in Richmond Co. Ga. August 13, 1818, Vincent Tinley. See "Brandon and Tinley Family" for their descendants.

(2) Kelt Burch, lost a limb in Mexican War. He probably never married.

(3) Thomas Blanton Burch, born in 1803, or 1804 (See "1850 Census") married about 1831, Rebecca ____.

(4) Charles Burch born in 1805 or 1806. (He was listed as 44 at the 1850 Census). He married first, about 1829, Jane _____. He married 2nd, after the "1850 Census," Margaret _____, who survived him.

(5) Joseph Edward Burch born Aug. 27, 1808, died in Richmond Co. Ga., Oct. 1, 1897, married first Ann McDillon Brandon. For their descendants see "Joseph Edward Burch (Son of Charles) Family of Richmond County, Georgia."

Thomas Blanton Burch, or Thomas Brandon Burch. (The author is inclined to believe that the middle name was intended to

Another Charles Burch Family of Richmond County, Georgia

be Brandon, as the Burch family and Brandon family were so close, intermarried, etc.) "Blanton" Burch as he was called was born about 1803 or 1804. (See census record, later on.) He married in Richmond Co., Ga., _____ 1825, Rebecca Barton. She may have been a descendant of Revolutionary Soldier, Willoughby Barton, born in Scotland in 1750, died in Wilkes Co. Ga. in 1800; and his wife Rebecca McCoy. Barton received bounty grant of land in Ga. for Rev. services under Gen. Elijah Clarke. (See Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers in Ga., by Mrs. H. H. McCall, page 189.)

Thomas Blanton Burch and wife Rebecca Barton were living in Richmond Co., Ga., in 1850, with eight children. See census record below, which the author copied at the National Archives, Washington, D.C.

1850 Census, Richmond County, Georgia: Thomas B. Burch, 46 male farmer, born in Ga. Rebecca Burch 36 f., born in Ga. Mirtie Burch, 16 f., Thomas B. Burch, Jr., 18 m., Mary Anne Burch, 12 f., Jennett Burch, 11 f., Anna Burch, 9 f., Nancy Burch, 8 f., William Burch, 5 m., Rebecca Burch, 3 f.

The following census record is for Charles E. Burch, who was no doubt son of Thomas Blanton Burch, above. "1850 Census, Richmond County, Ga: Charles E. Burch, 24 male, born Ga. Harriett Burch 20, female.

The author does not know who the following Charles E. Burch was: 1850 Census, Richmond Co., Ga.: Charles E. Burch, 24, Harriett Burch 16, f. Archibald Bird (?), 14 m.

The Rev. William Andrew Burch, Methodist Minister was living in Augusta, Ga., in Feb. 1948. He is a descendant of Thomas Blanton Burch.

Charles Burch born about 1805 or 1806 in Ga., died shortly after the close of the Confederate War. (See affidavit later on.) He was twice married, first to Jane _____, who was living with him in Richmond Co. Ga., at "1850 Census. He afterward married Margaret_____, who survived him.

'1850 Census, Richmond County, Georgia (Copied in Washington, D.C.): "Charles Burch, 44 male planter, real estate \$1,500.00. Born in Ga. Jane Burch, 35 f., born in Ga., Jesse Burch, 20 m., born in Ga., Charles C. Burch, 18, m., born in

Another Charles Burch Family of Richmond County, Georgia

Ga., Jennett Wiggins, 14 f., born in Ga., Amos Wiggins, 13 m., born in Ga.

Jesse Burch and Charles C. Burch of census above, were members of Richmond Co. Ga. Board of Education. Jesse from 1882 to 1885; and Charles from 1888 to 1894. See page 110 of the Twenty-Second Annual Report of Public Schools of Richmond County and City of Augusta.

Charles Burch of above census, born about 1806 was son of Charles Burch and wife Sarah (or Mary) McDade. Children of Charles Burch (born about 1806), and first wife Jane _____ were:

(1) Jesse Burch born about 1830, (see census) married_____.

(2) Charles C. Burch, born about 1832, was living Oct. 24, 1912, when he made affidavit, (which see later on.)

(3) Joanna Burch born about 1827 married before "1850 census", Nathaniel Weeks born 1829, of Richmond Co. Ga. (He was son of Thomas Weeks who was born in Va. in 1785, and his wife Henrietta _____, who was born in South Carolina in 1784.) Joanna Burch, and her husband Nathaniel Weeks, were living with his parents at 1850 Census of Richmond Co., Ga., and at that date had two children, viz: (a) Cecelia Weeks, born 1847, married Robert Wiggins. (b) Thomas Weeks, born 1849. No further record.

Cecelia Weeks and her husband Robert Wiggins had children which included the following:

(1) Anna Nora Wiggins, married Henry Shackleford. She was living in Augusta, Ga. in Feb. 1948.

(2) Ethel Wiggins married J. C. Tinley. She was living in Augusta, Ga. in Feb. 1948.

(3) Fannie Wiggins married J. E. Jones. She lived in Augusta, Ga. in Feb. 1948. She has three daughters but I did not learn their names.

1850 Census, Richmond Co., Ga.: Thomas Weeks, 65, farmer, 1200 real estate, born Va. Henrietta Weeks, 66, f., born S.C. Nathaniel Weeks, 31, m., born Ga. Joanna Weeks, 23, f., born Ga. Celia Weeks, 3, f., born Ga. Thomas Weeks, 1, m., born Ga.

Jesse Burch born about 1830, was son of Charles Burch and first wife, Jane _____. Jesse Burch married _____. They had several children, but the author only learned the names of two, viz:

Another Charles Burch Family of Richmond County, Georgia

(1) Essie Burch, died many years ago, married William L. Powell. She had two sons who survived her, viz: (a) William L. Powell, Jr., married and had three children. He resided in Augusta, Ga. in 1948. (b) Fred L. Powell, married — and had four children. He lived in Augusta, Ga. in 1948.

(2) Ruby Burch born — married first, Samuel Edward Petrea. After his death, she married in 1926, John Plumb of Waynesboro, Va. By first marriage at least one child, viz: — Petra who married — Albert H. Marsh, of Augusta, Ga. They lived in Augusta, Ga., where Mr. Marsh died Aug. 28, 1943. They had three children, who live with their mother in Augusta, viz: (a) Constance Emily Marsh, born 1935. (b) Nancy Elizabeth Marsh, born 1937. (c) William Henry Marsh, born 1941.

Charles C. Burch, listed as 18 yrs. of age in census above, was named Charles Charton Burch, and was born about 1832, and died in 1918. He served in the Confederate States Army. He married first, Mrs. Louise (Hathaway) Bateman, who died Aug. 12, 1859, and married 2nd —. Charles C. Burch and first wife had only one child: Mary Jennie Burch, born Aug. 12, 1859, in Richmond Co., Ga., near Augusta; died Sept. 30, 1920 in Aiken County, S.C. She married Nov. 18, 1884, George Berrien Duke. He was born April 30, 1862 at "Great Plantation," near Louisville, Ga., Jefferson County, and died Jan. 24, 1942. Parents of George Berrien Duke were: Elisha Duke and wife Mollie Cook, married about 1860. Elisha Duke, born 1836, was a Confederate Soldier. His wife died when their son was a small boy. He married 2nd. Amanda Rheney. Grandparents of George Berrien Duke were: William Duke from Va. and wife Mary Saxon, who were married around 1834; and: Andrew Jackson Cook and wife Elizabeth Farnell.

Mary Jennie Burch and her husband George Berrien Duke, lived near Augusta, Ga. Their children were:

(1) Lillian Dora Duke born April 3, 1886. She lives in Augusta, Ga. and is unmarried.

(2) Maude Louise Duke born Jan. 22, 1888, died in infancy.

(3) Dr. George Berrien Duke born July 23, 1889, married April 12, 1912, Hester Agnes Clark, (daughter of Walter A. Clark and wife Sallie Rheney). They live in Augusta, Ga.

(4) Walter William Duke, born Oct. 29, 1890, died April 30, 1936, married Jan. 1, 1916, Naomi Marqus of Arcadia, Fla. (He was a radio operator in New York Harbor, during World

Another Charles Burch Family of Richmond County, Georgia

War I.) The widow lives in Arcadia, Fla., at date of Aug. 1948.

(5) Thomas Merion Duke born Aug. 1, 1892, served in France in World War I. He married three times, but had no children. He married first, Thelma Dobbins of Augusta in 1918. She died, and he married 2nd, about 1921, Belle Ashe of Augusta. They were divorced. He married 3rd, in 1938 Mattie Muse of Columbia, S.C.

(6) James Albert Duke born Feb. 8, 1894, died in infancy.

(7) Katherine Lucile Duke, born Nov. 20, 1895, married first in January 1916, James Leonard Vaughn, of Augusta, Ga. They were divorced, and she married 2nd, in Feb. 1928 in Greenwood, S.C., Dr. Roger R. Wagoner from Akron, Ohio. They lived in Oliver, Ga. near Savannah. No children.

(8) Mary Esther Duke born Feb. 14, 1897, died Dec. 25, 1955; married in North Augusta, Aiken Co., S.C., April 6, 1920, Walter Cheatham, (son of Walter Cheatham and wife Dunie Mayes). They lived in North Augusta, S.C. and had one child: (a) Berrien Mayes Cheatham, born Jan. 20, 1926.

(9) Charles Burch Duke born March 22, 1900, was in R.O.T.C. at Univ. of Ga. in World War 1, 1917-18. He never went overseas. He married Sept. 1, 1930, Edith Vincent, of West Chester, Pa. They live in Augusta, Ga. Their two children: (a) Joseph Berrien Duke born June 1939, died at birth. (b) Walter Hayes Duke (adopted) born June 16, 1941.

George Berrien Duke, Jr., and wife Hester Agnes Clark, live in Augusta, Ga. Their children are:

(1) Jane Elizabeth Duke born Nov. 9, 1913 married first in 1936, Walter Wight. She later married J. E. Kilgore, about 1943. Children by first marriage: (a) Frank Wight, Jr., born March 10, 1937. (b) Walter Clark Wight, born July 23, 1939.

(2) Eleanor Clark Duke, born April 10, 1916, married in June 1936 Charles Hett Lamback. They have three daughters: (a) Eleanor Duke Lamback born Nov. 12, 1939. (b) Joyce Fargo Lamback born June 14, 1942. (c) Sally Jane Lamback, born Feb. 4, 1951.

(3) Lillian Berrien Duke, born April 17, 1920, married in 1949 Walter Kelley Jones, (son of Walter Kelley Jones and wife Blanche Waddey). Children: (a) Michael Waddey Jones born Oct. 1, 1950. (b) Pamela Ann Jones born March 6, 1952 (c) Charles Clark Jones born Oct. 1, 1954.

Note: George Berrien Duke, Sr. married again in 1925. (His first wife, Mary Jennie Burch died Sept. 30, 1920). His

Another Charles Burch Family of Richmond County, Georgia

2nd wife was Mrs. Ella Webb, widow, who died in 1938. They lived in Blackville, S.C., which was her native home. (George Berrien Duke had a brother William A. Duke, and a half sister: Mollie Duke, who married Norman Barwick.)

The following of above Duke family served in World War II: William Marqus Duke who went from Arcadia, Fla., to the South West Pacific in 1942. Berrien Mayes Cheatham went from North Augusta, S.C. to Camp Perry, Va., in Sept. 1942; He was in service 2 yrs. Charles Hett Lamback was a pilot of B-29s in various locations in Southwest Pacific.

Walter William Duke, born Oct. 29, 1890, died Apr. 30, 1936, married Jan. 1, 1916, Naomi Marqus of Arcadia, Fla. They lived there and had one son: William Marcus Duke, born March 4, 1920, who served in World War II. He married at Arcadia Fla., Nov. 29, 1946, Annie Laurie Speer. Their children are: (a) Laurie Lynn Duke born Nov. 21, 1947; (b) Bert Walter Duke born June 6, 1949, died April 2, 1951. (c) Lisa Lorraine Duke, born May 15, 1952.

Mrs. Jane Elizabeth (Duke) Kilgore married third, on Feb. 14, 1952, Carroll Woodward. They have a daughter, Carol Ann Woodward born Dec. 13, 1952.

The following was copied from a paper in possession of Mrs. Albert C. Marsh of Augusta, Georgia: "Affidavit & Plat of land in relation to tract of land of Charles C. Burch. Sold to Mrs. Ruby E. Petrea, State of Georgia Richmond County. Personally appeared before me Chas. Burch who being sworn deposes and on oath says his father Charles C. Burch, Sr., who resided on the lands hereinafter referred to in said county and departed this life soon after the close of the Confederate War; that he died intestate, leaving as his sole heirs at law his widow, Margaret Burch, and his three children Chas. C. Burch, Jesse Burch and Johanna Burch, who subsequently married Weeks . . . His heirs all being of full age . . . The said tract of land was about five miles from the city of Augusta on the west side of the Louisville Road, near the fork of said road with the Savannah Road, that the said widow died intestate, etc." Paper dated "24th Oct. 1912."

Page 319 of Vol II, Georgia D.A.R. Hist. Collections, Richmond Co., Ga.: March 1, 1819 Thomas Hamby was appointed admr. of Charles Burch, deceased . . . Inventories on Estate of Charles Burch, deceased, March 1, 1819."

*JOSEPH EDWARD BURCH (SON OF CHARLES)
FAMILY OF RICHMOND COUNTY, GEORGIA*

Joseph Edward Burch was born near Augusta, Ga., Richmond County, Aug. 27, 1808, died Oct. 1, 1897, at place of birth, and is buried in the old "Burch Cemetery" near Augusta. He was the son of Charles Burch and wife Mary McDade. (Some say that she was Sarah McDade, but the author believes she was named Mary. Alfred Edward Burch, son of Joseph Edward, in a statement made to his nephew, Louis W. Duval, said that Charles Burch's wife was Mary McDade.) Joseph Edward Burch married first on December 15, 1830, Ann McDillon Brandon, of Richmond Co., Ga. He married second Annie Oakman Sanders. There were no children by second marriage. Joseph Edward Burch and wives lived near Augusta, Ga. (Ann McDillon Brandon was born June 4, 1810 in Richmond Co., Ga., and died there March 15, 1875. She was daughter of James Brandon born 1778, in Georgia, who was living at "1850 Census" in Richmond Co., Ga., and his wife _____ who died before 1850 Census. See "Brandon Family and Tindley Family in North Carolina, South Carolina, and Georgia.") Children by first marriage:

(1) Martha E. Burch born Oct. 1, 1831, died Dec. 9, 1861, at Augusta, Ga. She married after "1850 Census," W. B. Green, and had only one child: Dr. Joseph Green. (q.v.)

(2) Mary Burch, born March 4, 1833, died Aug. 13, 1915, in Richmond Co., Ga. She married Feb. 11, 1857, William Seago.

(3) James Wesley Burch born in 1835, died _____; married first Elizabeth Winter; and married 2nd Cornelia Winter, (sister to his first wife.)

(4) Aleen Turner Burch, born Aug. 11, 1837, died June 25, 1850.

(5) George Carter Burch, born June 26, 1839, died in Richmond Co. Ga. in July 1931. He married first, Rebecca Virginia Avrett; 2nd _____ Willis; and 3rd Annie Amelia _____, who died in 1919.

(6) Sarah Jane Burch born Jan. 14, 1841, died Jan 3, 1844.

(7) Alfred Edward Burch born 1842, died about 1936, or 1937 (perhaps). He married in Richmond Co. Ga., Dec. 26, 1869 Mary Jane McDade.

(8) Laura Virginia Burch (called Jennie) born Feb. 27, 1843, died Oct. 24, 1897, married April 19, 1866, Louis David Duval.

(9) Charles Burch, born _____ died _____, married Talitha Thomas. They lived in Richmond Co. Ga.

(10) Fielder Barrow Burch, born March 6, 1847, died Oct. 20, 1848.

(11) Joseph Lewis Burch born April 3, 1849, died May 17, 1850.

(12) Annie Theresa Burch born Jan. 19, 1851, died July 22, 1925, and is buried at Social Circle, Ga. She married in Richmond Co., Ga. Dec. 4, 1871, the Rev. George Washington Duval, Methodist Minister.

(13) Rebecca Burch.

Charles Burch and wife Talitha Thomas lived in Richmond Co., Ga. Their children were: (1) Mary Eliza Burch (2) Corinne Burch (3) Daisy Burch (4) Charles Burch, Jr. (5) Lewis Burch.

The following census was copied at the National Archives, Washington, D.C., by the author.

"1850 Census, Richmond County, Georgia: Joseph E. Burch, 42, male, planter. Real Estate \$2,000, born in Ga. Ann Burch, 38, female, born in Ga. Martha E. Burch, 18, female, Mary Ann Burch, 16, female, James W. Burch, 15, m., George C. Burch, 11, m., Virginia Burch, 7 f., Alfred Burch, 6 m., John M. Burch, 24, m., farmer, Turner Burch, 12 m., farmer.

(Joseph Edward Burch was a member of the Richmond County, Ga. Board of Education, of 123rd Disct., for years 1873 to 1874. See page 110 of 22nd Annual Report of the Public Schools of Richmond, County.")

Laura Virginia Burch above, was born in Richmond Co. Ga. Feb. 27, 1843, died Oct. 24, 1897, at her home in Concord, N.C., to which place she and her husband had removed about 1880, from Richmond County, Ga. She married April 19, 1866, Louis David Duval. He was born in Richmond Co., Ga., near Augusta, July 29, 1846, died in Concord, N.C., Nov. 16, 1904, and was the grandson of Louis Duval and wife Mary Perkins. For further Duval ancestry, going back to French kings, see: "Duval (DuVal) Family of Va., Md., and Richmond Co., Ga." in this book. Laura Virginia Burch and her husband Louis D. Duval, had only two children, viz:

(1) Robert Louis Duval, born Jan. 24, 1867, died in Charlotte, N.C., in 1936, married July 15, 1896, Emma Humphries.

No children.

(2) Rebecca Avis Duval born Jan. 31, 1870, married at Concord, N.C., Nov. 25, 1891, Frederick Swink. They later moved to Norfolk, Va., where the family still lived in 1950, when a lot of these records were furnished by Mrs. Swink. See "Duval Family" for their other descendants.

Anna Theresa Burch aforesaid was born January 19, 1851, died July 22, 1925, and is buried at Social Circle, Ga. She married in Richmond Co., Ga., Dec. 4, 1871, the Rev. George Washington Duval, a Methodist Minister of the North Ga. Conference. He was the son of George Washington Duval, born March 5, 1812, and wife Rebecca Hack, who was born May 24, 1824, at Augusta, Ga., married June 1, 1840, and lived at Augusta, Ga. (George Washington Duvall, II, and Louis David Duval, aforesaid, were brothers.) See "Hack Family" for maternal ancestry. Anna Theresa Burch and her husband, the Rev. George Washington Duval lived in a number of Georgia towns. Their children were:

(1) Louis Weyman Duval born at Summerville, Ga., May 2, 1878, married in Hardin County, Kentucky, Nov. 2, 1906, Addie Griffin Hansbrough. They live in Ocala, Fla. (He furnished most of the records used in this write up of the "Joseph Edward Burch Family.")

(2) George Marion Duval, born at Harlem, Ga., Oct. 7, 1880, died July 19, 1941, married Eula Stanton. They lived at Social Circle, Ga.

(3) Joseph Burch Duval, born Sept. 19, 1886 at Turin, Ga., married Carolyn Black, No children. They live at Decatur, Ga. For other descendants of Anna Theresa Burch and her husband, the Rev. George W. Duval, see "Duval Family."

Martha E. Burch was born in Richmond Co., Ga., Oct. 1, 1831, died Dec. 9, 1861, at Augusta, Ga., and was the daughter of Joseph Edward Burch and wife Ann McDillon Brandon. Martha E. Burch married William B. Green. They lived in, or near Augusta, Ga., and had only one child: Dr. Joseph Green born 1859, died Jan. 13, 1926: married Alice Glover. They lived at Augusta, Ga., and were the parents of the following: (1) William Arthur Green. (2) Joseph Edward Green. (3) Walter Ernest Green. (4) Eleanor Green, who married W. B. Trimmier, and lived in South Carolina, only a short distance from Augusta, Ga. (5) Mamie Green, married T. W. Byrd.

James Wesley Burch was born in Richmond Co., Ga., in 1835, died Nov. 12, 1908, in Aiken County, S. C. near Augusta, Ga. His parents were Joseph Edward Burch and wife Ann McDillon Brandon. James Wesley Burch, enlisted in the Confederate Army in 1861; and in Augusta, Ga., raised a company of Infantrymen, of which he was made Captain. (See page 304, History of Georgia, Vol. IV, by Clark Howell) He married, first, Elizabeth Winter and 2nd, Emelia Cornelia Winter, sister to first wife. They were daughters of Benj. G. Winter who was born 1821, and his wife Elizabeth ———, born 1820, who were living in 1850.

The following census record was copied by the author in Washington, D.C., and is for parents of aforesaid Elizabeth and Cornelia Winter. "1850 Census of Richmond County, Georgia: Benjamin G. Winter, 29 male, farmer, born Ga., Elizabeth Winter, 30 f., John I. Winter, 7, m., Emelia C. Winter, 5, f., Elizabeth Winter, 2 f.

James Wesley Burch served in the Confederate States Army, 1861-1865. (From above census we see that Elizabeth Winter was born, in 1848, while her sister Emelia Cornelia Winter was born in 1845.) The first wife of James Wesley Burch died in 1881. She was the mother of his children who were as follows:

(1) Elizabeth Burch, who married William Bobbitt. They were living at Chesapeake Beach, Maryland, in 1949. They had no children.

(2) Lloyd Burch, married ——— and had one child: Ann Burch.

(3) Martie Burch married a Mr. Howard and had two children: (a) Bessie Howard, who married ——— Atkinson; (b) J. Beverly Howard.

(4) James Wesley Burch, Jr., born in Aikin Co., S.C., Dec. 27, 1879 and was living in 1926, married Dec. 31, 1902, Margaret Elizabeth Payne of Virginia, who died Aug. 20, 1925, (daughter of George Payne who died 1925, and his wife Alson Payne who died in 1882. They were natives of Virginia.) James Wesley Burch, Jr. and wife Margaret Elizabeth Payne had two children, viz: (a) James Payne Burch, born June 1905, died May, 1906. (b) Margaret Alson Burch, born April 1907, was not married in Aug. 1925. (For foregoing records for James W. Burch, Jr. and family see page 304, History of Ga., Vol. IV, by Clark Howell. For other data concerning James W. Burch and

family the author is indebted to Mr. Louis W. Duval of Ocala, Fla.)

Mary Burch was born in Richmond Co., Ga., March 4, 1833, died Aug. 13, 1915, in Richmond County, and was the daughter (second child) of Joseph Edward Burch, and wife Ann McDillon Brandon. See "Brandon Family." Mary Burch married Feb. 11, 1857, William Seago. He was born about 1826, and was possibly son of Middleton Seago, born in S. C. in 1802, and his wife Mary ——— who was born in Ga. in 1807, married about 1825, or before. Mary Burch and her husband William Seago, lived in Richmond Co., Ga., and had several children, and other descendants. See them in "Seago Family."

George Carter Burch, (A Confederate Soldier, served four years) was born in Richmond Co., Ga., June 26, 1839, and died in July 1931, at Augusta, Ga. His parents were Joseph Edward Burch and wife Ann McDillon Brandon, who were married about 1830 or early in 1831. George Carter Burch married first Rebecca Virginia Avret, born 1841, died 1873. (Avrett, or Averett. The name is spelled all three ways in "1850 Census" of Richmond County, Ga.). He married 2nd Agnes Willis; and 3rd Annie Amelia Florence, who died in 1919. Children by first marriage were:

(1) Belle Burch died Oct. 22, 1949, married Ralph Youngblood, and had children: (a) Herbert, (b) Claudess Youngblood.

(2) Oliver Manning Burch born Dec. 24, 1871, at Augusta, Ga., died there, May 7, 1907, married May 26, 1896, at Augusta, Ga., Rosabel Strauss, (who was born Oct. 3, 1879 at Augusta, Ga.)

(3) Dora Estelle Burch, died Dec. 1, 1944, married William Watson and lived in Thomson, Ga. They had no children. (He was brother of Thomas E. Watson, Congressman, author, and one-time candidate for the U.S. Presidency).

(4) Mary Amie Burch (called Mamie) born 1867, died 1897, married George Elijah Cline (called Eli) and had one son: William Cline. (Note: Eli Cline was born 1836, died 1900.)

(5) Clarence Burch, never married.

Children of George Carter Burch and 2nd wife ——— Willis, were:

(6) Willis Burch, who married and had children: (a) Arthur, (b) Elizabeth, who married ——— Lewis.

(7) Emma Burch married _____ Hughes. She was living in 1950. She married 2nd., a Mr. Radford.

(8) Arthur Burch.

(9) Rena Burch, was living in 1950, married a Lewis. (No further record of her.)

George Carter Burch and third wife Annie Amelia Florence (who died 1919), had only one child.

(10) Zella Burch, born ?, died ?, married C. U. Hammett, of Augusta, Ga. They lived in Augusta, and had two children: (a) Annie Hammett, (b) _____ Hammett (a son).

The author wrote to several of above children of George C. Burch, but had no replies. The records above, also the one to follow, were largely furnished by Louis W. Duval, of Ocala, Fla. Rosabel (Burch) Baldrige of near Coldwater, Mich., furnished (in 1949-1950) records for her parents, and their descendants. Mr. Duval said that George C. Burch's 2nd wife was named Annie Amelia _____. He thought George C. Burch married only twice. Mrs. Baldrige said George C. Burch married three times. Rosabel B. Baldrige said G. C. Burch's first wife was Elizabeth Virginia Averet, but the name was Rebecca Virginia in tombstone record furnished by Louis W. Duval. Of the above children of George Carter Burch, only two were living in June 1950, viz: Emma (Burch) Hughes, and Rena Burch. The author has no record of children for Emma B. Hughes.

Oliver Manning Burch, born Dec. 24, 1871, died May 7, 1907, married May 26, 1896, at Augusta, Ga., Rosabel Strauss. They lived in Augusta, Ga., and had four children:

(1) Oliver Manning Burch, II, born Nov. 1, 1898; died Jan. 16, 1931 at Augusta, Ga.; married in 1926, Janie Hett, who was born in 1897 in Augusta, Ga. They lived in Augusta and had one child: Oliver Manning Burch, III, born Feb. 17, 1927, married Dec. 7, 1948, Carrie _____.

(2) George Clarence Burch born Nov. 26, 1900; died April 7, 1949; married Oct. 1923 Amy Andrews, who was born July 16, 1901, at Augusta, Ga. No children.

(3) Rosabel Burch, born July 3, 1904, in Augusta, Ga., married Jan. 27, 1945, Niles Smith Baldrige.

(4) Evelyn Virginia Burch, born Oct. 31, 1906, in Birmingham, Ala., married Jan. 23, 1929, in Augusta, Ga., Richard A. McNutt, of Augusta, Ga., and Michigan. He was born May 15, 1906. They live in Battlecreek, Mich., and have three

children (all born in Battle Creek), viz: (a) Betty Jane McNutt, born June 7, 1932. (b) Richard Clarence McNutt born Sept. 24, 1936. (c) John David McNutt, born Jan. 16, 1939.

Rosabel Burch, and her husband Niles S. Baldrige, lived in Baltimore, Maryland, for a couple of years. Their only child, Susanne Evelyn Baldrige was born there on March 4, 1947. That same year they moved to his ancestral home, on a farm near Coldwater, Michigan, which place has seen over one hundred years of continuous occupancy by the family.

Alfred Edward Burch was born near Augusta, Richmond Co. Ga., and died about 1937 (possibly). He was one of the last surviving Confederate Veterans of that county. His parents were Joseph Edward Burch and 2nd wife Ann McDillon Brandon, who were married about 1830, or very early in 1831. Alfred Edward Burch married Dec. 26, 1869, Mary Jane McDade. She was no doubt the daughter of John McDade, born in Ga., in 1806 and his wife Eliza _____ born in Ga. in 1810. Alfred E. Burch and wife Mary Jane McDade, lived in Richmond County, Ga., and had three children:

(1) Beulah Neva Burch married July 6, 1890 James Floyd Cox. She died in Waynesboro, Ga.

(2) William Alfred Burch married in 1911, Mary Cadwallader.

(3) Maude Virginia Burch married June 14, 1914, her cousin William Seago. They had no children. He was son of Augustus (Gus) Seago; and grandson of William Seago, and wife Mary Burch.

Beulah Burch, and her husband James Floyd Cox, had four children:

(1) William Turner Cox, died March 26, 1921, was a veteran of "World War I."

(2) Dr. Clarence Harmon Cox, a veteran of "World War I."

(3) Mary Louise Cox, married H. L. Corbett. She lived at St. Augustine, Fla., in 1949.

(4) Neva Beulah Cox, married _____ Brown.

William Alfred Burch and wife Mary Cadwallader lived in Deland, Fla., and had five children: (1) Ruth Eleanor Cadwallader Burch. (2) Marion Cadwallader Burch. (3) Franklin Tully Cadwallader Burch. (4) Marion Cadwallader Burch.

(5) Harriett Cadwallader Burch.

Above records were furnished by Louis W. Duval, who had them from his uncle Alfred Edward Burch, about 1935, at which date Alfred E. Burch was in his "late eighties."

Many descendants of Joseph Edward Burch and wife Ann McDillon Brandon, live in or near, Augusta, Ga., at present time. Those there in 1948 included: Arthur Green, Augusta, Ga.; his sister Mrs. W. B. Trimmier of North Augusta, South Carolina; William Seago, R.F.D. 1, Augusta (husband of Maud Burch), a grandson of William Seago and wife Mary Burch; Mrs. Walter Cheatham.

George C. Burch's daughter Belle Burch married Ralph Youngblood, and lived near Augusta, Ga. There were Youngbloods there in Richmond County prior to Revolutionary War. The author is giving the following records as a "lead" for anyone who cares to do research there for this family. Pages 234 and 296 of "Vol II, Ga. D.A.R. Hist. Collections, of Richmond County, Ga." John Youngblood, Jr., Nov. 2, 1770. To George Rosbrough, 300 acres, now Richmond County, recorded 1787. John Pittman and Daniel Marshal, test." James Youngblood and wife Jemima, April 10, 1786—To Zachariah Spiers, 150 acres on Little Kiokee Creek, granted Feb. 1785. Test: John McCord; Alias McCord. Page 234; "John Youngblood. Sept. 10, 1782, State of Ga. To Ignatius Few of Richmond Co., Ga., 200 acres on Keg Creek, originally granted to said Youngblood, Nov. 1, 1774. Test: Isaac Fuller, Charles Stewart, Rhesa Howard, J. P.

"Court House Records and Bible Records Edgefield Co., S. C." by the S. C. Society N.S. D.A.R." Page 21: "Parish of St. Paul now Richmond County. Deed dated Oct. 21, 1788 Book 1G, page 80. Isaac Fuller to James Youngblood land on Kiokee Creek granted Fuller, May 28, 1788. Deed witnessed by Nathan Youngblood, executed _____ 1789. Book No. 1, page 94: "Peter Youngblood and Martha, his wife, to Joshua Grimmage land on Uckee and Little Kiokee granted Peter January 19, 1773. Deed executed April 23, 1784." (There are also other Youngblood records on pages 21 and 22.) Page 28 (of preceding book) 96th Dist. Edgefield Co., S.C. (1790 Census):

Peter Youngblood 1 m, over 16, 1 under 16, 3 females.

John Youngblood 2 m., over 16, 3 under 16, 5 females.

Jacob Youngblood 1 m., over 16, 3 under 16, 2 females.
Abraham Youngblood, 1 m., over 16, 0 under 16, 3 females.
Jacob Youngblood, 1 m., over 16, 1 under 16, 2 females.
Jeremian Youngblood, 1 m. over 16, 2 under 16, 1 female.
Thomas Youngblood, 1 m. over 16, 3 under 16, 5 females.
Lewis Youngblood, 1 m., over 16, 2 under 16, 1 female
Andrew Youngblood, 1 m. over 16, 2 under 16, 1 female.
George Youngblood, 1 m. over 16, — 3 females.

The following McDade records are being given in the hope that they will be of help to many Burch descendants who had a McDade ancestor. You will see that John McDade who was security for William McDade's marriage bond would most surely have been old enough to have been father of John McDade of 1850 Census, (q.v.) John of census was born in 1806. Perhaps he was son of John who was "security" for marriage bond. Mary McDade of census was born in 1846 and was ((presumably) the Mary Jane who married Dec. 26, 1869 Alfred Edward Burch (aforesaid) who was born in 1842.

"Georgia D.A.R. Historical Collections of Vol. II Richmond County, Georgia." Page 52: Will of Thomas McDade, June 2, 1814, probated Jan. 5, 1818. "To Martha, my wife." Page 176: William McDade and Nancy Fortunberry (Falkenberry?) marriage bond, Dec. 24, 1812, John McDade, security. Page 197: John Willcox and Martha McDade, Nov. 10, 1818. John B. Reid, security.

1850 Census Richmond County, Georgia; (Copied in Washington, D.C.)

John McDade, 44, male, planter, \$5,000 (real estate), born Georgia. Eliza McDade, 40, female, born Georgia. John McDade, 18, m., born Georgia. Wiley McDade, 16, male, born Georgia. Sarah McDade, 14, female, born Georgia. William McDade, 13, male, born Georgia. Ann McDade, 11, female, born Georgia. Carolin McDade, 10, female, born Georgia. Robert McDade, 9, male, born Georgia. Georgiana McDade, 7, female, born Georgia. Edward McDade, 6, male, born Georgia. Mary McDade, 4, female, born Georgia. Charles McDade, 2, male, born Georgia.

1850 Census Richmond County, Georgia:

Littleberry McDade, 39, farmer, born Georgia. Huldah McDade, 25, female, born Georgia. John McDade, 12, male,

born Georgia. William McDade, 10, male, born Georgia. Emma McDade, 8 female, born Georgia.

Dr. Joseph Green, born 1859 was son of William B. Green and wife Martha E. Burch (daughter of Joseph Edward Burch). Dr. Joseph Green married Alice Glover. See following 1850 Census for the only Glovers in Richmond Co., Ga., at that date.

1850 Census, Richmond County Georgia (Copied at Natl. Archives, Washington, D.C.):

William Glover, 58, male, Merchant Tailor, \$3,000 (real estate) born South Carolina. Susan Glover, 57, female, born South Carolina. William W. Glover, 28, male, Blacksmith, born Georgia. Harriet Glover, 29, female, born Georgia. Emma Glover, 17, female, born Georgia. Joseph W. Glover, 14 male, born Georgia.

Edgefield County South Carolina was in Edgefield District. Edgefield County adjoined Richmond County, Georgia prior to the creation of Aiken County at a date later than following records. "South Carolina in the Revolution" by Sara Sullivan Ervin, page 17: "John Glover, Ensign \$240.00 annual allowance—sum received \$587.08—S.C. Continental line—placed on pension roll Feb. 3, 1820, commencement of pension, Oct. 17, 1818. Died March 27, 1821 was in Disct. of Edgefield. Pages 55 to 63 of above book by Ervin: "Officers of South Carolina Regt. in the Cont. Establishment included: Wilson Glover, Lieut. 1st Regiment; and pages 66-67: Joseph Glover, Colonel.

EDWARD BURCH REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIER OF RICHMOND AND PULASKI COUNTIES, GEORGIA

"Edward Burch was a private in Capt Patrick Carr's Burke County Rangers, Col. James Mackays Regiment Georgia Militia Sept. 16, 1781 to Jan. 16, 1782." (See "Card Catalog" at Dept. of Archives and History, Peachtree St., Atlanta, Ga.)

"Edward Burch 575 acres land Washington County, Ga., bounded North by Oconee River, East by Charles Burch, South and West vacant lot 341. Warrant No. 2150, June 5, 1784." (See 'LeCont's List' received in Surveyor General's Office, at Office of Sect. of State, Atlanta, Ga.) "In Council 31 Dec. 1787 the Governor signed grant to Edward Burch for 125 acres in

Richmond Co. Ga. (See page 424 "Minutes of Ex Council of Ga.", at Dept of Archives . . . Atlanta, Ga.)

"Charles and Edward Burch certificates of service as Refugee Soldiers, and entitled to 500 acres of land." The original certificates are at the Dept of Archives. . . Atlanta. Both men received bounty grants as Revolutionary Soldiers, date 1788. Edward Burch 500 acres certificate No. 90, John Twiggs, B.G. (Voucher that he was entitled to such bounty lands) Feb. 6, 1781 or 1784. See pages 25-26 of Receipts for Georgia Bounty Grants by Ruth Blair. And page 35 of same: "Edward Burks 250 acres, James McNeil Colonel (voucher) Certificate 277 date Feb. 20, 1784." (Author's note: should be Burch. This gives another instance of the names being synonymous.)

Edward Burch private Burke County, Ga. (about 1793-1800) in 1st Co. 2nd Brigade, 1st Div. Ga. Militia 7th Regiment. Littleberry Burch was in the 2nd Co. of same with Thomas Burke (Burch?) as Captain. Matthew Burke was in same Company.

The following land records are from "Historical Collections of the Ga. Chapter Natl. Society D.A.R., Richmond Co., Ga." Page 235: Edward Burch and wife Martha deed ("Book B. 1790-1791 Richmond Co. Ga."), Aug. 24, 1790, to Hugh Magee. 100 acres on Spirit Creek, originally granted David Lewis deceased 1771, sold by him to Thomas Bassett, from Bassett to John Bruton, from Bruton to John Whitaker, and descended to Edward Burch and his wife by heirship. Test: William Lee, J. P." And page 235: "Edward Burch and wife Martha 250 acres on Spirit Creek Aug. 24, 1790 (in Deed Book B., page 306) granted to Edward Burch 1788. Test William Lee, J.P." And page 235 of the Vol. II Hist. Collections: "Charles Burch deed Aug. 24, 1790, to Hugh Magee 100 acres on Spirit Creek adjoining Edward Burch, and granted to Charles Burch in 1785. Test. William Lee, J.P. (Book B Richmond Co., Ga.)" And Page 262 of Hist. Col. Vol. II: "Edward Burch and wife Martha deed Oct. 2, 1792, to Charles McDeed, 200 acres on Little Spirit Creek, originally granted George Connell 1765, sold to Francis Hancock, by him to John Bruton, by him to John Whitaker 1780, and at his death it became property of Edward and Mary Burch by lawful heirship. Test. Charles Burch, Abraham Tally." (Note that Edward Burch's wife is called Martha in one place and Mary in another. Martha and

Mary are not synonymous, but some people may have considered them as so being.) Hist. Col. Vol. 2, Richmond Co. Ga.: "John Whitaker deceased July 24, 1783, Edward and Martha Burch were appointed administrators. John Smith and Nathaniel Beall, security. John Lamar and Zephaniah Beal, Test."

Hist. Col. Vol. 2, Richmond Co. Ga., page 176: Marriage bond of Henry McCullough and Mrs. Sarah Talley, January 17, 1805, Edward Burch, security." And page 116 of Vol. II: Edward Burch was appointed admr. of estate of Edward Primrose Oct. 15, 1808; and on Jan. 3, 1809 James Primrose was appointed admr. of Edward Primrose, deceased." (See also "Minutes 1791 to 1818" page 236, at Ordinary's office, Augusta, Richmond Co., Ga. And see page 237: "Dec. 1, 1808 James Primrose and William Hobby apply for adm. on estate of Edward Primrose" . . .)

Tax Digests of Ga. by Ruth Blair, page ____ "Richmond County, Ga. for year 1818, Edward Burch 112 acres, 1 poll, 1 negro, 12 carriages" . . . "John Burch. 1 poll." (Note: Perhaps this was "relative John Burch" who was mentioned in Edward Burch's will. See later.)

Hist. Col. Vol. II. Richmond Co., Ga., page 99: "Nehemiah Knight, deceased Nov. 1, 1819," Edward Burch was one of the appraisers of his estate.

The aforesaid Edward Burch, Revolutionary Soldier later removed to Pulaski County Ga. He drew land in Houston Co., Ga. in Lottery of 1827. See page 279 Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers in Ga. by Mrs. H. H. McCall. In 1828 a part of Houston County was added to Pulaski County, (See page 51 of History of Pulaski Co., Ga.) and presumably Edward Burch's land was cut into Pulaski. See book on Cherokee Land Lottery of 1838" (for Revolutionary soldiers) Edward Burch drew "Lot 243, Disct. 23, Section 2, Delemar's District", Pulaski Co. Ga. (See also page 280 History of Pulaski Co., Ga.) He died in Pulaski County prior to Monday, March 3rd, 1845, when his will was proved. This will recorded on pages 140 to ____ of Book A Pulaski Co. Ga., and begins "I Edward Burch, Sr., of said county (Pulaski) . . . He mentions: "Beloved wife Mary . . . Item 3rd. I will and direct that my land, negroes, stock of every kind and all my property be kept together . . . and managed as they now are under the superintendence of my

executors so long as my wife Mary, my kinsman and adopted son Edward A. Burch Junior and John Burch shall live, and after the death of my said wife and the said Edward A. and John, then the whole of my estate real and personal shall be equally divided between the children of the said Edward A. then in life, or the lawful children of any that shall be dead."

Edward Burch's adopted son Edward Allen Burch and his other kinsman John Burch were both deceased prior to March 3, 1845. Edward Burch married 2nd in Pulaski Co. Ga., Aug. 11, 1828, Mary Sutton (or Sutton). See page 463 History of Pulaski Co., Ga. The author has no record of death of first wife. His first wife was Martha, and evidently had Whitaker ancestry. (See "Whitaker Family of England, Virginia, and Halifax County, North Carolina" in book "Some Colonial and Revolutionary Families of Eastern North Carolina, Vol. II" by Marilu Burch Smallwood, which shows the family to have been descended from the old knight Sir Simon de Whitacre of the tract of Warwickshire England which to this day is known as Whitacre of Whitaker.) Edward Burch was appointed administrator of estate of Edward Primrose Oct. 15, 1808, Richmond Co., Ga. There is a possibility that he or his wife could have been related to Primrose family. However, those days, the "greatest creditor" was sometimes appointed administrator. There were a few Primroses in Maryland and South Carolina in early days.

The "History of Pulaski County, Georgia 1808-1935" page 199: "Excerpt from the Hawkinsville Dispatch 1876-1879: Revolutionary relic. Mr. E. A. Burch, the present efficient clerk of our Superior Court is the proud possessor of the identical ink stand and pen case used by General Francis Marion during the Revolutionary War. The pen was used by General Marion in writing the disbanding order for his brigade, after which he presented it, together with the stand and case, to Mr. Burch's grandfather, Edward Burch, as a reward for his bravery in assisting Sergeant Jasper to rescue Captain Jones and wife from the British at the historic spring near Savannah, Georgia. The pen is made of brass and on the same order as the old-fashioned goose quill pen. The case contains, in addition to the ink stand and pen, a penknife and pieces of loaded or magnetized steel. It is indeed an interesting and valuable relic. This relic is in the possession of a great-grandson, Mr. E. A. Burch, of Bradenton,

Florida.” (In the summer of 1945 the above pen and case were in the possession of Mrs. Mamie Burch Ware of Eastman, Georgia, (wife of Edgar H. Ware), who is daughter of the above Edward Allen Burch, who served Pulaski County as Clerk of Court from Oct. 22, 1866 to Jan. 13, 1881. This author saw this pen and case, and handled it.) See page 593 of History of Pulaski County, Ga. for Edward A. Burch’s terms of office as clerk. He served eight terms, it seems.

See page 199 of the “Life of Gen. Francis Marion” by Cecil B. Hartley, for data of surrender of 500 Tories at Burch’s Mill, South Carolina, June 8, 1782, on the banks of the Pee Dee River.

The book “Marion’s Men” by William Willis Boddie, does not give an Edward Burch. However, Mr. Boddie was, of course, never able to find all records, as many were doubtless destroyed or lost. Then, too, Edward Burch refugeed to Georgia after the fall of Charleston, and remained there. He put in no claim (with South Carolina) for service, as he received land in Georgia for his service there with the Burke County Rangers. However, we do have proof that Edward Burch did serve with General Marion, and received a personal token of appreciation for his services. Since we do know this the author wishes to quote from the preface to the book “Marion’s Men” by Boddie: “Descent from one or more of Marion’s men is the most coveted military heritage in this country . . . Marion’s men equipped themselves by capture from the enemy, supported and sustained themselves from their plantations, and were neither paid, nor promised payment by any state authority. He therefore kept no rolls or records . . . with these untrained pioneer men, Francis Marion took from the British the Pee Dee Section of South Carolina, one third of the state, and while they were making frantic efforts to capture him, held it against them for nearly a year before any other American force succeeded in holding an acre of territory in the state against them for a single day. After the fall of Charleston May 12, 1780 and the complete collapse of the State Agencies Civil and Military, Francis Marion was one of the few South Carolinians who actually desired separation from England . . . Several years after the war of the Revolution all of Marion’s Men who made claims were paid. These are the Stub Indents.” (Joseph Burch and Charles Burch filed claims between Aug. 20, 1783 and Aug. 31, 1786. See page 48 of “Marion’s Men” by Boddie.)

See the "Joseph Burch II Family of Richmond and Montgomery Counties, Georgia" for a "statement" made by Edward Allen Burch, Jr., born 1821, to his daughter, Mrs. Mamie Burch Bowyer, in which he stated that his father Edward Allen Burch was son of Joseph but was adopted by his cousin Edward Burch. For records concerning Edward Allen Burch, adopted son of Edward Burch Revolutionary Soldier, see the "Edward Allen Burch Family (Son of Joseph and Adopted Son of Edward)." Many descendants still live in Pulaski County, Georgia.

*JOSEPH BURCH, II (REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIER)
FAMILY OF RICHMOND AND MONTGOMERY
COUNTIES, GEORGIA*

Joseph Burch, born in Maryland, (according to one family tradition) was killed by Indians in Irwin County, Georgia, in the spring of 1818. Joseph Burch was, according to tradition, a Revolutionary Soldier. He was, according to records given later on, Captain of a Company of Militia in Montgomery County, Georgia before 1800. He was in Richmond County, Georgia, as early as 1784, when he received "Bounty Land", which within itself is a proof of his having served in Revolutionary War. See record later on. Prior to that time he had lived for some time in South Carolina. Joseph Burch, No. 12, was a member of the Richmond County Light Horse (Wm. Dearmond, Capt.) in the year 1793. and John Burch was No. 11 in the same company. He was a Juror in Richmond Co. Ga. in 1792. (See page 124, Joseph Habersham Collections, Georgia D.A.R. Vol. 3)

"Joseph Burch 250 acres of land, Certificate 1019, Col. Elijah Clarke (Voucher)—no date, but account of Bounty Land Certificates issued to persons claiming as Refugees or Citizens, by resolve or act of the 19th to 20th, Aug., 1781, by his honour Gov. Houston in the year 1784" (See pages 25-26 of "Receipts for Georgia Bounty Grants" by Ruth Blair.)

Joseph Burch was security, March 23, 1790—marriage bond of Mathew Macklemore and Anne Bailey, Richmond Co., Ga. (See page 174 of Historical Collections—Ga. Chap. D.A.R. Vol. II. Richmond County, Ga.)

Page 263 of Historical Collections Ga. D.A.R. Vol. II—Richmond Co., Ga.: "Thomas Carr deed (Book "D" 1792-

1794, Ordinary's Office—Richmond Co., Ga.), Oct. 28, 1792, of Columbia Co., Ga. to Joseph Burch of Richmond Co. Ga., 150 acres on McBean's Creek, part of original grant to Carr in 1787. Test: Z. Beal." Page 264: Henry Jones and Joseph Burch to a deed made by Thomas Carr on Little McBeans Creek. Page 277: Joseph Burch, planter, quit claim deed 160 acres on Little McBean's Creek, Dec. 3, 1794." Page 123: Jas. or Jos. Burgis was "test" to will of William Stanley (deceased) April 13, 1786, Richmond Co. N. C. (Ga.?)

Joseph Burch's brother Charles and Edward Burch were Refugee Soldiers in Ga. during the latter part of Revolutionary War. They were in Capt. Patrick Carr's Co. of Rangers, Col. James Mackay's Regiment, Burke Co., Ga., 1781-1782.

Joseph Burch was security, Richmond Co., Ga., May 23, 1797, (and Littleberry Bostick, esq., test.) to marriage bond of Joshua Todd and Mary Burch—(See page 190 of "Ga. D.A.R. Hist. Coll. Richmond Co. Ga." Vol. II). And page 278 "Upon Application of Joshua Todd, admr. on the estate of David Todd, deceased, together with Mary Todd (the widow) and Mary Todd, Jr., and Phoebe Todd, children of the said David Todd, at Court of Ordinary, Richmond County, Ga. 2nd. day of Aug. 1802. Praying for an order of distribution of estate. Other children of David Todd named were: William, James, Avery and Elizabeth. Note: The author believes that Mary Burch who married Joshua Todd was daughter of Joseph Burch. Some say that he married four times and had eighteen children. Charles Burch of Montgomery Co. Ga. (son of Joseph) land listed for taxes in Montgomery Co. Ga. for years 1805-1806 on "350 acres land granted to Joshua Todd." Page 300 of Vol. 2 Ga. D.A.R. Hist. Coll. Richmond Co. Ga. "Joseph McCullough and wife Elizabeth, Nov. 14, 1796—To David Todd, 100 acres on Little Spirit Creek, conveyed to Joseph by Samuel McCullough in 1794. Test: Joshua Todd, David Todd, Jr." Proceedings of the Com. of Safety of Rowan Co., N.C. Nov. 10, 1775—"German Baxter to make oath which part of the estate of Joshua Todd (who is out of the county) is in his possession." See page 316 of Vol. 10 Colonial Records of N. C. by Saunders.

Page 97—"Tax Digests of Georgia" by Ruth Blair, "Joseph Burch, Montgomery County tax returns for 1805-6 on 1260 acres of land: (Land granted to J. Blanshard and others).

(Note: Polly Blanchett married Michael Burch, son of Joseph.)

Page 55 of Index to Ex. Dept. Ga. Minutes 1797-1800: "Military Affairs of Montgomery Co., Ga.," (at Dept. of Archives & History): "Charles Burch Ensign (287); Joseph Burch Captain (287); landgrants 1798-99." Charles Burch, son of Joseph married in Richmond County, Georgia, Dec. 4, 1798, Sarah Howell, Birdig Howell Security. (See page 139 of Hist. Col. of Ga. D.A.R. Vol. II, Richmond County, Ga.) They must have moved to Montgomery County after that date.

The following statement concerning the aforesaid Joseph Burch, was made by his grandson Edward Allen Burch II, to his daughter, Mrs. Mamie Burch Bowyer. (She was born April 9, 1856 in Pulaski County, Georgia, and married there, on Oct. 24, 1877, James W. Bowyer of Virginia.) Mrs. Bowyer copied (in a letter) her father's statement for her brother Edward Allen Burch, III, of Hawkinsville, Georgia. The author saw this copied statement at Eastman, Georgia, at the home of a daughter of Edward Allen Burch, III, viz., Mrs. Edgar H. Ware, and copied it verbatim. It follows. "Statement made by pa about his family: The first family of Burch came from England and settled in Maryland, from there they went to South Carolina. Two brothers Charles and Ben Burch came to Georgia from Barnwell district South Carolina. Charles had a son by the name of Joseph who was my own grandfather. Ben had a son by the name of Edward Alen who was my adopted grandfather. Edward A. adopted my father when an infant and made him his legal heir. Edward had no children of his own. My grandfather Joseph lived in Montgomery County but owned land and stock across the River in Irwin County, and he went over to look after it and the Indians shot and killed him, while he was seated at the supper table. Grandfather Joseph was killed in the year 1819, two years before my birth. Grandfather Edward, or Grandfather 'Ned' as we were taught to call him, was in the Revolutionary War, and served under Gen. Marion. I was named for my father Edward Alen Burch, and was born July 19, 1821 . . . My uncle Littleton Burch was scalped by the Indians soon after the killing of my grandfather Joseph. Dear Buddie, I have just copied this for you just like I wrote it down as Pa told it to me. Yours lovingly, Mamie Bowyer." (Author's note: "State and County Records—South Carolina" by A. S. Salley, are given on pages 41 to 62 of "Kinfolks—Vol. I" by

William Curry Harllee. From this: Barnwell County was formed in 1785 as Winton Co. in Orangeburg Disct., became Barnwell District in 1798 and County in 1868.")

Joseph Burch, the subject of above "statement," lived in Richmond County, Ga., until some time prior to 1806, when tax returns for Montgomery Co., Ga., showed him as owning 1260 acres of land. He later owned lands in Wilkinson County, and in Irwin County. Charles Burch, son of Reuben Flournoy Burch, I, was great grandson of Joseph Burch, mentioned in above "statement" of Edward Allen Burch to his daughter Mrs. Mamie Bowyer. This Charles Burch was born in 1828 and was uncle to the author of this book. The family tradition which he passed on was as follows: "The Burches came over with Lord De La Warr. They lived in Maryland. Later some of them were in South Carolina. From there Joseph, Charles and Edward Burch, brothers, came to Richmond County, Georgia. They were Revolutionary Soldiers. Later Joseph Burch moved to Montgomery County, Georgia. He was killed by Indians near the Ocmulgee River in Irwin Co., Ga., and his son Littleton Burch was scalped at the same time while lying perfectly still and pretending to be dead." Edward Burch brother to Joseph moved to Pulaski County, Georgia. This is all very confusing having one branch of family claiming one thing and one another.

Deed Book C. Laurens Co. Ga. Pages 86-87: "December 14th, 1811. This Indenture made between Esau Bass and Joseph Burch both of the State of Ga. and County of Montgomery witnesseth that for and in consideration of the sum of four hundred to him the said Esau Bass in hand paid . . . hath bargained sold, released and confirmed unto the said Joseph Burch all that tract lot or parcel of land containing 202½ acres and situate lying and being in the first disct. Wilkinson Co. in the said state . . . Lot No. 242 . . . signed sealed and delivered in the presence of Joel Vickery, Jerm. Gilley, I. Baker, J.P. Recorded the 21st of August, 1813."

History of Telfair Co., Ga. by Floris Perkins Mann, pages 16 and 17: "The last fight of note between the whites and Indians occurred March 9, 1818 near where Bowen's Mill now stands, in Ben Hill County, on what was then known as the Indian side of the river, opposite Temperance postoffice . . . In a letter to Governor Talbot, dated March 10, 1818, Lieutenant Colonel Richard H. Thomas gives the following account of the

fight: 'I have received information through Isham Jordon of Telfair Co., Ga. of a skirmish between the Indians and whites of Telfair Co., Ga., on the south side of the Ocmulgee River on the afternoon of March 9th, twenty-five miles below Hartford. On the night of March 3rd, Joseph Burch and his sons were fired upon by a party of Indians; the father was killed and a son Hugh, was severely wounded and scalped, but so far recovered as to be able to reach home two days later. Thirty-six citizens of Telfair assembled March 9th and crossed over the river to seek redress . . . etc. In consequence of the foregoing letter, the Pulaski troops of cavalry was ordered out by the Governor, to scout the frontier and afford protection to the inhabitants. Mitchell Griffin, State Senator from Telfair Co., was among the killed and Mark Willcox was severely wounded."

The "son Hugh", above is a mistake. It was Littleton Burch, son of Joseph, who was wounded and scalped. If Joseph Burch ever had a son Hugh the author has never heard of it except in the above. All other printed records concerning this scalping have given "Littleton Burch" as the one so mistreated. The History of Pulaski County, Ga. page 33 gives an account of the skirmish that the white men had with the Indians in the spring of 1818, when Joseph Burch was killed, and his son Littleton was scalped. I quote: "In the spring of 1818 the Indians appeared in force on the west side of the Ocmulgee River opposite the Telfair line, and murdered in cold blood several families. The Citizens of Telfair immediately armed and organized a company under the command of Capt. John Willcox . . . Captain Willcox, and his lieutenant Mitchell Griffin crossed the river with a force of thirty-six men at Jordon's Bluff . . . Mitchell Griffin fell while bravely trying to rally his men. (He was a senator-elect from Telfair County.) The killed besides Lieut. Griffin were William Mooney, Mike Burch, William Morrison, and _____ Nobles. The seriously wounded were Moses Rountree, John Lawson, and the late Gen. Mark Willcox, then a youth not over 18 yrs. of age . . . He recovered from his wounds, and lived many years" (Compiler's note: Mike Burch was the son of Joseph Burch, whom the Indians killed. Gen. Mark Willcox did recover and live many years. See "Willcox Family" in book: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families Vol. III" by Marilu Burch Smallwood.)

The following was taken from "The Burch Bulletin" for the year 1929, by Frank P. Burch: "We have a letter from

W. M. Burch of Hartford, Ala., in which he states: 'We are a family lost sight of—Our people moving from South Carolina to Georgia, where the Indians killed our grandfather Michael (Mike) Burch, and also shot down and scalped his brother Littleton Burch, leaving him for dead. He revived and lived several years. Michael Burch married Polly Blanchett, who after Michael's death married Hezekiah Hendrix, and moved from Lowndes County, Ga. to Alabama.' The Burch Bulletin went on to say that "W. M. Burch is now (1929) 83 years old. He served in Co. K. 6th Alabama Cavalry in the Civil War; and his brother was Green Burch, who married Ailsie Albritton." See the Michael Burch Family (Son of Joseph)" for some of his descendants now living in Alabama.

Page 18 of History of Turner County, Ga. by John B. Pate: "In 1884 Wash. Graham, an aged mail carrier from Abbeville via Ashley Grover and on to Wolf Creek, related this story: "About 1818 Joseph Burch was building a house near Poor Robin Spring. He was killed (by Indians) and one son lay perfectly still and let the Indians scalp him. The young man recovered, and Mr. Graham afterward saw and talked with him about the massacre, and his escape. The white people came over from Telfair County and encountered the Indians at Breakfast Branch, below Abbeville, to punish them for the crime. Capt. Mark Willcox was wounded in the battle." This was Irwin County then. (Author's note: Poor Robin Spring is near Abbeville, Ga. Bowen's Mill is in Ben Hill County, Georgia, which was formed as late as 1916 from Irwin and Willcox Counties.)

The aforesaid Joseph Burch, Revolutionary Soldier, who moved to Georgia from South Carolina, and received land grants in Richmond County, Georgia was married at least twice. One descendant says that he married four times and had eighteen children. He married Edith Hargrove, who probably died about 1801. His last wife was a Miss Gilly, or Gilly Willcox. The author thinks she was Gilly Willcox. Some descendants have probably claimed she was a "Miss Gilly" because that was what she was called. The author also thinks she was related to James Alston, and that explains why Eleanor Burch, daughter of Joseph went to live with the Alstons in Monroe County, Georgia, and remained with them until she married Benjamin Franklin Fuller, on Jan. 7, 1836. (See "Alston Family" in book "Some Colonial and Revolutionary Families of North Carolina,

Vol. I" by Marilu Burch Smallwood, which shows relationship of Alston and Willcox families. The Alston family is descended from Alfred the Great.) Note: Henry Gilley was living in Montgomery County, Georgia at the 1820 census with 1 male over 45, and one female over 45. (Jeremiah Gilley was test to deed of Joseph Burch.)

The children of Joseph Burch included the following, (and are not given in order of birth):

(1) Charles Burch died before Dec. 19, 1833 in Laurens Co., Ga., when Sarah Burch, Alen Burch, and Benjamin Tedder were made executors of his estate; He married in Richmond County, Ga. Dec. 4, 1798, Sarah Howell, (Birdig Howell, security) See the "Charles Burch (Son of Joseph II) Family" for their descendants.

(2) Lyttleton Burch, was scalped by Indians, in Irwin Co., Ga., in Spring of 1818, at the same time that his father, and his brother Michael Burch were both killed. Littleton Burch survived and was married in Laurens Co. Ga. Feb. 29, 1827 to Sarah Brock, called Sallie. (He was still residing in that section Feb. 6, 1836, when he was a member of the 39th Regt. Ga. Militia from Laurens County for the protection of the South Western Frontier of Ga., and the people of the territory of Florida against the Indians. See page 47 of history of Laurens Co. Ga.) The author has no further record of Littleton Burch or his descendants. He evidently moved away after that date. He was not there at the "1850 Census."

(3) Reuben Burch, remained in Richmond Co., Ga. (Reuben Burch who moved from Ga. to Perry Co. Alabama in 1872 and settled in Lawrence Co. Ala., may have been a son of Reuben. See data for this Reuben later on.)

(4) Joseph Burch died early in life, probably. No further record.

(5) Benjamin Burch born July 1787, died Aug 18, 1862. (The author copied this from his tombstone); He married in Montgomery Co., Ga. July 26, 1814, Sarah Hamilton, the daughter of Stewart Hamilton, Revolutionary Soldier who moved from N.C. to Montgomery Co., Ga., and his wife Clarissa Stringer. See the "Benjamin Burch (Son of Joseph II) Family" for their descendants.

(6) Michael Burch was killed by Indians in Irwin County, Ga., in spring of 1818. His widow, Mary Burch, drew land in Capt. Sion Smith's Dist. Laurens Co. Ga. in 1819. So did the

"Orphans of Michael Burch." They had two draws, their mother had one draw. Michael Burch's widow married 2nd in Laurens Co., Ga., Sept. 11, 1820, Hezekiah Hendricks. They moved to Dale County, Ala. See the "Michael Burch (Son of Joseph) Family" for descendants of Michael Burch and wife Mary Blanchett. Mary Burch (widow) of Laurens Co., Ga., (S. Smith's Militia Disct.) drew land in "Lottery of 1820" in Early Co. Ga. Michael Burch's orphans, (of S. Smith's Militia Disct. Laurens Co., Ga.) drew land in Appling Co. Ga. in "Lottery of 1820".

(7) Edward Allen Burch, born April 6, 1796, died at his home in Pulaski Co. Ga. in 1836, where he had lived since returning from Mississippi in the 1820's. He married Elizabeth Cowart, (daughter of Isom Cowart and wife Susanna Miller.) Edward Allen Burch was adopted by his uncle or cousin Edward Burch Revolutionary Soldier.

(8) Sarah Burch (called Sallie) died before the "1850 Census" of Laurens Co. Ga. was made; she married in Laurens Co., Ga., Aug. 29, 1822, Richard Purvis. (He was born in N.C. in 1764, was living in Laurens Co. Ga. at 1850 Census.)

(9) Henry Burch born in 1806 or 1807 in Montgomery Co., Ga., died after 1850; married in Montgomery Co. Ga., April 25, 1835, Aleithia Buchanan (called Leatha). (See later).

(10) John Burch died in Pulaski County, Ga. before Monday the third of March, 1845. He was the "relative John Burch" mentioned in will of Revolutionary Soldier Edward Burch. He married and had at least three children, viz: (1) Ruth (2) George (3) Steele. (See later on.) Lizzie Burch, daughter of George, married _____ Kinchen, and lived in Helena, Telfair County, Ga.

(11) Alfred Littleberry Burch I, born May 16, 1811, died June 6, 1894; and is buried at the old "Burch Cemetery," Laurens Co., Ga. He married 1st in Montgomery Co. Ga. Sarah Parish; married 2nd in Montgomery Co., Ga. January 18, 1855, Nancy B. McLendon, nee Annie McRae (called Nancy). See the "Alfred Littleberry Burch I Family" for their descendants.

(12) "Gilley Burch, married in Laurens County, Georgia April 4. 1826, James Wright," according to page 290 of "History of Laurens County, Georgia"; but according to data furnished by the author's late father, (Reuben Flournoy Burch II), Gilley Burch married Sam Wright. The author does not know if R. F. Burch ever saw Gilley Burch, or her husband. If not, he

had heard that she married Sam Wright. The 1850 Census of Laurens or Montgomery Counties did not show them as living there. The author has been unable to learn anything further about this couple.

(13) Nellie Burch born about 1817 (claimed to be 30 yrs. old at 1850 Census of Montgomery Co. Ga.); married about 1839 (perhaps) Benjamin Guess. They were living in Montgomery Co., Ga., at the 1850 Census. For their descendants see: "Nellie Burch Guest (Daughter of Joseph Burch II, Revolutionary Soldier) Family".

(14) Eleanor Burch (called Ellen) was born in 1818 (perhaps after her father's untimely death at the hands of Indians). She married in Monroe Co., Ga., January 1, 1836, Benjamin Franklin Fuller. For their descendants see: "Eleanor Burch Fuller (Daughter of Joseph Burch II) Family."

(15) Mary Burch marriage bond to Joshua Todd May 23, 1797, Richmond County, Ga. Joseph Burch security and Littleberry Bostick, esq. test., to marriage bond. Then see also a previously given record, where Charles Burch (son of Joseph) listed for taxes in 1805-1806 Montgomery County, Georgia, 350 acres of land granted to Joshua Todd. Perhaps Joshua Todd and wife Mary Burch never removed to Montgomery County. These records certainly indicate that Mary Burch, who married Joshua Todd was also a daughter of Joseph Burch.

The author is not at all sure that above are all the children that Joseph Burch had. One great-grand-daughter of Joseph Burch had understood that there were eighteen children in all. The first fourteen of above children were named by one great grandson of Joseph as being all of the children, of which he had ever heard. This "great-grand-son", aforesaid, was father of the author.

See the "Edward Allen Burch Family (Son of Joseph II of Georgia and Adopted Son of Edward Burch)" for descendants of Edward Allen Burch, born April 6, 1796, died 1836, and his wife Elizabeth Cowart. Also see: "Edward Burch, Revolutionary Soldier of Richmond and Pulaski Counties, Ga."

Index to Deed Book G. Laurens County, Ga. "John Hamilton deed Jan. 28, 1825 to Littleton Burch," and page 182: "Littleton Burch deed Aug. 15, 1829 to Ben Burch." (Note: This Littleton Burch was son of Joseph.)

For descendants of Sarah Burch who married Richard Pur-

vis see: "Sarah Burch Purvis (Daughter of Joseph Burch II, Revolutionary Soldier) Family."

The author does not know how to account for the name "Littleton" which Joseph Burch gave to one of his children. It is true that the Littleton and Burch families intermarried in England, at least once. However that happened in the 1600rds., and more than 150 years prior to Littleton Burch's birth. (For this marriage in England see "Birch Family of Lancaster County (Lancashire) England" in Vol. I; also see "Littelton, Lyttelton, Littleton Family" . . . in "Addenda" to Vol. I of this book.)

Tax Digests of Georgia by Ruth Blair page 97: Henry Gilley, 300 acres. Page 105: Ann Gilley Widow (202½ acres land in Baldwin Co. Grantees name David Gilley. Page 105: James Alston (200 acres in Washington County, Ga.)

The author did extensive research into the Burch genealogy over a period of seventeen years, beginning in January 1939. A number of serious handicaps had to be overcome. The principal of these were the traditions held by various branches of the family. Traditions of two branches have already been given. Another descendant claimed that Joseph Burch who was killed by Indians in the spring of 1818 in Irwin County, Ga., was born in England, and came to America when he was twelve years of age. That claim was one hundred percent wrong. The author has found that family traditions cannot usually be relied on as entirely accurate. The existing records indicate the following to be the correct genealogy for Joseph Burch II, who removed from S. C. to Richmond Co., Ga., and later to Montgomery Co. Ga., where he still resided in spring of 1818, when he was killed in Irwin Co., Ga. by Indians: Parents: Joseph Burch of will made Aug. 25, 1765 Duplin Co., N.C. No date of probate. (See pages 56-57 "Book A Wills" Kenansville, N.C. office of Clerk of Court.) Joseph Burch's wife was named Ann. For will see "Birch, Burch Family in North Carolina" in Vol. I. Paternal grandparents: George Burch of will probated July 2, 1761 New Castle County, Delaware; and wife Jane, who was living June 6, 1761 when he made his will. New Castle County, Del., adjoins Maryland, and George Burch may have lived in Maryland at one time. His son Joseph who removed to Duplin Co., N.C., must have lived for a while in Maryland. George Burch of will 1761 may have been the George Birch who was baptized at the Collegiate

Church Lancaster County, England Oct. 21, 1697 and was shown to have been living 1747. As that was the last account of him in England, he may have come to America. However, it is most likely that George Burch who died in Maryland in 1761 was a son of George Birch who was baptized April 25, 1641 in Lancaster County, England and married Sarah, daughter of _____ Stonham. The English genealogist could give "no further record" of George Birch bap. 1641, brother to Peter Birch, D.D. who was Prebendary of Westminster. The Birch estate was inherited by George's eldest brother Thomas whose son George mortgaged in 1701 "Birch Hall" estate to his uncle Peter Birch, D.D., (aforesaid). George Birch, aforesaid, who was baptized in 1641, was the second son of Thomas Birch and wife Alice Brooke; and, as only eldest son inherited much property, George's children had to do for themselves, so probably were glad to try their luck in America, as others of the Birch family were already doing. All of above Burches (Birches) were of the Lancaster County, England family whose genealogy back to the eleven hundreds is given in chapter "Birch Family of Lancaster County, (Lancashire) England" in Vol. I of "Birch, Burch Family in Great Britain and America" (by Smallwood). In the "Addenda" to Vol. I, see "Brooke and Gerard Families."

The name Christopher which occurred in the family of George Burch of will 1761 New Castle Co., Delaware, and in that of his son Joseph Burch of Duplin Co., N.C., indicates a close relationship to Christopher Birch who was "security" in administration bonds in Queen Anne County, Maryland in 1710, 1717, 1718 and 1722. See "Birch, Burch Family of Maryland (Miscellaneous Records)." To have been of legal age by 1710 Christopher would have been born in 1689 or earlier. Since he was too old to have been Christopher Burch, (son of George of will of 1761) then he must have been George's brother. If so, then George could not have been the George Birch born 1695 in Lancaster County, England; so both Christopher and George were probably sons of George Birch who was baptized in Lancaster County, England April 25, 1641. The family probably resided for a while in Bermuda when they first came from England. All travel to and from England in those early days was by Bermuda and adjacent islands.

Birch and Burch Family of England was descended from John De Burgh whose parents were Baldwin II of Flanders who died in 918 and his wife Ethelwida, daughter of Alfred the

Great of England. Baldwin II was descended from Charlemagne who ruled over both Germany and France. For Charlemagne's line back to 662 A.D., and Alfred the Great's line back to 90 B.C., see chapter: "Birch, Burch (De Burgh) Family . . . (Origin of the Family)" in "Birch, Burch Family in Great Britain and America Vol. I" by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

EDWARD ALLEN BURCH FAMILY (SON OF JOSEPH II OF GA., AND ADOPTED SON OF EDWARD BURCH)

The following records are abstracts, or excerpts, from the book *Memoirs of Georgia, Historical and Biographical . . . Vol. II* by L. L. Knight, published in 1895, by "The Southern Society" at Atlanta, Georgia, and are records for Edward Allen Burch who was born in Richmond County, Georgia, April 16, 1796, and died in 1836, in Pulaski County, Georgia. He was the son of Revolutionary Soldier Joseph Burch and his wife (probably third wife) Edith Hargrove, who died in, or prior to, the year 1801, at which date Edward Allen Burch was adopted by his cousin, or uncle, Edward Burch, Revolutionary soldier. His son said that he was adopted by a cousin. Some descendants have claimed that he was adopted by an uncle. The author cannot prove which statement was correct. The following records are quoted verbatim from above book:

"The advent of Lord Baltimore brought to America two emigrants, Joseph and Charles Burch, and from these are descended the large and prominent family of that name. Joseph settled in Georgia and married a Miss Edith Hargrove, a lady of German parentage, but of Georgia rearing and to them were born: Charles, an early settler of Laurens County, Georgia, where he died; Ruben, who lived and died in Richmond County, Georgia; Benjamin, who died in Laurens County soon after the close of the late war; Littleton, who was scalped by Indians, though he lived for some years afterward; Michael, killed by the Indians in Irwin County; Edward Allen, the youngest. Upon the death of the mother of these children Joseph married again, the lady being a Miss Wilcox, and they reared John, Henry and Alfred, who were prominent in Laurens and Montgomery Counties, though all are now deceased.

"After the death of his mother, Edward Allen Burch, was adopted by a cousin, Edward Burch, of Richmond County, when he was but five years old, having been born April 6, 1796. He

was reared upon a plantation . . . When but a youth he possessed a horse, saddle and bridle, and with these he became a member of the colony of one Isom Cowart and traveled Westward to Mississippi. After a year's residence there he married Elizabeth, the second daughter of Isom and Susanna (Miller) Cowart. Isom Cowart was a native of South Carolina and settled in Georgia in 1812. Later he went to Mississippi and was killed by a run-away horse. In the 20's, Mr. Burch with his young wife and child, returned to Georgia, and finally located three miles west from Hawkinsville. In 1836 he died. His children are: Edward Allen; Martha Womble, deceased; Joseph, died in 1855; Susan married Jacob Shiver, and died in Florida; Michael B. resides in Texas; a very prominent citizen and justice of the peace; Mary Caroline, who was born two years exactly after the first Mary, resides in Texas. The mother of these is extremely aged and resides with her son, M. B., in Texas.

"Edward A. Burch was born in Mississippi, July 19th, 1821, and as before related, came with his parents to Georgia, and remembers incidents occurring en route. His early life was that of the usual backwoods boy, though he was the recipient of a good education for the period. March 10th, 1842, he married Mary A., daughter of Ulysses and Mary Ann (Simpson) Crutchfield, who bore him three children, viz.: Joseph Allen, who resides in Texas; Caroline Susan Handley, also in Texas; and Mary E., died in infancy. The wife died December 25th, 1851, and Mr. Burch married again in October, 1852, Miss Mary Ann, daughter of William and Lucinda Beard. Their children are: Martha, wife of Barney Manheim, of Hawkinsville; Mary J., wife of J. W. Bowyer, of Virginia; Edward L. died in infancy; Sarah Ellen, wife of J. W. Reynolds of Pulaski County; Lucinda, died in infancy; William E., postmaster of Hawkinsville; Emma, Mrs. De Lamar of Hawkinsville; Henry M., died in infancy, and Eugene A., assistant postmaster at Hawkinsville. In the fall of 1852 he removed to Floyd County, Ga., where he taught school. In 1860 he was in Rome, Ga., teaching school and preaching . . . At about this time (1861) grave fears of a negro uprising was entertained by the citizens of Rome, and he was requested to occupy the office of chief of police of that city. In accepting he assumed command of a company of militia known as the Rome Light Guards, who did police duty. His position was a perilous one and he encountered many dangers. In 1863 he returned to Pulaski County, where he has since resided. For six-

teen years he held the office of Clerk of the Superior Court, and for four years has been Tax Receiver of Pulaski County."

Ulysses Crutchfield and Mary Simpson were married in Pulaski Co., Ga., April 25, 1819. Carrie Burch and Elbert Handley were married in Pulaski Co., Ga. May 6, 1870. (He was probably son of Frederick Handley, and wife Susan Jackson who were married in Pulaski Co. Ga. Jan. 7, 1840.) See pages 474 and 495 of "History of Pulaski Co. Ga., 1808-1935," for above marriages. For following marriages, see page 561 of Pulaski Co., History: "Jacob Shiver to Susan Burch Sept. 27, 1843; Nathan C. Womble to Martha Jane Burch May 26, 1842." (She must have died prior to Aug. 1, 1844, for on that late, Nathan C. Womble married Catherine Shivers.)

See the chapter headed: "Edward Burch, Revolutionary Soldier of Richmond and Montgomery Counties, Georgia" for interesting records concerning the Edward Burch who adopted Edward Allen Burch. You will find proofs that he was a soldier of the Revolution; that he refugeed to Georgia after the fall of Charleston, S.C. to the British; that in South Carolina he served under Gen. Francis Marion, who presented him with the writing pen with which he signed the disbanding order, etc. You will see proofs that Edward Burch served in 1781-82 with the Burke County Rangers in Georgia, and later received land grant for his services. Edward Burch, Revolutionary soldier, was living in Houston County, Ga., in 1827, when he drew land in the Lottery of that year. This land was later incorporated into Pulaski County, De Lamar's District. (In 1828 the General Assembly of Georgia gave a portion of Houston County to Pulaski County).

Edward Burch's first wife was Martha ———, who was sometimes referred to as Mary. She may have died in Richmond County, Georgia. Edward Burch married 2nd in Pulaski County, Ga., Aug. 11, 1828 Mary Sutton, who survived him. He had no children by either marriage. He died in Pulaski Co., Ga., prior to Monday, March 3rd, 1845, when his will was entered, or probated. His adopted son Edward Allen Burch had preceded him in death, as had also John Burch, the relative mentioned in his will. In January, 1846, Elizabeth Bailey, wife of Jacob Bailey applied as guardian of her late husband's children. Her first husband was Edward Allen Burch who died in 1836. This application for guardianship was necessary because of her children's having inherited property which was willed to their deceased

father by his adopted father Edward Burch, Revolutionary Soldier. See the following abstracts of court records from the Ordinary's office, Pulaski County, Hawkinsville, Georgia. "Minutes 1841 to 1850, Pulaski Co., Ga.", pages ____: "Court of Ordinary, January 1846. Upon the application of Elizabeth Bailey it is ordered that she be appointed guardian of the persons and property of Joseph Burch, Michael Burch, Caroline Burch, Katharine Burch and Sarah Ann Elizabethe Burch, children of said applicant and that the court do issue Letters of Guardianship of said minors to said Elizabeth Bailey upon her giving bond with good and sufficient security in the sum of six thousand dollars for the faithful performance of her duties as guardian as aforesaid. Ordered further that Joseph Hough, Sr., and N. W. Collier be received as security on said bond. P. E. Love, Ordinary." "Minutes 1841-1850, Pulaski Co. Ga., page ____: "It appearing to the Court (Monday, Jan. 8, 1849) that Isaac Shiver has married Mary Ann Caroline Burch one of the distributors of the estate of Edward Burch, Sen., deceased and that said Isaac Shiver of full age and upon application of Elizabeth Bailey guardian of said Mary Ann Caroline Burch. It is ordered by the Court that Edward St. George, Bonaparte Shiver, Ulysses Crutchfield, Martin Crutchfield and Edward A. Burch be . . . appointed commissioners to appraise and set aside the distributor's share of Isaac Shiver in said estate. Adon. Scarborough, J.I.C.; Daniel Matthews, J.I.C.; John A. Wynne, J.I.C."

"Minutes 1841 to 1850, Pulaski Co. Ga." pages 85-86: "Edward Burch, deceased, (before Monday Third of March, 1845) . . . widow Mary Burch still living, and was executor of his will. His adopted son Edward A. Burch and relative John Burch, both mentioned in his will, are deceased." (Author's note: I regret not having copied all of records on pages 85-86.)

See the "Joseph Burch II Family of Richmond and Montgomery Counties, Georgia" for the "Statement" made by Edward Allen Burch (born 1821) to his daughter, Mrs. Mamie Burch Bowyer as to his father's adoption by Edward Burch, Revolutionary Soldier. This statement also includes the family traditions which had been passed on to him.

The following records have been compiled by the author from family records personally copied from Edward Allen Burch's Bible, (which Bible was in 1945 in possession of Mrs. Mamie Burch Ware of Eastman, Georgia, wife of Edgar H.

Ware); from the data given by Lucius Lamar Knight in his "Memoirs of Georgia", abstracts of which records have previously been given; from 1850 Census; and from court records:

Edward Allen Burch was born in Richmond County, Georgia, April 6, 1796, and was the son of Joseph Burch and wife Edith Hargrove, who died in or about 1801, when her son Edward A. was five years of age. He was then adopted by his kinsman Edward Burch, Revolutionary Soldier who came from South Carolina, and lived for some years in Richmond County, Georgia, but removed prior to 1827 to that part of Houston County, Georgia, which in 1828 was added to Pulaski County, by act of the Georgia Assembly. (This land was in De Lamar's District, and it is interesting to note that in later years a descendant of his adopted son, married a De Lamar.) Edward Allen Burch (born April 6, 1796) died in Pulaski County, Georgia in 1836, where he had lived since his return from Mississippi in the 1820's. He married in Mississippi, Elizabeth Cowart, born 1805 in South Carolina, who survived him, and married in Pulaski County, Ga. Feb. 1, 1838 Jacob Bailey, who evidently died prior to 1850 Census, (which see later on.) After 1850 she removed to Texas and lived with her son Michael Burch. For her marriage to Jacob Bailey see page 450 of "History of Pulaski County, Georgia." She was daughter of Isom Cowart a native of South Carolina who removed to Georgia in 1812, and later removed to Mississippi; and his wife Susanna Miller.

Edward Allen Burch and wife Elizabeth Cowart had issue as follows:

(1) Edward Allen Burch, Jr., Baptist Minister, born in Mississippi, July 19, 1821, died at his home in Hawkinsville, Ga., Sept. 24, 1907, and is buried in the city cemetery there. He served as Clerk of the Court of Pulaski County, Georgia from Oct. 25, 1866, until Jan. 9, 1883. (See page 592, of History of Pulaski Co. Ga.) He was twice married, first on March 10, 1842, to Mary Ann Crutchfield; and 2nd in Oct. 1852, to Mary Ann Beard. There was issue by both marriages, (q.v.).

(2) Martha Jane Burch, born about 1823, married in Pulaski Co. Ga., May 26, 1842, Nathan C. Womble. She died prior to Aug. 1, 1844, when her husband married (in Pulaski) Catherine Shivers. No further record. She probably had no children.

(3) Joseph A. Burch, born in 1825, died in 1855. He married about 1850, Ruth _____. They were living in Pulaski County, Georgia at the 1850 Census and had one child, J. E.

Burch, aged one month. See census later on.

(4) Susan Burch, born about 1827, died in Florida. She married in Pulaski, County, Georgia, Sept. 27, 1843, Jacob Shiver. No further record.

(5) Michael Burch born in 1829, was 21 yrs. of age and living with his mother Mrs. Elizabeth Bailey at the 1850 census of Pulaski County, Georgia. See census. They later removed to Texas where they were living prior to 1895, when Lucius Lamar Knight had his book "Memoirs of Georgia" published. This book termed her as being "extremely aged." The author has no further record for Michael Burch, except that he married Sept. 11, 1855 Winifred Coalson in Pulaski Co. Ga.

(6) Mary Catherine Burch born about 1831, (perhaps.) She died in infancy.

(7) Mary Ann Caroline Burch, born about 1833, married Isham Shiver. They removed to Texas where she died after Mr. Knight wrote his "Memoirs", (published 1895). He is called Isaac Shiver in Court records which were given previously. The author has no record of their descendants. (The present governor of Texas, 1953, is Alan Shivers. The name Alan suggests that he may be a descendant of Edward Allen Burch.)

(8) Sarah Elizabeth Burch, born 1836, was 14 yrs. of age at 1850 Census.

The following census records were copied by the author at the National Archives, Washington, D.C.

1850 Census Pulaski Co. Ga.: Joseph Burch, 25 male, farmer, born Ga. Ruth Burch, 16 female. J. E. Burch 1/12 male (one month old).

1850 Census Pulaski Co., Ga.: Elizabeth Bailey, 45 female, born South Carolina. Michael Burch, 21 male, born Ga. Sarah E. Burch, 14 female, born Ga.

"Guardian Bonds, Book A Pulaski County, Georgia," page 26: "Edward, Martha, and Joseph Burch, Orphans of Edward A Burch deceased; Elizabeth Burch, Elisses Crutchfield and B. W. Bracewell admrs. (Dated 1st May 1837)". Author's note: This record does not mention all the children. See records above, for all eight of them. Edward "orphan", was only 16 yrs. of age in 1837. When he reached the age of 21, he was made administrator of his father's estate. See the following court record. Letters of Administration—1839 to 1854, Pulaski Co.,

Ga., Ordinary's office, "Edward A. Burch, Jr., admr. (bond for \$10,000.00) Sept. 5, 1842 of estate of Edward A. Burch."

Book C. Minutes 1851 to 1860, Pulaski County, Georgia pages 194-195: "Whereas Ruth Burch having made application for letters of admx. on estate of Joseph A. Burch deceased . . . it is ordered that letters of admn. be granted to said Ruth Burch—Monday 7th. July Term 1856." Page 195: Temporary letters of admn. on estate of Joseph A. Burch deceased, were heretofore taken out by Michael Burch.

The Rev. Edward Allen Burch, Jr. was born in Mississippi July 19, 1821, and died in Pulaski County, Georgia, Sept. 24, 1907. He married first in Pulaski Co., Ga. March 10, 1842, Mary Ann Crutchfield who died Dec. 25, 1851, the daughter of Ulysses Crutchfield and wife Mary Sampson or Simpson, who were married in Pulaski County, Georgia, April 25, 1819. The Rev. E. A. Burch, married 2nd., in Oct. 1852, Mary Ann Beard, who was born Nov. 28, 1834, died May 6, 1902; and is buried beside her husband at Hawkinsville, Georgia. She was the daughter of Willam Beard and wife Lucinda _____. The Rev. Edward A. Burch Jr. had the following children. (The records are from his Bible then in possession of Mrs. Edgar H. Ware of Eastman, Georgia.) By first wife three children:

(1) Joseph Allen Burch born March 7, 1845, moved to Texas.

(2) Caroline Susan Burch, born Dec. 23, 1847; married in Pulaski Co. Ga. May 6, 1870, Elbert Handley. They moved to Texas. No further record.

(3) Mary E. Burch, died in infancy.

Children born to the Rev. E. A. Burch and his 2nd. wife Mary Ann Beard:

(4) Martha Ann Burch born Aug. 23, 1853, died June 30, 1903; married in Pulaski Co. Ga., January 13, 1873, Barney Mannheim. They lived in Hawkinsville, Ga. and had issue. (q.v.)

(5) Mary Jane Burch (called Mamie) born Apr. 9, 1856, died May 8, 1937, married in Pulaski Co., Ga. Oct. 24, 1877, James William Bowyer of Virginia, who was born July 6, 1850, died Sept. 11, 1904. They are buried in town cemetery at Hawkinsville, Ga. She is called Mary Truman Burch on her tombstone, and is called Mary T. Burch in her marriage record, page 457 of History of Pulaski County, Georgia. Buried beside her and her husband is one son William Allen Bowyer, born

Sept. 24, 1880, died Nov. 25, 1885. The author does not know if there were other children.

(6) Sarah Ellen Burch, born July 21, 1861, married Dec. 15, 1879, Joseph W. Reynolds (perhaps son of Stephen Reynolds and wife Mary Jane McKay, who were m. in Pulaski Co. Ga. May 19, 1839.)

(7) Lucinda Burch born June 8, 1864, died early.

(8) William Edward Burch born Nov. 30, 1865, died at his home in Hawkinsville, Ga. July 2, 1940. He married Feb. 14, 1887, Lucy Eleanor Cofield. (See later.)

(9) Emma Swan Burch, born May 23, 1869; married Dec. 26, 1888, Richard Francis De Lamar. (See later).

(10) Henry Michael Burch born Sept. 15, 1872, died in infancy.

(11) Eugene Alfred Burch married Oct. 26, 1897, Capitola Graham. They lived in Hawkinsville, Ga.

(Note: Edward Allen Burch, Jr., was Clerk Superior Court in Pulaski Co., Ga., elected in 1866, 1868, 1871, 1873, 1875, 1877, 1879, 1881. Page 593, Hist. Pulaski Co., Ga.)

Martha Ann Burch and her husband Bernhardt (Barney) Mannheim, (born in Germany July 10, 1844, died Aug. 31, 1914), lived and died in Hawkinsville, Ga. Their children are:

(1) Maurice born Oct. 29, 1876, married June 28, 1911, Aerial Lillian Wagener of Va. and had children Martha A., (died early), and Maurice born 1914.

(2) Joe born Aug. 21, 1880, married in 1908, Sallie Darden, (died 1919) of Hawkinsville, had children: Rachel, Martha, Jacqueline, Sarah, and Edward.

(3) Edward born Aug. 29, 1882, died Sept. 23, 1917.

(4) Israel, born Aug. 7, 1883, married Apr. 6, 1908, Leonora Irene Bembry of Pulaski County. (See later.)

(5) Aaron, born Dec. 20, 1885, died Oct. 26, 1923.

Israel Mannheim, born Aug. 7, 1883, was elected Clerk of Superior Court Jan. 1, 1915, Pulaski Co., Ga., and has continued in office until present time. His wife Leonora Irene Bembry, is daughter of Herschel Franklin Bembry (b. May 2, 1855) and wife Cora Taylor who were married in Pulaski Co., Ga. July 27, 1881. Both the Bembry and Taylor families are pioneer ones in Pulaski. (Herschel F. Bembry was son of Miles Bembry born January 28, 1826, in N.C. and his wife Sarah Ann Lancaster, daughter of Washington Lancaster and wife Nancy Johnson.

See Bembry and Lancaster families in History of Pulaski Co., Ga.)

To Israel Mannheim and wife Leonora Irene Bembry were born three children: (1) David Bernhardt (Barney) (2) Ruth Louise (3) Israel. Of these "Barney" Mannheim married Feb. 24, 1934, Sarah Margaret Smith, daughter of Thomas Benton Smith, born Nov. 10, 1882, of Macon Ga., and his wife Cassie Tallulah Donaldson, who was born July 24, 1892, near Chauncey, Ga., Dodge County, married July 14, 1910. Cassie T. Donaldson is daughter of Cynthia Tallulah Clark born April 1, 1871, near Chauncey, Ga., and husband Henry Lane Donaldson of Laurens Co., Ga., who were married January 17, 1888. See "Clark Family," also see "Benjamin Burch (Son of Joseph) Family" and "Hamilton Family," as Sarah Margaret (Smith) Mannheim is descended from Joseph Burch, Revolutionary Soldier, and Stuart Hamilton, Revolutionary Soldier.

Michael B. Burch married in Pulaski Co., Ga. Sept. 11, 1855, Winneford Coalson. (See p. 463 Pulaski Co. Ga. History) She was daughter of Sanders Coalson and first wife _____. See abstract of "Wills 1810-1848 Book A," on page 282 of Pulaski Co., Ga. History. Sanders Coalson mentions: wife Rebecca; sons, Kindred B., Andrew J., William, Thomas John, Paul and children; daughters Winneford and Charity. Also on page 282 is abstract of will of Rebecca Coalson. She mentions: Nephew, Nathan Womble; Stephen Andrew Coalson; great nieces, Jane and Mary Watson, Peggy Nelson, Nancy Bishop. (For Coalson marriages see page 468 of Pulaski Co., Ga., History) Michael B. Burch is called M. B. in "Memoirs of Georgia" by Knight. He is called Michael G. Burch on page 463, of History of Pulaski County, Ga. where Burch marriage records are listed.

Susan Burch, daughter of Edward Allen Burch, married Sept. 27, 1843, Jacob Shiver. Page 283 History of Pulaski Co., Ga., gives abstract of will of Abraham Shiver (Will Book A 1810 to 1848). He mentions sons Burwell, Jefferson, Elijah, Jacob, Bonapart, George, Isaac, Daniel, and Abraham; daughters Milley, Catherine, Cansody; granddaughters, Hetty, Louise, and Mentey; grandsons, Jacob, William, Jackson Shiver. (Page 561 of History of Pulaski Co. Ga. gives marriages of sons of Abraham Shivers.)

Nathan C. Womble married first in Pulaski Co., Ga., May

26, 1842 Martha Jane Burch. He married 2nd in Pulaski Co. Ga. Aug. 1, 1844, Catherine Shivers. (See p. 585 History of Pulaski Co. Ga.) (See p. 281 of Pulaski History for abstract of will of Raleigh Roebuck. He calls Phoebe Womble his daughter. This will in Book A 1810-1848, perhaps she was ancestress of Nathan Womble.)

William Edward Burch was born Nov. 30, 1865, in Pulaski County, Georgia, (in Hawkinsville, or on his father's plantation.) He died at his home in Hawkinsville, Georgia, July 2, 1940. He was the son of the Rev. Edward Allen Burch, (who served Pulaski County for long years as Clerk of the Court.) and his second wife Mary Ann Beard, who were married in October 1852. She was the daughter of William Beard and wife Lucinda _____. (The "History of Pulaski County, Georgia" gives no Beard records, and does not give record for Edward Burch's marriage to Mary Ann Beard. Therefore, we have to conclude that the Beards did not live in Pulaski County.) William Edward Burch married in Pulaski Co., Ga., Feb. 14, 1887, Lucy Eleanor Cofield, who was born Feb. 20, 1869, and was living with her daughter Mamie Burch Ware of Eastman, Ga., when these records were obtained (about the year 1946 or later). Lucy E. Cofield's parents were: John Bryant Cofield of Houston Co., Ga., born Sept. 3, 1841, died Jan. 26, 1916, and wife Harriet Melissa Taylor of Houston County, Ga., who was born in Houston Co., Ga., May 8, 1845, died Aug 1935, and married July 20, 1866. Paternal grandparents of Lucy E. Cofield were: John G. Cofield who was born in 1813, died 1889 in Mineola, Texas at the age of 76; and wife Eleanor G. White of Houston County, Ga., who died in Perry, Houston County, Ga. in 1859, at the age of 39 years. Maternal grandparents of Lucy E. Cofield were: Isaac Dennard Taylor of Houston Co., Ga., born Oct. 24, 1815, died Oct. 16, 1903, in Houston Co., Ga., and his wife Mary Elender McCoy, who was born in 1820, died March 16, 1895. Paternal great-grandparents of Lucy E. Cofield were: John Cofield born in North Carolina in 1766, died 1859 in Haynesville, Georgia, Houston County; and wife Frances Gray of Washington County, Georgia, who were married about the year 1800.

William Edward Burch and wife Lucy Eleanor Cofield lived in Hawkinsville, Georgia, and had issue, viz:

(1) Mamie Melissa Burch, born Dec. 16, 1887, married June 19, 1912, Edgar Hugh Ware. They live at Eastman, Geor-

gia, and have no children. (She permitted the author to copy all family records which she had, including Bible records, family tradition and "statement" of her grandfather. This was in the summer of 1945. She died a few years later.

(2) Sarah Pearl Burch born Sept. 2, 1891; married April 30, 1937, Frank William Grayam.

(3) William Edward Burch, Jr., born March 8, 1894, died Nov. 16, 1934, married in Sept. 1929, Amy Dixon. Their daughter: Dorothy Elaine Burch was born March 16, 1933. He served in World War I. See record later on.

(4) Franklin Lamar Burch born Nov. 27, 1897; died Nov. 16, 1934; married Oct. 20, 1918 Ruby Bohannon. They had three children, (q.v.).

(5) Luther Earle Burch, born Sept. 8, 1908; married Oct. 30, 1941, Alice Davison Gill. They had (at date these records were obtained) one son Edward Davison Burch, born July 14, 1943. Luther Earle Burch entered U. S. Army in 1942. (See more later.)

(6) Lucy Eleanor Burch, born Sept. 8, 1908; married April 19, 1941, Frank G. Rosell.

Franklin Lamar Burch and his wife Ruby Bohannon had three children, viz:

(1) Franklin Lamar Burch, Jr., born March 28, 1920. He served in U. S. Army in World War II. See record later. He married on January 7, 1945, Nell Moss.

(2) Ruby Luvenia Burch, born Aug. 25, 1921; married June 3, 1945 Fabian Frederick Raney.

(3) Cornelius Edward Burch, born Aug. 31, 1925, was not married when these records were furnished by his Aunt Mamie Burch Ware, (in the summer of 1945); at this date his address was: Cornelius Edward Burch, Y3c, USNR, The Discipline Office, Yerba Buena Island—U.S. Receiving Ship, San Francisco, Calif. He entered service July, 1943.

Other U.S. Army addresses, in summer 1945, follow:

Sgt. Franklin Lamar Burch, 14058103. Casual Sq. A1—APO No. 19378AA c/o P.M. San Francisco, Calif. He served on Guam Island in April, 1945.

Luther Earle Burch S.K. 1/c—NcB—143—ABCD Hdqs. Co. Pb. No. 1 F.P.O. San Francisco, Calif. He entered service Nov. 4, 1942, and served in the Philippines from March 21, 1945.

World War I address: Wm. E. Burch, Jr., 14th Co., 3rd Air Service Mechanics A.E.F. Via. N.Y.A.P.O. 719. Overhaul Park—Motor Trucks Corps. He entered service in Dec. 1917, and was discharged July 1919. He served in France.

Emma Swan Burch was born in Pulaski County, Georgia May 23, 1869, and was living in Hawkinsville, Ga., at about the summer of 1945, when the author copied records of her children's births from the family Bible. She was daughter of Edward Allen Burch, Jr., who was born in Mississippi July 19, 1821; died in Pulaski Co., Ga., Sept. 24, 1907; and his 2nd wife Mary Ann Beard, to whom he was married in Oct. 1852. Emma Swan Burch (called Emmie), married in Pulaski County, Ga., Dec. 26, 1888, Richard Francis DeLamar, who was born in Pulaski County, Georgia, Feb. 24, 1859 and died in Hawkinsville, Ga., Aug. 22, 1937. (He was the son of: Richard Francis DeLamar, born in North Carolina in 1817, died in Pulaski Co., Ga. before Jan. 3, 1871; and his wife Nancy Jane Buchan, who was born in Pulaski Co., Ga. in 1831, and was living there Dec. 1, 1873, when she was administratrix of estate of her deceased son John R. DeLamar. For further DeLamar, and Buchan ancestry, see those families in book: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I," by Marilu Burch Smallwood. The DeLamar family of N. C. and Ga. are descended from Francis DeLaMare a French Huguenot who was in Pasquotank Precinct of N.C. in 1693.)

Emma Swan Burch and husband Richard Francis DeLamar lived in Hawkinsville, Ga., and he is buried there in the town cemetery. They had issue:

(1) Richard Francis DeLamar, born Sept. 3, 1889; married Sept. 3, 1914, Mable Fitzgerald. Their children are: (a) Edith (b) Richard Francis DeLamar, III.

(2) James Edward DeLamar, born Nov. 6. 1890; died July 6, 1891.

(3) John Burch DeLamar, born July 22, 1892; married June 15, 1916, Edith Josephine Fleming, and had issue, (q.v.).

(4) Zoe Lathrope DeLamar, born April 24, 1894; married at Hawkinsville, Ga. June 3, 1914, Dr. Allen Robert Rozar of Macon, Ga. They live in Macon and have a daughter Zoe Lathrope Rozar born 1915, who married Charles Moore of Macon, Ga., and had a daughter Rozar Moore.

(5) Emmie Swan DeLamar, born Nov. 25, 1896; married at Hawkinsville, Ga., Nov. 7, 1923, Oscar C. Amos from

Forsyth, Ga. (His mother was Mrs. Jennie C. Amos). They have no children.

(6) Mary Christine DeLamar, born Dec. 25, 1899; married Jesse McFarland Wynne of Cochran, Ga. and had: (a) Annie Wynne who married J. W. Jones. (b) James Wynne, who was "in High School" when these records were procured, (which was probably about 1945.)

(7) Annie Louise DeLamar, born April 26, 1902; married at Hawkinsville, Ga., Dec. 7, 1924, William Riley Lynch of Flovilla, Ga., but of Jacksonville, Florida when these records were obtained. No children.

(8) Lucy Lorene DeLamar, born Dec. 22, 1904; married Sidney M. Hall of Laurens County, Ga. They had: Swann Hall, who only lived a few months.

(9) Helen Elizabeth DeLamar, born Feb. 11, 1908; married in Hawkinsville, Ga., Sept. 6, 1930, John Lewis Peters of Dublin, Ga., Laurens County. Their children: (a) John, Jr. (b) Emily Frances (c) Helen. (John Lewis Peters is son of Thomas Peters, Jr., and wife Catherine Lewis who were married in Pulaski Co., Ga. June 7, 1899.)

John Burch DeLamar and wife Edith Josephine Fleming who were married in Pulaski Co., Ga., June 15, 1916 had three sons:

(1) John Fleming DeLamar was unmarried and serving with the U.S. Marines when these records were furnished. He entered service in 1941.

(2) Leonard DeLamar was a Lieutenant in the U.S. Air Corps when these records were obtained, (about 1945). He was not then married.

(3) Robert Edward DeLamar was studying aviation at the University of South Carolina about 1945. (He was probably in R.O.T.C.) He was unmarried.

Edith Josephine Fleming, who married John Burch DeLamar, was daughter of: James Ferdinand Fleming, born in Pulaski Co., Ga., June 8, 1858; died there Nov. 27, 1932; and his wife Emily Gibson, who was born in Quincey, Florida, Oct. 27, 1863, died in Hawkinsville, Ga., April 25, 1894, and married there Feb. 28, 1889.

History of Laurens County, Georgia, by Bertha Sheppard Hart, M.A., (pages 442-443) carries genealogy of John Lewis Peters who married Helen E. DeLamar. It begins with William

Peters who came to Philadelphia, Pennsylvania from England as representative of the English Crown in the American Colonies, bought an estate on the Schuylkill River and built a home which he called Belmont Mansion. This mansion is standing now in Fairmont Park. The Peters' coat of arms is in the ceiling of the mansion.

The following records are largely a repetition, but as they differ in several instances, from the records quoted from *Memoirs of Ga.*, Vol. II, by L. L. Knight, they are given as the author is desirous of using every scrap of data that is available.

"Biographical Souvenir of the States of Ga. and Fla.," published in 1889 by F. A. Battey & Co., Chicago: "The Rev. Edward A. Burch of Hawkinsville was born in Miss. while it was yet a territory, July 19, 1821. His parents were Edward A. and Elizabeth (Cowart) Burch. His father was a native of Ga. and was reared by his cousin Edward Burch. Edward Burch was a Rev. Soldier in Marion's legion and served with Sergeant Jasper at the rescue of "Jones" at Jasper Springs near Savannah. The history is in the "Life of Marion." Edward was a beardless 18 year old boy. Marion gave him an ink-stand and a pen-case (which are in the subject's possession . . .) for his faithful service as a brave and patriotic soldier and because he was so much younger than any of the 'band'. That pen wrote his last order. Marion's request was that this present Edward should give to his eldest son, and he to his eldest son and so, on down of name of Edward). As Edward had no children he gave it to Edward Allen and he to his eldest son, our subject. The subject's mother died when he was five months of age. His grandfather was killed by the Indians in Irwin Co. (Ga.) while the family were at supper. His three brothers, Charles, Littleton and Mike went next day in pursuit of the murderers, were attacked by the Indians and Mike was instantly killed. Littleton was scalped but was still living in 1884. Edward A. Sr. died in 1836 at the age of forty-two years. His wife is still living in Waller County, Texas, aged eighty-five years. They had 8 children as follows: (1) The Rev. Edward Allen Burch; (2) Martha; (3) Joseph A.; (4) Susan; (5) Michael B.; (6) Caroline; (7) Catharine; (8) Sarah Martha (wife of N. C. Womble died in 1843 aged twenty years). Joseph A. married a Miss Colson and died in 1854 aged twenty-six years. His widow is still living. Susan, wife of Jacob Shiver, who died in 1866 in

Fla. She died in 1858, aged thirty-six. Michael B. married Winifred Colson, and lives in Texas. Caroline wife of Jacob Shiver died in Fla., aged 27 yrs. Catharine, wife of Jefferson Shiver, is a widow living in Texas. Sarah, wife of John O. Flemming, died in 1853, aged 19.

"The Rev. Edward A. Burch was at one time Clerk of Superior Court of Pulaski Co., served 16 yrs. He was elected 8 times, had four yrs. interval, then was elected tax collector . . . He was first married in 1842 to Mary Crutchfield. The children born to these parents were: (1) Joseph A., consort of Lucy Adams, living in Texas; (2) Mary E., deceased at the age of two years; (3) Caroline, consort of Albert Hanley, of Texas (but formerly of Ga.) The wife (Mary Crutchfield) died in 1851 aged 27 years. The Rev. Edward Allen Burch married second Mary A. Beard and had: (1) Martha, consort of Bernard Mannheim of Hawkinsville; (2) Mary T., consort of J. W. Bowyer of Brunswick, Ga.; (3) Edward L., deceased at the age of 2 yrs. Sept. 5, 1860; (4) Sara E., consort of J. W. Reynolds of Hawkinsville; (5) Lucinda, deceased at 7 mo.; (6) William E., consort of Lucy Cofield; (7) Emma S.; (8) Henry M., deceased at 20 months; (9) Eugenius A. Burch."

Joseph A. Burch came back from Texas one summer to visit his half-brother William Edward Burch. He brought a son Ernest Burch with him. Mamie (Burch) Ware of Eastman, Ga., daughter of Wm. Edward Burch, furnished this data. She could not tell what year the visit was made.

"Some Early Tax Digests of Georgia," by Ruth Blair, (published 1926) gives for Pulaski County, Ga. the following: Page 117: Sally Sutton for the estate of Moses Sutton, 2 slaves 202½ acres land in 21 District, number 219, year 1818. Page 116: Ulysses Crutchfield, 1 poll, year 1818. Page 118; Joseph Colson, 1 poll. Page 118: Sanders Colson, 1 poll, 23 slaves, 1041 acres pine land, 395 acres first quality land, 402½ acres 2nd quality land in Burke and Pulaski Counties. Page 119: Theophilus Sutton, 1 poll, 7 slaves, 104½ acres pine land, 104½ acres 2nd qual. land, 202½ acres 3rd quality land in 24th Disct. No. 196. Page 121: Jesse Sutton, 1 poll, 104½ acres land in 22nd Disct. Page 123: Shadrack Sutton, 1 poll, 6 slaves, 202½ acres 3rd quality land in 22nd Disct. (All of these were for year 1818.)

Note: Sanders Coalson above was father of Winifred Coal-

son who married in Pulaski Co. Ga. Sept. 11, 1855, Michael B. Burch.

Memoirs of Georgia, Vol. II by L. L. Knight carries a preposterous statement, viz: "The advent of Lord Baltimore brought to America two emigrants, Joseph and Charles Burch. Joseph settled in Georgia" . . . "Advent" means arrival. The first Lord Baltimore had a grant for Maryland about 1634. Joseph Burch did not remove from S. C. to Georgia until about 1782-4.

The statement conveyed by Mrs. Mamie Burch Bowyer in a letter to her brother Edward Allen Burch III, claimed that Joseph Burch was son of Charles and Edward Burch was son of Benjamin; and that Benjamin Burch and Charles Burch (aforesaid) came to Georgia from Barnwell District, S.C. The only Benjamin Burch (of whom the author has a record), who came to Georgia at an early date was from Virginia and later removed to Kentucky. Some of his descendants remained in Elbert County, Ga. If that Benjamin had a son Joseph, the author has been unable to learn of him. Charles Burch, Revolutionary Soldier came to Richmond County, Georgia and died there. He had no son Joseph. He had a son Joel who was not 21 years of age in 1811, when his father's estate was administered. Charles had a son Edward, who may have been Edward Burch who served when quite young under Gen. Marion. Charles was brother to Joseph who was killed in the spring of 1818 by Indians. Joseph's son Edward Allen Burch was adopted by Edward who may have been Joseph's nephew. This could have made Edward "cousin" to his adopted son Edward Allen Burch who was born April 16, 1796.

Charles Burch, (aforesaid) also had a son Littleberry Burch, who administered his estate in Richmond Co., Ga. in 1811, and who must have later owned property in Pulaski County, Ga., as his estate was administered there in the 1830s. For this see: "Charles Burch (Revolutionary Soldier) Family of Richmond and Washington Counties, Ga." Edward Burch and his brother Littleberry were in the same company of Militia in Burke Co., Ga. Edward owned land in Richmond County adjoining that of Charles. Charles Burch and Joseph Burch II aforesaid were brothers and sons of Joseph Burch I, whose will probated in Duplin County, N.C., was made in 1765, just four years after the death of his father, George Burch, whose will was probated in 1761 in New Castle County, Delaware, which county ad-

joins Maryland. Joseph Burch was No. 12, and John Burch was No. 11 in Richmond County Light Horse in 1793. They were presumably brothers. See "Burch Family in North Carolina" in Vol. I, (by Smallwood) for will of Joseph Burch, I.

HENRY BURCH (SON OF JOSEPH II) FAMILY OF MONTGOMERY COUNTY, GEORGIA

Henry Burch was born in 1806 or 1807, in Montgomery County, Ga., and was living there, (aged 43), at the "1850 Census." His parents were: Joseph Burch II, Revolutionary Soldier, who was killed by the Indians in Irwin County, Georgia, in the spring of 1818; and last wife Gilley Willcox, or Miss Gilley. Henry Burch married in Montgomery Co. Ga., April 25, 1835 Aleithia Buchanan, called "Leatha" or Leathy. She was born in Georgia in 1815 or 1816 and was probably the daughter of William Buchanan, Sr., who was selling land in Telfair County, Ga. in 1844. He was evidently the William Buchanan, who was living in Irwin Co., Ga. at "1850 Census," aged 95 years; and was, no doubt, the Wm. B. Buchanan who was living in Telfair County Ga. in 1818.

The author cannot vouch for Henry Burch's marriage having taken place in Montgomery Co. Ga. The marriage is recorded there, and he lived there, but he probably married in the adjoining county of Telfair. (These counties did adjoin each other until in the 1900rds., when Wheeler County was formed from a part of Montgomery.) The author does not know how many children were born to Henry Burch, and wife "Leatha" Buchanan; but the 1850 Census shows four. Perhaps others were born afterward. There is a possibility that "Leitha" Buchanan Burch died prior to July 19, 1856; for the "Marriage Records Book A," of Montgomery County, Ga. (Ordinary's Office) carry following: "Henry Burch, July 19, 1856 to Patsy Buchanan." Also in "Marriage Records," Montgomery Co., Ga. are the following Burches, whom the author has not been able to place in any Burch family compiled to date of Sept. 1953. They are "Elias M. Barlow and Lucretia Burch, Feb. 16, 1873; Thomas Brown and Jane Burch Sept. 14, 1884." These last two may have been negroes.

The following census record was copied by the author, at the National Archives, Washington, D.C. Aug. 27, 1850 Census,

Henry Burch (Son of Joseph II) Family of Montgomery County, Georgia

Montgomery County, Georgia: Henry Burch, 43 male, farmer, born Georgia. Leathy Burch, 34 female. Delila Burch, 14, female. Alfred Burch, 11 male. Leathy Ann Burch, 10 female. Berryan Burch, 8 male.

Delila Burch, (14 yrs. old at 1850 Census) married in Montgomery County, Georgia January 31, 1853 Elijah F. Kirkland. See "Kirkland Family" in Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I" by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

Book A. Marriage Records, Montgomery Co., Ga., carries following: "Andy Burch and Pennie Ryals, Nov. 4, 1869." The name "Andy" for Andrew would not designate him as a son of Henry Burch, except for the fact that Buchanan being a Scottish family, no doubt carried the name of Andrew.

The author cannot connect the following Burches with any family. They are given here in the hope that someone, who knows on which branch of the Burch tree they belong, will send in records for them: Montgomery County, Ga. Marriages (Ordinary's office Mt. Vernon, Ga.), page —: "Roderick Murphy and Mary Burch, Jan. 30, 1859; Andy Burch and Pennie Ryals, Nov. 4, 1869. (In Laurens County, which at that date adjoined Montgomery County, Ga., Andrew Burch married Dec. 12, 1811, Milbrey Pittman. See page 281 of "History of Laurens County, Ga.")

Where reference has been made to any family genealogy, other than Burch, and no indication given as to where to find it, then see the book: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I" (or Vols. II and III) by Smallwood.

**JOHN BURCH (SON OF JOSEPH II) FAMILY
OF PULASKI COUNTY, GEORGIA**

John Burch died in Pulaski County, Georgia, prior to March 3, 1845; and was the son of Joseph Burch, who was killed by the Indians in the spring of 1818. He was the "relative John Burch," who was mentioned in will of Revolutionary Soldier, Edward Burch of Richmond and Pulaski Counties, Georgia. John Burch married and had children, viz:

(1) Ruth Burch who married Henry Hugh Harrelson (or Haralson) and had at least two children (q.v.).

(2) George Burch married — (?) and had children includ-

ing: Elizabeth Burch who married _____ Kinchen. She lived at Helena, Georgia, about 1945, or later, but failed to reply to a questionnaire, which was sent to her, by the author.

(3) Steeley Burch, who moved to Alabama, and lived in, or near, Georgiana. His children: (a) Breckenridge Burch; (b) Epsy Burch, who married a Henderson in Alabama. (c) Ellen Burch, who married a Miller. (Georgiana, Alabama is in Butler County, in the southern part of the state.)

(4) Charity Burch, was born in Pulaski County, Georgia, prior to March 3, 1845. she married there, July 14, 1867, Reuben W. Taylor. For descendants see: "Taylor Family" in "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. III" by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

Ruth Burch, and her husband Henry Hugh Harrelson most likely lived in Montgomery County, Ga. They had at least three children:

(1) Aquila Harrelson, who married Thomas Clark, son of Cornelius Clark of Laurens, or Montgomery, County, Ga.

(2) Reuben Riley Harrelson, who married Winnie Kinchen, daughter of the Rev. Jeremiah Kinchen, II, who was born in Laurens County, Ga., Sept. 9, 1848, died Dec. 1, 1916; and his wife Sophronia Herndon.

(3) Sarah Ellen Harrelson, who married Hamilton Ryals, son of Thomas Ryals and wife Ann Burch. For Ryals ancestry and descendants, see "William R. Ryals Family," in "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. III." Also see the "Reuben Fournoy Burch I (Son of Charles) Family of Laurens County, Georgia."

See "Harrelson (Haralson) Family" in "Vol. II" of above by Smallwood. Also see in that book: "Cornelius Clark (son of Samuel) Family." Henry Hugh Harrelson, aforesaid, was son of William Haralson, (or Harrelson) who was born in Georgia about 1801 and died in Montgomery County, Ga., after June 19, 1855, when his will was made, and married there May 2, 1826, Elizabeth Clark.

In "History of Laurens County, Georgia 1807-1941" by Bertha Shepard Hart, M.A., pages 398 to 401 is a write-up of Herndon family: "James Herndon's father came from South Carolina to Georgia in 1814 with his wife and five sons and settled in Laurens County. James, the youngest, was four years old. His four brothers were Henry, Richard, Philip and Wesley."

The children of James Herndon are given, but no records are given for marriages, or descendants of his brothers Henry, Richard, Philip and Wesley. From one of these four was no doubt; descended Saphronia Herndon, aforesaid, who married the Rev. Jeremiah Kinchen, II.

The above records for descendants of John Burch were furnished by his great-great-niece, Mrs. Charlotte Burch Coleman, of Helena, Ga., whose late father Charles Burch was grandson of Charles, who was brother of John. She gave the records as she remembered them, from a narration by her father.

*MICHAEL BURCH (SON OF JOSEPH II) FAMILY
OF GEORGIA AND ALABAMA*

Michael Burch born _____ was killed by Indians, in Irwin County, Ga., in Spring of 1818, when he and 35 others had gone, (under Capt. John Willcox's leadership) to attack the Indians, in retaliation, for their having killed Joseph Burch, (father of Michael) and having scalped Lyttleton Burch, brother of Michael. (See page 33 of History of Pulaski Co., Ga. for a partial account of this.) Michael Burch married in 1814, or before, Mary Blanchett, or Blanchard. They had two children. These orphans of Michael Burch had two draws in Lottery of 1827, Laurens Co., Ga., Capt. Sion Smith's Dist.; and the widow of Michael Burch had one draw, at the same time, in Capt. Sion Smith's Dist. (See page 35 of History of Laurens Co., Ga.)

Michael Burch and wife Mary Blanchett (called Polly) had two children, viz:

(1) Greenberry Burch born June 22, 1815, died June 6, 1899; married in 1840 in Dale Co., or Coffee County, Ala., Alcie Albritton.

(2) Nancy Burch born _____; married in Dale Co., Ala., Tom Clark.

Mary Burch, widow of Michael Burch, married 2nd in Laurens Co., Ga., Sept. 11, 1820, Hezekiah Hendricks. They moved to Alabama, about the year 1821, and settled near the present town of Hartford, then Dale Co. They were listed in the 1850 Census of Dale County, Ala.; this census record, copied by author in Washington, D.C., follows: Hezekiah Hendrix, 46 male, farmer, 600 (real estate), born South Carolina. Mary Hendrix, 56 female, born Ga. Thomas D. Hendrix, 18 male,

born Ala. McSewell Hendrix, 16 male, born Ala. See "Hendricks Family" in Addenda to this book.

Greenberry Burch born in Laurens Co., Ga. June 22, 1815, died at his plantation home, Geneva County, Ala., June 6, 1899. He and his wife Alcie Albritton were living in Dale Co., Alabama at the 1850 Census. (Geneva County was later formed from Dale.) She was born about 1823 in Georgia. The author thinks she was daughter of William Albritton and wife Maria Blackshear who were married in Laurens Co., Ga., June 1, 1820. (See History of Laurens Co., Ga.) All children of Greenberry Burch and wife Alcie Albritton lived in or near Hartford, Ala. They were:

(1) Mary Jane Burch born 1843 died 1925; married 1st George Bush; 2nd Joe Davis.

(2) William Michael Burch born 1845, died May 8, 1941; (named for both grandfathers perhaps); married Margaret Bigbee. (No children.) He was a private in Cavalry, in Co. K. 115 Regt. Johnston's Army, War Between States.

(3) Nancy F. Burch, born in 1847. (No further record.)

(4) Henry Milton Burch born Feb. 15, 1850; died Nov. 21, 1937; married Rhoda McCrone.

(5) Seaborn G. Burch born 1852, died 19___; married in 1879, Henrietta Jerkins, daughter of Robert W. Jerkins and wife Elizabeth ____.

(6) Martha Ann Burch born Dec. 29, 1853, died Aug. 12, 1911; married in 1874, William Franklin Clemmons, (who was born in Pulaski Co., Ga. in 1851, the son of John Clements and wife Martha Howell, who were married in Pulaski Co., Ga., May 26, 1844. See p. 468 of History of Pulaski Co., Ga.)

(7) Joseph E. Britton Burch born January 24, 1856, died March 23, 1929. He married 1st Mattie Watson; married 2nd Allie Hendrix.

(8) Reuben Linton Burch born Feb. 20, 1858, died Dec. 28, 1940, married in Dec. 1892 Martha Ann Durden.

(9) Vesta Burch born 1860, died ____; married E. Robert Childs.

1850 Census Dale Co., Ala., copied at the national Archives:

Green B. Burch, 35 male, farmer, Real Estate 100.00, born Ga. Alcy Burch, 27 f., born Ga. Mary J. Burch, 7 f., born Ala. William M. Burch, 5 m., born Ala. Nancy F. Burch, 3 f., born Ala. Henry M. Burch, 5/12 m., born Ala.

Children of Vesta Burch, and her husband E. Robert Childs, are viz:

(1) Alcy Childs married Fred A. Roach and had children, viz: (a) Minnie Myrtle Roach; (b) Robert E. Roach; (c) Vesty Jewel Roach; (d) Joyce Lillian Roach; (e) Gertrude Roach; (f) Jessie Clyde Roach; (g) Luther Ellisa Roach; (h) William Joel Roach; (i) Bryant Wilson Roach; (j) Allie Pearl Roach; (k) Alcy Hortense Roach. (Alcy Childs and Fred A. Roach had, when these records were furnished in 1948, 32 living grandchildren, five deceased grandchildren; and 8 living great-grandchildren. These are the records sent in answer to a questionnaire. No dates, and no record of whom their children married.)

(2) Gertrude M. Childs married Alex C. Fields and had: Malbi Fields; married Cecil Darsey and had 3 children: Charles Grady Darsey, Joel Darsey and Bobbie Darsey.

(3) Rhoda Childs married Dallas H. Richards and had children: (a) Pauline Richards; married Charles Marvin Agee, and had a daughter: Glenda Agu. (b) Merrill Richards; married Mary Willa McEachern. (c) Henry Brainard Richards; married Mary Lou Buckley. (d) Mary Vesta Richards; married John C. Naff and had two children: Paula Joyce Naff, and Nancy Faye Naff.

(4) Lena Childs married C. B. Fields and had children: (a) Robert Fields who married Lena _____. (b) Clifford Fields married Ana _____. (c) Joseph Fields; married Mary _____. (d) Adolph Fields; married Dorothy _____. (e) Grace Fields.

(5) Clyde Childs married H. W. McNair and had children: (a) Edgar, (b) Joe, (c) Walter, (d) Bernice, (e) Wilbur, (f) Wilmer.

(6) Maude Childs married John Milton and had children, whose names were not furnished.

(7) Bama Childs married Ward Manley and had four children: (a) Louise, (b) Wilber; married Helen _____, (c) Albert, (d) Ward, Jr.

(8) William Loyd Childs; married Minnie Darby.

(9) Lester Hickman Childs; married Rachel Hodges and had children: (a) Lester H., Jr., (b) Mary Elizabeth.

(10) Ethel Childs; married 1st Merwin (or Marvin) Blackwell. She married 2nd Mac A. Terrell. No children by 2nd marriage.

(11) Audrey Childs; married William Taylor Huguen and had children: (a) Wm. T., Jr., (b) Jean, (c) Joan.

Michael Burch (Son of Joseph II) Family of Georgia and Alabama

(12) Elmer Childs (deceased); married Ethel Wynn. (No children).

Children of Ethel Childs and 1st husband Marvin Blackwell:

(1) Marshall Vernon Blackwell, married Lillian Merwin and had children: (a) Lillian Della Blackwell, (b) Marshall V. Blackwell, Jr., (c) Marvin Clarence Blackwell.

(2) Sara Blackwell married Newton Thornton Saye and had children: (a) Sarah Elizabeth, (b) Barbara Ann.

Mary Jane Burch was born in Dale County, Ala. in 1843, died in 1925; and was the daughter of Greenberry Burch and wife Alcey Albritton who were married in 1840, in Dale County, Ala. Mary Jane Burch was twice married; first to George Bush, and second to Joe Davis. By first marriage she had three children, viz:

(1) Green Bush who married Blanche Adams, (and had several children, and grandchildren). They live in Pensacola, Florida.

(2) Caleb Bush married Donie Williams. They live in Pensacola, Florida, and have several children and grandchildren.

(3) Miley Frances Bush married Harley Campbell, and had six children. They are:

(a) Minnie Campbell, born June 1896, married J. Howard Bottoms. They live at or near, Geneva Ala., and have several children and grandchildren.

(b) Tressie Campbell born in 1898; married Arthur Sullivan. They live on Star Route, Geneva, Ala., and have children and grandchildren.

(c) Vassie Campbell born 1900; married 1st and divorced Dewey Pippin. They had a son: Jack Le Roe Pippin. She married 2nd Thelmer Whitehead, of Hartford, Ala. No children by 2nd marriage.

(d) Jack Clayton Campbell, born in 1903; married Lovie Mitchell. and had three sons: Paul, Doyle and Don.

(e) Alexander Campbell born 1905, served 22 years in the U.S. Navy; He married, while stationed at Norfolk, Va. _____. They now, (in June, 1948) live in Pensacola, Fla., and have three children: Mary Frances, Martha, and Alex. Jr. (called "Sandy").

(f) Burch Campbell, born in 1908; married Dicey Strickland. They have six children, whose names, the author did not learn.

Mary Jane Burch Bush, widow of George Bush, (aforesaid)

married 2nd Joseph Davis. They have three children: (1) Lacey Davis married Earley Wilson. They live at De Funiak Springs, Florida, and have children and grandchildren. (2) Bishop Davis married Gladys _____. They have children and grandchildren. (3) Jasper Davis married Frances _____. They have children, and grandchildren.

Henry Milton Burch, born in Dale Co., Ala., Feb. 15, 1850 (was listed as five months old, at 1850 Census); died in Geneva County, Alabama, Nov. 21, 1937. He was the son of Greenberry Burch and wife Alcey Albritton who were married in Dale Co., Ala. in 1840, and was the grandson of Michael Burch of Laurens Co., Ga., who was killed by Indians in the spring of 1818, in Irwin Co., Ga. Henry Milton Burch married _____ Rhoda McCrone, and they lived near Hartford, Geneva County, Ala. She was born January 18, 1854, and died Sept. 19, 1922. Their children are:

(1) Angus Burch, born Feb. 1875; married in 1900, Amanda Spooner. They have thirteen children, of whom later.

(2) Joseph Hasty Burch, born in March 1876, died in 1945. He married Lillie Martin and had three children. (See later)

(3) T. Rotia Burch, born Aug. 30, 1877, died May 17, 1934; married Eddie C. Hatcher. They live _____ Ala., and had several children. See later.

(4) Agnes F. Cora Burch, born January 11, 1879, died Dec. 10, 1946; married Miles Spooner, and had four children. See later.

(5) Jernagan Burch married Nora Ward and had two sons, (whose names the author did not learn).

(6) Delia Burch married DeWitt Outlaw, and had three sons: (a) Herman, (b) Gilbert, (c) Earl, who was "killed when the Reed sank in 1944."

("Alexander Outlaw born in North Carolina in 1738, died in Alabama in 1826. He served as a private, in N.C. Regt under Col. William Campbell, at Kings Mt." during Revolutionary War. See page 46 of Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers in Georgia by Mrs. H. H. McCall. Perhaps DeWitt Outlaw was a descendant of Alexander Outlaw.)

T. Rotia Burch, born Aug 30, 1877 and her husband Eddie C. Hatcher had several children. Four of them were living in June 1948. They are: (1) Wada Hatcher; married Loya Shields. (2) Zack Hatcher; married Essie Reece and had a son:

Bernard Hatcher. (3) Ira Lee Hatcher. (She was not married in June 1948). (4) Huey Hatcher; married Nell Hornsby and had two daughters. (Did not learn their names.)

Agnes F. Cora Burch, (above) born January 11, 1879, and her husband Miles Spooner had four children, viz: (1) Tinsley Spooner; married Liller Chapman. They had no children prior to June, 1948. (2) Curtis Spooner; married Viola _____, and had a daughter. (3) Houston Spooner; married Rotia Dykes. No children (in June 1948). (4) Erie Spooner married Arthur Day and had several children and grandchildren (whose names the author did not learn).

Angus Burch born in Feb. 1875 (son of Henry Milton Burch and wife Rhoda McCrone). married in 1900, Amanda Spooner. They had 13 children, as follows:

(1) Gladys Burch born Aug. 24, 1902, married 1st (and divorced) Foy Shirley. They had a daughter Laura Helen Shirley who married Vernon Dillard. Gladys Burch married 2nd Tice Kelley. They live at Hartford, Ala.

(2) Hubert Burch, born Dec. 3, 1903; married Onys Reece, and had three children, (whose names the author did not learn).

(3) Valmer Burch, born Oct. 5, 1905; married Jim White. They had children, two of whom are living, viz: (a) Kathleen White, married John David Lasseter; (b) Mary Charles White.

(4) Lena Burch, born Aug. 28, 1908; married Willis Spikes (great-grandson of Mary Blanchett Burch, widow of Michael Burch who was killed by Indians in Irwin Co., Ga., in Spring of 1818), and her 2nd Husband Hezekiah Hendricks. See "Hendricks Family." Lena Burch and husband Willis Spikes live in Black, Ala., and have a son, Herman.

(5) Bernice Burch, born Sept. 9, 1911; married _____ Johnson, and had two children; (did not learn names).

(6) Luther Burch, born August 9, 1913; married Percy Tyler. and had a son: Charles Tyler.

(7) Elon Burch, born Sept. 5, 1915; served in World War II, and was killed March 20, 1944, on New Caledonia.

(8) Iris Burch, born Nov. 14, 1917; married Judge Whitehead and had a daughter. (No further record.)

(9) Onys Burch, born Feb. 28, 1920; married Roscoe Deal, and had three daughters. (No further record.)

(10) Emmet Burch, born July 1, 1923; not married in June 1948.

Michael Burch (Son of Joseph II) Family of Georgia and Alabama

(11) Wayne Burch, born Sept. 13, 1924; married Perry Deau Majors. No children at June, 1948.

(12) Sam Burch, born June 1, 1927; married Maxine Majors, and had a daughter. (Did not learn name.)

(13) Loyce Burch, born Oct. 31, 1929; married Edward Hughes and had one child.

Joseph Hasty Burch, born March 1876, died in 1945; and was the son of Henry Milton Burch and wife Rhoda McCrone, who lived near Hartford, Geneva County, Alabama. Joseph Hasty Burch married Lillie Martin, who was born in 1882, and died in 1946. They had three children: viz:

(1) Revie Burch, born Sept. 19, 1903; married Glenn Dorrity. (See their children later.)

(2) Lovie Burch, born Feb. 19, 1905; married Allen Dorriety. (See children later.)

(3) William Milton Burch; married Anna Rea Vanlandingham (a great-great-granddaughter of Mack Hendrix, son of Mary Blanchette Burch, widow of Michael Burch, and her 2nd husband Hezekiah Hendricks.) Their children are: (a) Alcie Burch, born Nov. 1926; married Buford Grey. (b) Mary Rhode Burch, born in January 1928; married Lex Tindell. (c) Christell Burch. (d) Charles Robert Burch. (e) Martha Lura Burch.

Martha Ann Burch was born in Dale County, Alabama, Dec. 29, 1853, died Aug. 12, 1911, at her home in Geneva County, Alabama, and was daughter of Greenberry Burch and Alcie Albritton who were married in 1840. Greenberry Burch moved to Dale County, Alabama about the year 1821, with his mother and her 2nd husband Hezekiah Hendricks, who were married in Laurens County, Ga., Sept. 11, 1820. (See "Marriages 1809 to 1855" in "History of Laurens County, Ga.") Greenberry Burch's father, Michael Burch, was killed by Indians in Irwin Co., Ga., in the Spring of 1818. Martha Ann Burch, aforesaid, married in Dale, or Geneva Co., Ala., 1874, William Franklin Clemmons. He was born in Pulaski County, Ga. in 1851, being the son of John Clements and wife Martha Howell, who were married in Pulaski Co., Ga., May 26, 1844. (See p. 468 History of Pulaski Co. In Georgia the family spelled their name Clements. So do the descendants to this day, in Ga.) Martha Howell, aforesaid, was, no doubt, the daughter of Thomas Howell and wife Mary Atkins who were married in Pulaski Co., Ga., January 29, 1829. (On pages 1034 and 1035 of Memorial Record of Alabama—Copyright 1893 by Brant and Fuller, there is a

short write-up of Wm. F. Clemmons and parents John Clemmons and wife, Martha Howell, etc. This states that the aforesaid Martha Howell was born in 1832 and married when 14 yrs. of age. (The author believes she was born in 1830, or married when 12 yrs. of age, which they often did in those days. See this write-up later on. Also ancestry of Mary Atkins.)

Martha Ann Burch and her husband William Franklin Clemmons (Clements) had nine children, only five of whom were living in June, 1948, (when these records were furnished by her niece, Malzie Burch, of Hartford, Alabama). These five children are, viz:

- (1) Elvira Clemmons; married Berry A. Hendrix. (He was a great-grandson of Mary Blanchett Burch, widow of Michael Burch, who was killed by Indians in Irwin Co., Ga., in 1818; and her 2nd husband Hezekiah Hendricks, whom she married in Laurens County, Ga., Sept. 11, 1820.)
- (2) Ida Clemmons married William D. Pate. They live in Samson, Alabama.
- (3) Epsie Clemmons married J. Cliff Hooten of Bainbridge, Ga., and they live in Bainbridge.
- (4) Ada Clemmons married Ed Powell. They lived in Cordele, Ga., (date of June 1948) and had children: (a) Florrie, who married _____ Watts; (b) Edward Powell.
- (5) Frances Mozelle Clemmons married _____ Doughtry. They live in West Palm Beach, Fla., and have one son: Edward Daughtry, who married Myrl Ford, and had three children.

Epsie Clemmons, above, and her Husband, J. Cliff Hooten, have three children: (1) Gladys (2) Cliff, Jr., married _____; (3) Aubrey married _____.

Ida Clemmons and her husband Will D. Pate, live at Samson, Ala., and have seven children, as follows:

- (1) Dola Pate, married John Alford and had one son. (These records were furnished in June 1948, by Malzie Burch of Hartford, Ala., 1st cousin to Ida Burch Pate.)
- (2) Tressie Pate, married Perry Rabun. They live at West Palm Beach, Fla., and have an adopted daughter.
- (3) Byron Pate, married and lives at West Palm Beach, Fla.; (two children).
- (4) Lloyd Pate, married and has children. (No further record.)
- (5) Ralph Pate, married _____. They live at Samson, Ala., and have one child.

(6) Clarence Pate married _____. They live at Samson, Ala., and have two children.

(7) Agnes Pate, married Will McLean. They live at Coffee Springs, Ala.

Elvira Clemmons is daughter of Martha Ann Burch and husband William Franklin Clemmons, who were married in Geneva Co., Ala., in 1874. Elvira Clemmons married Berry A. Hendrix, who is a great-grandson of Mary Blanchett Burch (widow of Michael Burch, who was killed by Indians in Irwin Co., Ga., in the Spring of 1818.) Mary B. Burch, married 2nd in Laurens Co., Ga., Sept. 11, 1820, Hezekiah Hendricks.

1850 Census for Dale County, Alabama: "Hezekiah Hendrix, 46 male, farmer, Real Estate 600.00, born S. Carolina. Mary Hendrix, 56 female, born, Ga. Thomas D. Hendrix, 18 m. McSewell Hendrix, 16 m.

Elvira Clemmons' husband, Berry A. Hendrix is a grandson of McSewell Hendrix (called "Mack") who was 16 yrs. old at 1850 Census; see above. Elvira Clemmons and husband had five children:

(1) Loyce Hendrix, born Aug. 30, 1902; married R. Mack Holder. They live at Stevenson, Ala. (No children).

(2) Carthel Hendrix, married _____ and lives at Mobile, Ala.

(3) Valdesse Hendrix, married Richard E. Blalock. They live at Geneva, Ala., R.F.D., and have five living children, viz: (a) Joe Berry Blalock in U.S. Army (date of June, 1948, when these records were furnished by Malzie Burch of Hartford, Ala.) (b) Johnny Mack Blalock (c) Ruby Jean Blalock (d) Jimmy Blalock (e) Elvy Jane Blalock.

(4) Doris Hendrix married Doyle Justice. They live in Geneva, Ala., and have three children: (a) Phillip; (b) Larry; (c) Don.

Pages 1034-1035 of Memorial Record of Alabama—Copyright 1893 by Brant and Fuller: "William F. Clemmons, farmer of Geneva Co., Ala., was born in Pulaski Co., Ga., in 1851, the son of John and Martha Howell Clemmons the former of whom was born in Ga., grew to manhood, and was married in that state. Removing to Ala., he settled in that part of Dale Co., which is now a part of Geneva Co. . . . Martha Howell was born in Ga. in 1832, was married at 14 yrs. of age, and became the mother of 9 children, six of whom survive. She is now, the

wife of C. Barton, a resident of Geneva Co., Ala. . . William F. Clemmons married in 1874 Martha Burch, dau. of Green Burch, and sister to Seaborn Burch . . . She was married in her 20th year, and became the mother of 9 children, five of whom still survive, viz: Elvira, Lula T. V., Espey A., Ida A., Francis M." (Note: Page 468 of History of Pulaski Co., Ga.—John Clements and Martha Howell were married May 26, 1844. She was probably the daughter of Thomas Howell and Mary Adkins who were married in Pulaski Co., Ga., January 29, 1829. (See p. 507 of P. Hist.) Mary Atkins was the dau. of Ica Atkins, Revolutionary Soldier, who died in Pulaski Co., Ga. See p. 281 Pulaski Hist. for record of his will, "Book A. 1810-1848." He mentioned: Wife, Mary; Sons L. B., Ica, John; daughters: Grace Atkins, Sarah Phelps, Jane Mitchell, Mary Howell, Littis Matthews." Of these, L. Berry Atkins married (in Pulaski Co., page 449), March 17, 1835, Nancy Jordon; Jane Atkins married in Pulaski Co., Ga., June 5, 1823, John V. Mitchell;; Gracy Atkins married in Pulaski Co., Ga., Nov. 7, 1833, John Howell.

See page 26 of Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers of Georgia by Mrs. H. H. McCall for: "Ica Atkins (son of Ica Atkins, Rev. Soldier of Cumberland County, North Carolina. Private in the N.C. Line and his wife Nancy Hutchins.) born March 7, 1763, died in Dodge Co., Ga. in 1832, married Mary Gordon. His grave is marked as a Revolutionary Soldier." See page 280 of History of Pulaski Co., Ga. for Ica Atkins, Sr., Revolutionary Soldier. Listed in Cherokee Land Lottery of 1838. 22 Disct. . . . 3 Sec.; 255 lot. Mitchell's Disct. Pulaski County, Ga. Mary Gordon, wife of Ica Atkins, Jr., was born June 19, 1773, died June 15, 1836, and was the daughter of William Gordon who was born in 1738, died after 1790, and his wife Elizabeth Bacon, who was born Dec. 14, 1741, married in 1706. She was daughter of Lyddell Bacon. William Gordon was a private in Virginia militia in 1779. See D.A.R. Natl. No. 108092 of Obedience Harrell (now Mrs. Sterling), of Eastman, Ga., who joined D.A.R. on this line.

Seaborn G. Burch (middle name no doubt Greenberry), was born in Dale County, Alabama, in 1852, died 19__, in Geneva County, Alabama. His parents were: Green Berry (or Greenberry) Burch who was born in Laurens Co., Ga., June 22, 1815, died June 6, 1899 at his plantation home, Geneva County, Ala., (4 miles South of Hartford, Ala.) ; and his wife Alcie Albritton,

Michael Burch (Son of Joseph II) Family of Georgia and Alabama

who was born about 1823 in Ga. (The author does not know who were her parents. She may have been daughter of William Albritton and wife Maria Blackshear, who were married in Laurens Co., Ga., June 1, 1820. See Page 282 History of Laurens Co., Ga. However, the author has no record of this couple's having moved to Alabama. Alcie Albritton's parents moved to Alabama. Albrittons were in Coffee County, Ala., at 1850 Census. See census later on.) Seaborn G. Burch married in 1879 Henrietta Jerkins. She was born in Dale Co. Ala. about 1854 and was the daughter of Robert W. Jerkins and wife Elizabeth _____. Seaborn G. Burch and wife were parents of seven children (six of whom were living in 1893 when "Memorial of Alabama" was copyrighted by Brant and Fuller. See page 1034.) These children are, viz:

(1) Gypsy Burch married J. W. Daughtry. They were living (in 1948) in Dothan, Ala., and were parents of nine children, of whom later.

(2) Alto Burch married Para Lee Strickland, and had three children: (a) Keener, married Vera Tanton (five children); (b) Rush, married Mrs. Pearl Best-Keith; (c) Horace married _____.

(3) Lizzie Burch (deceased); married Howard Jones, and lived in Texas. They had several children. No further record.

(4) William Talley Burch (called Talley) died 1922, while serving in U.S. Army. (He served in World War I.)

(5) Grady Lee Burch, died at sea in 1917 or 1918; while serving in army in "World War I".

(6) Robert G. Burch died in 1925; served in World War I, Army.

(7) Prescott Burch, served in Navy during "World War I". He is married and lives in Panama City, Fla.

Gypsy Burch, above, and her husband, J. W. Daughtry, live in Dothan, Alabama. Their nine children are: (1) Alberta Daughtry, married _____ Alexander. (2) Mamie died when a young lady. (3) Dewey Daughtry. (4) Roy (twin) (5) Troy (twin to Roy); (6) J. B. (7) James Daughtry, served in U.S. Air Force, World War II; and was killed in the Aleutians. (8) Ralph; (9) Evelyn Daughtry married Bill Eubanks. They were living in Slocumb, Ala., when these records were furnished in June 1948 (by Malzie Burch of Hartford, Ala., a first cousin to Gypsy Burch Daughtry, above.)

The following was copied from page 1034 of "Memorial

Record of Alabama" Copyright 1893 by Brant and Fuller: "Seaborn G. Burch, born in Dale (now Geneva) County, Ala., (where he now resides, in 1892.) He is son of Green B. and Alsie F. (Albritton) Burch. He (Green B.) was born in Laurens Co., Ga., about 1818, and came with his parents to Alabama in 1822. He married in 1840 . . . His father and grandfather were both killed by the Indians. His wife Alcie F. Albritton, was born in Ga., and came to Ala. with her parents who settled in Dale County. She married at age of 20, and had nine children . . . Seaborn G. Burch married in 1879 Henrietta Jenkins, daughter of Robert W. and Elizabeth Jenkins. She was born in Dale County, and was married in her 25th year. She had seven children, six of whom still survive, viz: Gypsy A., Alto, Elizabeth V., William T., Robert G., Grady Lee." (Note: Malzie Burch, niece of the aforesaid Seaborn G. Burch furnished records for her uncle's family. She wrote his wife's name Jerkin.)

Joseph E. Britton Burch was born January 24, 1856, in that part of Dale County, Alabama, that later became Geneva County. He died March 23, 1929, in Geneva County, Ala. His parents were: Green Berry Burch, born in Laurens Co., Ga., June 22, 1815, died June 6, 1899 at his plantation home, "Burch Community," four miles south of Hartford, Geneva Co., Ala.; and his wife Alcie Albritton, who was born in Ga., about 1823, moved with her parents to Alabama and settled in Dale County, and married there in 1840. Joseph E. Britton Burch married 1st Mattie I. Watson (born May 3, 1861; died June 2, 1886). He married 2nd Allie Hendrix (born Sept. 25, 1862, died July 26, 1936.) Children by 1st marriage were:

(1) Willie Green Burch married Maude Brackin, and had seven children. (See later).

(2) Tildy Burch married Albert Justice, and had four children. (See later.)

(3) Viola Burch married Coley Hollis, and had four children, of whom later.

(4) Joseph Seaborn Burch married Annie Williams and had one child: Margaret Burch, who married _____ Herring.

By 2nd marriage Joseph E. Britton Burch had four other children, viz:

(5) Ethel Mag Burch born May 1896; married 1st(and divorced Mabry Outlaw. They had two children: (a) Bernice Outlaw married Owen Minnow. (They live in Michigan and have two sons). (b) Alma Lee Outlaw married _____. (She

Michael Burch (Son of Joseph II) Family of Georgia and Alabama

lives at Lockhart, Fla., and has one child.) Ethel May Burch married 2nd _____ Session.

(6) Exie Burch, born 1899; married D. Talmadge Howell. They live in Hartford, Ala., and have children: (a) Joe Edd, married _____ and lives in Orlando, Fla. (No children, date of June 1948); (b) Eloise, married Elton Justice. They live in Hartford, Ala., and have two children: Judy, born 1946, Michael, born 1947.

(7) Ulysses Burch, born 1902; killed in automobile wreck in 1933. Never married.

(8) An infant.

Willie Green Burch, aforesaid, and wife Maude Brackin, had seven children, viz:

(1) Morell Burch, married Horace Driver. She drowned while on a picnic, when her only child Katharine Driver, was an infant. Katharine married _____ Creel and has a son: Sid, born prior to June 1948 (when these records were furnished by Malzie Burch of Hartford, Ala., who is first cousin to Willie Green Burch, above.)

(2) Oel Burch, married Annie Maund, and had one child: Mary Page.

(3) Clyde Burch married 1st (and divorced), Susie Sizemore. They had children: (a) Clare Dell; (b) Julius. He married 2nd Louise Bain and had one child: (c) Reba.

(4) Modell Burch, married _____.

(5) Alleen (or Allene) Burch, married _____ Blair.

(6) Lorene Burch, married _____.

(7) Myrl Burch married _____ West.

Children of Tildy Burch (above) and her husband Albert Justice are:

(1) Eunice Justice, married Clayton Bush. They live Rt. 3, Hartford, Alabama, and had three children (prior to June 1948, when these records were furnished.)

(2) Hugh Justice, married Ossie Lee Dowling, and had 3 children.

(3) Lois Justice, married _____.

(4) Phineas Justice, married Bessie Brooks, and had four children.

Viola Burch, is daughter of Joseph E. Britton Burch, above, and his first wife, Mattie I. Watson. Viola married Coley Hollis; they have four children:

Michael Burch (Son of Joseph II) Family of Georgia and Alabama

- (1) Walter Hollis, married Verla Mae Palmer. (They have two sons and an adopted daughter.
- (2) Celeste Hollis, married Sumpter McNeal. They live at Hartford, Alabama, and have four children: (a) Rudolph; (b) Ouida Lou; (c) a daughter; (d) ____.
- (3) Clifford Hollis married ____ McNeal, and had children.
- (4) M. C. Hollis married ____ Palmer, and had one child (prior to June, 1948).

Reuben Linton Burch was born in Dale Co., Alabama, Feb. 20, 1858, died at his home two miles south of Hartford, Geneva County, Ala., Dec. 28, 1940, and was son of Greenberry Burch and wife Alcie Albritton. He married in Geneva County, Ala., in Dec., 1892, Martha Ann Durden. She was born in Dale County, Ala., May 12, 1875, and was living in 1948 (when these records were furnished by her daughter, Malzie Burch). She is the daughter of William Washington Durden, who was born July 2, 1832, died Oct. 24, 1893; and his wife, Polly Blackwell, born in 1829, died June 24, 1911. They were living from about 1890, until their deaths, near Hartford, Geneva County, Ala. The Durdens moved from Ga., to Alabama after the War Between States. William Washington Durden, aforesaid, served in Co. G. 51st Ga. Regt. during that war. Reuben Linton Burch and wife Martha Ann Durden had nine children, all of whom were born at the country home, two miles south of Hartford, Geneva County, Ala. They are:

- (1) An infant, born and died in 1893.
- (2) Linton Elison Burch (called Linton), born Oct. 22, 1894; married November 15, 1914, Bertha Shields.
- (3) Malzie Burch, born Sept. 20, 1896; she has never married. She and her mother live in Hartford, Ala. Malzie Burch has given the author splendid assistance, and it was due to her help that the author was able to compile this list of Michael Burch's descendants.
- (4) An infant son, born and died in 1898.
- (5) V. C. Burch, born April 10, 1899; married Oct. 1, 1924, Irene Chance.
- (6) Wanda Burch, born May 29, 1902; married Nov. 1937, Hubert Poole.
- (7) Mike Lee Burch, born Aug. 14, 1905; married Dec. 3, 1924, Camilla White.

Linton Elison Burch, above, and wife Bertha Shields were married Nov. 15, 1914. They live on a farm, in Geneva County,

Michael Burch (Son of Joseph II) Family of Georgia and Alabama

Alabama; and have two children:

- (1) Ruby Louise Burch, born March 10, 1917; married in Feb. 1946, Anton J. Baltikanski.
- (2) Talley Maurice Burch, born Aug. 1, 1920; served in the army during "World War II." He married Ruby Cannon. They lived in Tampa, Fla. (date of June, 1948), and had one child: Marianne Burch, born June 12, 1942.

V. C. Burch, above, and wife Irene Chance, live on a farm in Geneva County, Alabama, and have five children:

- (1) Mary Burch, born Sept. 10, 1926; married Earl A. Kuevin. They live at Covington, Ky., and have a son: Earl A. Kuevin, Jr., born May 25, 1946.
- (2) Vernon C. Burch, born Dec. 12, 1929; was living in Covington, Ky., (date of June 1948).
- (3) Jorene, Born Sept. 29, 1932.
- (4) Gail Burch, born Aug. 19, 1935.
- (5) Jean Burch, born Dec. 24, 1936.

Wanda Burch, above, and her husband, Hubert Poole, live on a farm out from Hartford, Geneva Co., Ala., and have children, as follows: (1) Sterling Burch Poole, born Nov. 4, 1939. (2) Reuben Harrison Poole, born Sept. 16, 1941. (3) Johnny Poole, born January 27, 1944.

Mike Lee Burch, above, and his wife, Camilla White, live on a farm, near Hartford, Geneva Co., Ala. Their children are: (1) Mike Larue Burch, born July 3, 1925; served in the navy, in "World War II." (2) Frances Lourene Burch, born Sept. 28, 1928.

The following census records were copied by the author, at the National Archives, Washington, D.C. Perhaps Alcey F. Albritton, wife of Greenberry Burch (married 1840) was the granddaughter of Joseph Albritton. It seems feasible since they named one son: "Joseph E. Britton."

1850 Census Coffee Co., Ala. (below):

Joseph Albrison, 75 male, farmer, born South Carolina.

Ann Albrison, 70 female, born North Carolina.

Winney Albrison, 49 female, born South Carolina.

Eliza A. Albrison, 10 female, born Alabama.

1850 Census Coffee Co., Ala.:

Arthur Albrisson, 53 male, farmer, born South Carolina.

Mary Albrisson, 57 female, born South Carolina.
James Albrisson, 38 male, born South Carolina.
Frances C. Albrisson, 21 female, born Alabama.
Mary M. Albrisson, 16 female, born Alabama.
Juda Albrisson, 77 female, born South Carolina.
Ira H. Albrisson, 7/12 male, born Alabama.

1850 Census Coffee Co. Ala.:

Joseph E. Albritton, 39 male, merchant, born Ga.
Rebecca Albritton, 33 female, born Ga.
Nancy Ann Albritton, 17 female, born Ga.
Sarah Ann Albritton, 14 female, born Ala.
Mary Ann E. Albritton, 10 female, born Ala.
Queen Ann Vesta Albritton, 7 female, born Ala.

The author suggested that Alcie Albritton, (born in Georgia, about the year 1823, and married in 1840 Greenberry Burch) could have been the daughter of William Albritton who married in Laurens County, Georgia, June 1, 1820, Maria Blackshear. There seems every reason to believe that this is true. This family of Blackshear of Laurens County was closely related to the Bush family there. We later find that a daughter of Greenberry Burch and wife Alcie Albritton, married George Bush. No doubt some of these Bushes moved from Laurens County, Ga., to Alabama at about the same time that Greenberry Burch's mother and her second husband Hezekiah Hendrick moved to Alabama. The names of Greenberry Burch's children also indicate that Alcy Albritton's parents were William Albritton and wife Maria Blackshear, for the first daughter was named Mary Jane, and the first son William Michael. "Maria" and "Mary" are the same name. The author further thinks that William Albritton may have been the son of Joseph Albrison, born 1775 in South Carolina, of the preceding "1850 Census" of Coffee County, Alabama. (Coffee County adjoins both Dale and Geneva Counties.) Greenberry Burch's son Joseph E. Britton Burch was named, no doubt, for Joseph E. Albritton, born about 1811, See "1850 Census." This Joseph E. Albritton was, no doubt, an uncle of Alcie Albritton who married Greenberry Burch. "History of Laurens County, Georgia 1807-1941 by Bertha Sheppard Hart, M.A., pages 34-35: "Georgia, Laurens County." Persons eligible to draw in Land Lottery, 1819. Capt. Sion Smith's District: Arthur Alburson, 2 draws. Joseph Alburson, 2 draws. Sarah Alburson, widow, 1 draw. Mary Burch, widow, 1 draw. Michael Burch, orphans of . . . 2 draws. This Mary Burch was

widow of Michael Burch, who was killed by Indians in spring of 1818. These Albursons were, without doubt, the Arthur Albrison, and Joseph Albrison of the preceding "1850 Census" Coffee County, Alabama. "Sarah Alburson, widow," doubtless died prior to 1850 Census, and was no doubt, a widow of "Revolutionary Soldier," and so mother of Joseph and Arthur Alburson, of the 1818 Land Lottery. This name Alburson had been meant, without doubt, for Albrisson, or Albritton, (and later in Alabama, the name began to be spelled Albritton.)

The Blackshear and Bush ancestry is as follows: (See pages 322-323 History of Laurens Co., Ga.) "James Blackshear, the father of Gen. David, was the first to come. He was a German immigrant, who came about 1732 and settled near Trenton, North Carolina. About 1758 he married Catherine Francks Bush, the daughter of John Martin Francks and wife Civil, and the widow of a Mr. Bush. To this union were born eight children as follows: (1) James (2) Edward (3) Gen. David (4) Elizabeth (5) Susannah (6) Elijah, born 1771 (7) Penelope (8) Joseph, born Sept. 7, 1775, died 1830; married Winifred, sister of Colonel William A. Tennille, late Secretary of State. James the eldest was killed by the Tories during the Revolutionary War. Edward Blackshear moved to Thomas County, Georgia, and died there in 1829." James Blackshear's will was probated in Jones County, North Carolina in 1788, mentioned all of above children, and said: "Betsy Bryan and Susanna Bryan (daughters)." The wills of Elijah Blackshear, and Joseph Blacksher (sons of James) are listed on page 269 of Laurens County History.

It is interesting to note that Edward Blackshear moved to Thomas County, Georgia. See records, previously given, as indicating that Alcie Albritton was daughter of William Albritton and wife Maria Blackshear, who had to be descended from Edward Blackshear, or from his brothers James or Joseph. Edward's brother Elijah never married, and Gen. David Blackshear's children are given on page 323 of History of Laurens County, Ga. The Blackshear family was a very prominent one there in Laurens and Gen. David Blackshear was termed "one of the most illustrious men ever to call Laurens County his home."

William D. Pate of Samson, Alabama married Ida Clemmons, (who is daughter of Martha Ann Burch and her husband

William Franklin Clemmons). The author wrote them for some Pate genealogy. The following is an abstract of data sent by William D. Pate on Aug. 6, 1948: "I believe you mentioned you would like to have all the information on my family (Pate) you could get. I don't have much information, but what I have I am glad to furnish it as it might lead to my learning more about the Pate family. My Grandfather's people lived in Kentucky back in 1800. His name was Jeremiah Pate and he was born in 1801. He enlisted in the U.S. Army and served in the War of 1812 between England and U.S.A. He was very young, but I have seen his discharge papers issued at Nashville, Tenn. and his widow drew a pension from that war. He, I understand ran away from home and came to South Alabama while young and married and spent his life here in South Alabama, that was so long ago that a creek was named after him. He raised four boys and one girl, the four boys, Green, William, Thomas and Jeremiah all served in the Confederate War. Jeremiah and William did not get back, Thomas, who was my father, and Green came back to their families. We knew one of the boys died or was killed but the other brother we do not know what became of him. We think he was captured by the Yankees and possibly died in prison. When my grandfather located in Alabama he did not keep in touch with his people and so we do not know anything about the family except his children. However, I have traced up my family name, and I know Col. Pate came from England and settled in Virginia and from his family I suppose the Pates have spread all over the South, mostly in Georgia, but there seems to be one hundred years that we do not have much information; and all the family records I have been able to trace do not mention any of the original Pates moving into Kentucky. I would appreciate any information I could get, I am nearing my 72nd birthday and all my father's family are deceased except myself. I am the youngest of my father's family. The Pate family in Georgia have written a book on the family, but as I have said they do not mention any of them moving in Kentucky, and so do not have my family in their book."

"The Burch Bulletin for Year 1929" by Frank P. Burch, was loaned to the author by Miss Mary Burch of Martinsville, Virginia. It carried the following: "We have a letter from W. M. Burch of Hartford, Ala., in which he states. 'We are a family lost sight of, our people moving from South Carolina to Georgia, where the Indians killed our grandfather Michael

Michael Burch (Son of Joseph II) Family of Georgia and Alabama

(Mike) Burch and also shot down and scalped his brother Littleton Burch, leaving him for dead. He revived and lived several years. Michael Burch married Polly Blanchett, who after Michael's death married Hezekiah Hendrix, and moved from Lowndes County, Ga., to Alabama.' W. M. Burch is now (1929) 83 years old. He served in Co. K. 6th Alabama Cavalry in the Civil War; and his brother was Green Burch who married Ailsie Albritton." We have previously shown that Michael Burch's widow, and his orphans drew land in Lottery of 1819, at which time they lived in Laurens County, Georgia; and that she married there in 1820, Hezekiah Hendricks (or Hendrix). Above records show that they later lived in Lowndes County, Ga. This County adjoins Thomas County and both were created in 1825; the former wholly from Irwin County, and the latter was partially created from Irwin.

There may have been other Albrittons who were living in Coffee Co., Ala., at 1850 Census. There may also have been some who lived in Dale County, Alabama at 1850 Census. The Albritton and Albrisson records were only given as leads for anyone who wishes to do further research. Since the foregoing records were typed for publication the author has seen "Pioneers of Wiregrass Georgia Vol. II" by Folks Huxford, which shows William Albritton, (who married Maria Blackshear) to have been son of Revolutionary Soldier John Albritton, who died in Laurens County, Ga. Vol. I by Huxford, page 4 shows that the Rev. Matthew Albritton (brother to William who married Mariah Blackshear), was living in Lowndes County, Ga. at censuses of 1830, 1840, and 1850. See previously quoted statement of W. M. Burch, of Hartford, Alabama, showing that Michael Burch's widow and her second husband Hezekiah Hendrix moved from Lowndes Co., Ga., to Alabama. Since William Albritton who married Mariah Blackshear presumably moved away from Laurens County then no doubt he, too, moved to Lowndes County, Ga. Matthew Albritton married Ann Bulloch, sister to James Stephens Bulloch whose daughter Martha married Theodore Roosevelt, (and they became parents of President Theodore Roosevelt and Elliot Roosevelt, who was father of Eleanor Roosevelt who married her cousin Franklin Delano Roosevelt, our late beloved president. See pages 12-13 of "Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers in Georgia" by Mrs. H. H. McCall.)

Pioneers of Wiregrass Georgia. Vol. 2, page 20: "John Al-

Michael Burch (son of Joseph II) Family of Georgia and Alabama

britton, a Revolutionary soldier, was born about 1750 and, as thought, in Virginia. He grew up in North Carolina and married there about 1774. His wife's name was Abby (or Abigail) but her maiden name has not been learned. They had the following known children: (1) Thomas, born 1776, married Frances____. (2) Henry, born 1778, married Sallie____. (3) Ann, born 1782, married Jethro J. Weaver. (4) Sarah, born 1786, married Capt. David Mizell, Nov. 27, 1808. (5) Matthew, born 1788, married Ann Bulloch, dau. of James. (6) Susannah, born 1793, married Wm. E. Dean, July 4, 1816. (7) Jane born 1795, married John Dean, Dec. 22, 1814. (8) William, born 1797, married Mariah Blackshear, June 1, 1820. (9) Richard, born 1798, married Elizabeth Perkins, Dec. 13, 1825. It appears that John Albritton lived in South Carolina then, in Georgia during the Revolution. His earliest residence in Georgia was in Effingham County where he had 126 acres surveyed for him there Sept. 6, 1784. He lived in that portion of Effingham that was made into Screven County in 1793, and into Bulloch in 1796. He moved with his family and with his son, Matthew and his family, and others of the connection to Laurens County very soon after its creation, and was a charter member of the Poplar Springs Baptist Church there in 1807. He lived there until his death in 1815. Laurens County records show that Richard and Henry Albritton, his sons were appointed administrators on his estate Dec. 4, 1815, and on July 2, 1821, Jethro J. Weaver was appointed administrator de bonis non. The home-place seems to have been on Lot 244, 2nd district Laurens County, which the administrator sold at public sale March 7, 1825."

Note: Joseph Albrison, who was 75 yrs. of age at 1850 Census, was born in 1775 and could have been son of John Albritton, Revolutionary Soldier.

For further ancestry of Michael Burch, see "Joseph Burch II (Revolutionary Soldier) Family".

*REUBEN BURCH (SON OF JOSEPH II) FAMILY
OF RICHMOND CO., GA. AND ALABAMA*

Joseph Burch II, Revolutionary Soldier, had a son Reuben Burch, who remained in Richmond County, Georgia, when his father and some sisters and brothers removed to Montgomery County, Georgia. This Reuben Burch and others of Joseph Burch's "18 children" were designated by following, which the

author copied from a file in office of the Secretary of State, Atlanta, Georgia: "Orphans of Joseph Burch of Richmond Co., Ga., (Winter's Militia District) drew land in Irwin Co., Ga. in Lottery of 1820."

Note: Several Counties were later formed from a part of Irwin County, Ga. At present (1953), the area once occupied by Irwin County is now included in following: A small part of Willcox Co., all of present Irwin County, most of Ben Hill County, about one-third of Turner County, a big portion of Worth County, about one-third of Coffee County, all of Tift County, all of Colquit County, all of Berrien County, part of Atkinson County, Lanier County, all of Lowndes County, all of Brooke County, and most of Thomas County. (This data for counties is copied from a diagram on page IX of "About This Book" in Volume I, *Pioneers of Wiregrass Georgia*, by Folks Huxford.)

History of Ala., by Albert Burton Moore (Pub. 1927). Pages 269-270: "John Thomas Burch, M.D., a physician and surgeon engaged in practice of Hartselle, Ala., (has done nearly all his practice in Morgan Co., Ala.) He was born near Moulton, in Lawrence Co., Ala., April 12, 1876. His grandfather, Reuben Burch, a native of Ga., moved from that state to Perry Co., Ala., and in 1872 settled in Lawrence Co., Alabama, on a farm ten miles w. of Moulton, where he lived out his life. He married a Miss Perry, a native of Ga. Reuben McDuffy Burch, father of Dr. (J. T.) Burch, was born in Ga. in 1844, was reared in Perry and Lawrence Counties, Ala. He (the father) died in 1911; Reuben M. Burch married Susannah Hughston, who was born in Talledega Co., Ala., in 1846, and at the age of 80 lived near Danville, in Morgan Co., Ala. (1) Dr. Burch is the oldest of 4 children, his sister (2) Addie, living near Moulton, is the widow of Faris Byers, who died in 1923. (3) Reuben L. Burch was living at Walnut Ridge, Ark, in 1916 and was killed there by train. (4) Silas Burch, a farmer, living (in 1927) at Danville, in Morgan County. Dr. Burch married Feb. 27, 1907, Grace Lee Aldridge, dau. of John and Maggie Aldridge. Dr. and Mrs. Burch have two children, viz: (a) Edith (b) John Lee Burch."

NELLIE BURCH GUEST (DAUGHTER OF JOSEPH BURCH II REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIER) FAMILY

Nellie Burch was born about 1816, or 1817, though she is

listed in "1850 Census" as being "30 years" old. This would have made her birth date in 1820, which was impossible. She, like most women, disliked to admit her true age. She wanted, of course, to be younger than her husband, who was listed as "31 yrs." old at 1850 Census. Nellie Burch was older than her sister Eleanor Burch, who was born in 1818. Parents of Nellie Burch were: Joseph Burch, Revolutionary Soldier, born in Maryland, (according to family tradition) and was killed by Indians in Irwin County, Ga., in the spring of 1818, and his last wife Gilley Willcox, or a Miss Gilley. He lived in Montgomery County, but owned land and stock in Irwin County, which county at that date was bounded on the northeast by the Ocmulgee River, on the north by Pulaski County, and on the south by the State of Florida.

Nellie Burch married Benjamin Guest (or Guess), about the year 1839, probably. The author does not know who were the parents of Benjamin Guest, but it is clear that he was descended from the Maryland family of Gist, Guest, Guess, or Gess; the name was variously spelled. The fact that one Benjamin Guest was in Burke County Company of Militia, with Burches, seems to indicate that he may have been father of Benjamin who married Nellie Burch. See following: Benj. Guest was in Muster Roll 1st Class 2nd. Brig. 1st. Div. Ga. Militia 7th Regt. Burke Co., Ga. date 1793-1800 First Co. (Capt. John Bell) Note: In same Company were Edward Burch and Wm. Brock, and Littleberry Burch was in the 2nd Co., of which Thomas Burke was Capt.

Thomas Guest left a will in Wilkes Co., Ga. (See Book H. H. yrs. 1810-1816.) The author has not seen this will. Thomas Guest was a J.P. in Wilkes Co., Ga. in 1824. Evidently he was son of Thomas of will 1810-1816.

Tattnall County, Ga., was formed from a part of Montgomery County in 1801; and at least one family of Guests lived there. "Pioneers of Wiregrass, Georgia, Vol. I" by Folks Huxford, page 109: "Miles Jackson Guest, was born in Barnwell District, South Carolina, March 8, 1810, a son of William and Agnes and grandson of John Guest, Revolutionary Soldier, who died in that County in 1828. With his parents Miles Jackson Guest moved to Tattnall County, Georgia and married Hulda Kight. He died 1865 in Clinch Co., Ga. Page 109 gives names of their children, one of whom was named Benjamin. About

1834-5 M. J. Guest moved to Ware Co., Ga., where he served as sheriff 1836-1838; 1844-1846; 1850-1852" . . . The author regrets not having had opportunity for more research in Montgomery County for Guest records; and also some research in Tattnall.

"Old Transcribed Minutes 1809-1862" Montgomery Co., Ga., page 451: "Upon the application of H. M. Birch for temporary administration on the estate of Benjamine G. Guest, deceased, for the appointment of appraisers to appraise the estate of the said Benjamine G. Guest, deceased. It is ordered by the court that a warrant of appraisement do issue to J. W. Clements, W. T. McRae, Alex McArthur, James Clements." (No date but along with dates of 1865.)

Page 456 of "Old Minutes Transcribed 1809-1862" "Petition of Thresa Guest, widow of Benjamine Guest, late of said Co., deceased, showeth that Benjamine Guest departed this life on the day of March 1865, leaving two small children, to wit: Angel and Henry C. Guest. Mrs. Teresa Hamilton Guardian." Page 458: "Mrs. T. E. Guest appointed Guardian (1866) of Angell A., and Henry C. Guest."

The following Guess marriage records were copied at Ordinary's Office, Mt. Vernon, Montgomery Co., Ga., by the author: Benj. G. Guess and Tempty Grimes, Oct. 7, 1852. Benj. G. Guess and Sara S. Callahand, Aug. 3, 1854. Teresa E. Guest and Chas. C. Purvis, Feb. 13, 1860. (Note: See their children in "Purvis Family" writeup.) George W. Guest and Lucretia Pope, Sept. 15, 1869. Wylantha J. Guess and Thos. G. Callahan, June 29, 1856.

"Old Transcribed Minutes. 1809-1862", Montgomery County, Ga. Page 259: "Jurymen for Sept. 1844 . . . Benjamine Guest."

Mrs. Charlotte (Burch) Coleman of Helena, Georgia, Telfair County, was a great-great-granddaughter of Joseph Burch, father of Nellie, who married Benjamin Guest. (Telfair County adjoined Montgomery County until the 1900rds. when Wheeler was formed from a part of Montgomery.) Mrs. Coleman made the following statement about Guest family: "I never knew any of the Guests; but there was a Ben Guest in Montgomery County, Ga., who married Cornelia Seigler, daughter of Dempsey Seigler, a Baptist preacher. This Ben Guest had a sister

Nellie Burch Guest (Daughter of Joseph Burch II Rev. Sol.) Family

America Guest who married Charlie Graham and had also a sister Eliza who married Elkanah Harrelson. These Guests were kin to us in some way."

The following census was copied by the author at the National Archives, Washington, D.C. It shows Nellie Burch, her husband, Benjamin Guest and their children: They probably had other children later on, including "America," aforesaid, who married Charlie Graham; and Ben who married Cornelia Seigler. Lenney Guess, "age 60" in census was evidently Benjamin's mother.

1850 Census Montgomery County, Georgia:

Benjamin Guess, 31 male, farmer, born Ga.

Nellie Guess, 30 female, born Ga.

Jane Guess, 10 f., born Ga.

Mary Ann Guess, 8 f., born Ga.

Charles Guess, 7 m., born Ga.

Eliza Guess, 6 f., born Ga.

George Guess, 4 m., born Ga.

Sarah Guess, 2 f., born Ga.

John Guess, 1/12 m. (one month), born Ga.

Lenney Guess, 60 female.

Eliza Guest (6 yrs. old at 1850 Census) married Elkanah Harrelson. He was born about 1847 and was son of: William Haralson born in Georgia about 1801, died in Montgomery Co., Ga. after June 19, 1855; and his wife Elizabeth Clark, who were married in Montgomery Co., Ga. May 2, 1826. See "Haralson (Harrelson) Family" in book "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. II", by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

For early Guest records see: "Gist, Gess, Guest, and Guess Family" in "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I" by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

*ELEANOR BURCH FULLER (DAUGHTER OF JOSEPH
BURCH II) FAMILY*

Eleanor Burch(called Ellen) was born in Montgomery County, Georgia, in 1818, probably after her father's death. She was living in Montgomery County, Georgia at the 1850 Census, (q.v.) with two sons. She was daughter of Joseph Burch, Revolutionary Soldier, who was killed by Indians in the spring of

Eleanor Burch Fuller (Daughter of Joseph Burch II) Family

1818, and his last wife Gilley Willcox, or a Miss Gilley. Descendants differ as to her name. The author thinks she must have been Gilley Willcox. See the "Joseph Burch II (Revolutionary Soldier) Family of Richmond and Montgomery Counties, Ga."

The author has been unable to find anything concerning the death of Joseph Burch's last wife, aforesaid. She must have died when her daughter Eleanor, aforesaid, was a few years old, for Eleanor went, when a small child, to live with the James Alston family in Monroe County, Georgia, and remained with them until she married. The indications are that a relationship existed between Eleanor's mother and the Alstons; and the author does know that the Willcox and Alston families intermarried. See "Alston Family" in book: "Some Colonial and Revolutionary Families of North Carolina, Vol. I" (by Marilu Burch Smallwood), showing descent from Alfred the Great.

The following is a verbatim copy of a type-written statement which the author received from Uriah Seaborn Fuller of Culoden, Georgia, Monroe County. He is grandson of Eleanor Burch, aforesaid, and he related all that he knew of her, her husband and their children: "Grandfather Benjamin Franklin Fuller—do not know date or place of his birth or death. I give here a transcript from the record in the Ordinary's Office, Monroe County, Ga. 'I certify that Benjamin Franklin Fuller and Eleanor Burch were married—duly joined in matrimony by me the seventh day of January, 1836. Marriage record Book A, page 92, Georgia, Monroe County.' Grandmother Eleanor Burch was born in 1818. She was the daughter of Joseph Burch who was killed by the Indians. I understand that great grandfather Burch left a widow and several children. For some reason the mother of little Eleanor Burch allowed James and Gilly Alston to take little Eleanor to their home in Monroe County, Georgia to raise. The Alstons were a good family and had large holdings of land and owned many negroes. Benjamin Franklin Fuller was an overseer for James Alston and later married Eleanor Burch. They moved soon to Sumpter County, Georgia, where my father was born, later they went to live in Early County, Georgia. They had three children, 2 boys and one daughter as follows: Jefferson Franklin Fuller, born February 24, 1838 in Sumpter County, Georgia. Uriah Seaborn Fuller, born June 11, 1839. Pamela Fuller, born March 18, 1841, died as a little girl. Uriah Seaborn was killed in action in civil war in Virginia. After the death of grandfather Benjamin Franklin Fuller, my father's uncle Alfred

Eleanor Burch Fuller (Daughter of Joseph Burch II) Family

L. Burch removed his sister Eleanor Burch Fuller from Early County to his home in Laurens County, Georgia, and she lived with her brother Alfred until her two boys were about grown. He bought his sister two hundred acres of land near his home and the boys bought one negro, but about the time they got started to farming the boys had to go to the war."

Uriah Seaborn Fuller was mistaken about his grandmother having been removed to Laurens County. He naturally thought so, as there is where Alfred L. Burch died. However he was living in Montgomery County, Ga., at 1850 Census. See the "Alfred Littleberry Burch I (Son of Joseph II) Family." Also see following census, which was copied by the author at the National Archives, Washington, D.C.

Aug. 27, 1850 Census for Montgomery Co., Ga: Elenaer Fuller, 32 female, born in Ga. Franklin J. Fuller, 13, male, Uriah S. Fuller, 11 male.

From the foregoing records we see that: Eleanor Burch, born 1818, married in Monroe County, Georgia, January 7, 1836 Benjamin Franklin Fuller, who evidently died in Early County, Georgia, prior to Aug. 27, 1850, when the above census was made. Their three children were:

(1) Jefferson Franklin Fuller, born Feb. 24, 1837 (or 1838), was listed as Franklin J. Fuller in 1850 Census, (q.v.); died March 17, 1908 in Laurens County, Ga. He was twice married. First about 1867 to Mary Elizabeth Sears. He married secondly, on May 22, 1872, Mary Ella Robinson. There was issue by both marriages. (q.v.)

(2) Uriah Seaborn Fuller, born June 11, 1839, was killed in battle of Fredericksburg, Virginia, Dec. 13, 1862, while serving in Confederate States Army.

(3) Pamela Fuller, born March 18, 1841; died prior to Aug. 27, 1850.

Jefferson Franklin Fuller's first wife, Mary Elizabeth Sears, was born in Laurens County, Georgia, March 29, 1851, and died there April 4, 1871. Her parents were: Harrison Sears and wife Emilia Miller, who were married in Laurens Co., Ga., January 10, 1850. There was a Harrison Sears who married in Laurens County, Ga., March 2, 1815, Harriet Tully. These may have been grandparents of Mary Elizabeth Sears. For Sears' marriages see pages 282 and 296 of "History of Laurens County, Georgia."

Eleanor Burch Fuller (Daughter of Joseph Burch II) Family

Jefferson Franklin Fuller married secondly on May 22, 1872 Mary Ella Robinson, who was born in Laurens County, Georgia, Sept. 30, 1853 and died there January 3, 1915. Her ancestry was as follows. Parents: Robert Robinson, born Sept. 18, 1809 in Jefferson County, Ga. (probably), died in Dublin, Laurens Co., Ga., Feb. 25, 1870; and his wife Susan Rachel Fuqua, who was born Feb. 1812 in Laurens, or Jefferson Co., Ga., and died at Dublin, Ga., April 15, 1890, married about 1830. Maternal grandparents: Henry Candler Fuqua, Sr., who was born in Jefferson Co., Ga. Feb. 1, 1784, died in Dublin, Ga., April 14, 1860; and his first wife Sarah Berryhill whom he married about 1805 or early in 1806. Paternal grandparents: James Robinson of Irish ancestry, who lived in Jefferson Co., Ga. He married _____ and had several children. His "orphans" were eligible for land in Laurens County, Ga., "Land Lottery of 1819." Maternal great-grandparents: _____ Fuqua and wife Rachel, born 1759, died 1837. She married second, George Johnson. See "Fuqua, Robinson, Daniel, Currell and Hightower Families of Laurens County, Georgia."

Children of Jefferson Franklin Fuller and first wife, Mary Elizabeth Sears:

(1) Uriah Seaborn Fuller, born March 25, 1868 was living (1944) in Culloden, Georgia. He married March 5, 1896 Clyde Louise Winfield of Culloden, Georgia.

(2) Millie Sabine Fuller, born April 15, 1869, died at Dublin, Georgia, May 8, 1901, married January 23, 1889, James Hershall Beacham, of Dublin, Georgia.

(3) Samuel Harrison Fuller, born May 21, 1870, died May 11, 1943, at Dublin, Georgia, Laurens County; married in Laurens County, Sept. 20, 1894, Lula Jones Felder. (See her genealogy pages 365- 366 of History of Laurens County Georgia by Hart.)

Children of Jefferson Franklin Fuller and second wife Mary Ella Robinson:

(4) Rachel Ellen Fuller born Oct. 4, 1873; died Dec. 12, 1906; married Nov. 20, 1895 Cannie Swayne New.

(5) Benjamin Franklin Fuller, born January 23, 1875, died April 14, 1939, married first on Dec. 24, 1908, Florrie Estelle Moseley. He married second on Aug. 11, 1912, Homa Moseley. They lived in April 1944 at Jakin, Georgia. (No further record.)

(6) Fannie Ruth Fuller born March 4, 1877; married June

Eleanor Burch Fuller (Daughter of Joseph Burch II) Family

29, 1904, Henry Clayton Burch of Cadwell, Georgia. (She furnished records for children of her parents.)

(7) Susan Iola Fuller, born May 29, 1879; married Dec. 12, 1900, Taylor Gibson Rutherford, of Roberta, Georgia. See "Rutherford Family" in Addenda to this book.

(8) Mattie May Fuller, born June 1, 1881; married Dec. 5, 1906, John Franklin Smith.

(9) Dr. James Robinson Fuller, M.D., born May 24, 1883, died March 31, 1940, married first Anna Bohman. He married second Ruby Hensley and lived in Atlanta, Georgia. (No further record.)

(10) Michael Alfred Fuller, born July 29, 1886, never married.

(11) Dr. George Washington Fuller, M.D., born Feb. 12, 1890, married April 18, 1918 Elsie Keller of New York. They lived in Atlanta, Georgia in April 1944 and had two children:

(a) George Keller Fuller; (b) Drew Robinson Fuller.

(12) Welcome Ramsay Fuller, born July 29, 1892, married first Maynie Jones; He married 2nd Louise Roach. They lived in 1944 in Hazard, Ky. No further record.

(13) Maggie Pauline Fuller born Oct. 12, 1894, married May 12, 1917 Benjamin Lamar Cooper.

(14) Dr. Hilton Monroe Fuller, D.D.S., born May 3, 1898, married first, on Nov. 9, 1919, Nina Mae Jones of Dublin, Ga.; He married 2nd on Oct. 11, 1930, Bertha Viola Singleton of Westminster, S.C. They live in Atlanta, Ga. By first marriage there was a daughter Mary Frances Fuller who married Fred Sharpe of Dublin, Ga., and they have two children. (a) Anna Sharpe (b) Nancy Jane Sharpe, born prior to May 11, 1944. By 2nd marriage to Viola Singleton, Dr. Fuller had (prior to May 11, 1944) two children, viz: (a) Mary Antionette Fuller (b) Hilton Monroe Fuller, Jr.

(Note: Nina Mae Jones was daughter of Horace Clinton Jones, and wife Elizabeth Barwick, of Dublin, Ga.)

Uriah Seaborn Fuller was born March 25, 1868 in the south west section of Laurens County, Georgia, and was living at Culoden, Ga., Monroe County, July 30, 1944, when he furnished splendid data for his grandparents, their children, grandchildren, and following records for his own descendants, and also some genealogy for his wife. He was son of Jefferson Franklin Fuller and first wife, Mary Elizabeth Sears, who were married about

Eleanor Burch Fuller (Daughter of Joseph Burch II) Family

1867. He married March 5, 1896, Clyde Louise Winfield of Culloden, Ga., and they have continued to reside there. She was born Dec. 3, 1874, and was living July 30, 1944. Following is her partial ancestry: Parents: James Lucius Winfield, born in Barnesville, Pike County, Ga., July 25, 1838; and his wife, Joanna Louise Woodward, who was born at Culloden, Ga., May 14, 1845. Their dates of death were not furnished. Paternal grandparents: James Lucius Winfield, Sr., born in Fairfax County, Virginia, removed when a young man to Greensboro, Ga., and married June 8, 1827, Mary Jenkins, who was born in Pike County, Ga., May 16, 1800; died Sept. 11, 1887. (The Winfield ancestors came from London, England, to Virginia). Maternal grandparents: Orren Samuel Woodward, III, born in Hancock Co., Ga., June 8, 1813; died in Culloden, Ga., in 1882. He removed to Monroe County, Ga., in young manhood and married in 1837 Martha Warren Jackson, who died April 28, 1880 in Culloden, Ga. (The Jackson family settled first in Virginia.) Maternal great-grandparents: Orren Samuel Woodward, II, born in Ireland, came to South Carolina in early life. He married Sara Frances La Shae of Richmond, Virginia, and soon afterward moved to Georgia.

Uriah Seaborn Fuller and wife Clyde Louise Winfield, have had four children:

- (1) Joanna Louise Fuller, born Dec. 28, 1896; died at birth.
- (2) Lucius Winfield Fuller, born June 9, 1898; married Nov. 22, 1920, Ann Williams. They had one son: Lucius Winfield Fuller, Jr., who was born in Dublin, Ga., March 19, 1922, died June 22, 1942 in Monroe, Ga., and married Feb. 22, 1942, Miss Willard Shaw of Lyons, Georgia.
- (3) Frank Harrison Fuller, born at Culloden, Ga., Sept. 24, 1901, married Oct. 2, 1926 Aimee Eidson, (born Nov. 1903) of Little Rock, Arkansas. They have two sons, viz: (a) Frank Harrison Fuller, Jr., born Sept. 6, 1927 in Richmond, Va., and (b) James Seaborn Fuller, born Nov. 28, 1932, in Richmond, Va. The Frank Harrison Fuller family resided on July 30, 1944, in Richmond, Va.
- (4) Viola Elizabeth Fuller, born January 6, 1904 in Culloden, Ga., married Feb. 14, 1928, S. Edwin Fincher; they have two sons, viz: (a) Ronald Edwin Fincher, born in Atlanta, Ga., July 17, 1933; (b) Julian Winfield Fincher, born June 25, 1935. (The family resided, on Nov. 30, 1944, in Atlanta, Ga.)

Samuel Harrison Fuller was born in southwest section of

Eleanor Burch Fuller (Daughter of Joseph Burch II) Family

Laurens County, Georgia, May 21, 1870; died May 11, 1943 at Dublin, Georgia; and was son of Jefferson Franklin Fuller and first wife Mary Elizabeth Sears, who were married about 1867. He married Sept. 20, 1894 Lula Jones Felder of Dublin, Ga., and had two children:

(1) Charlotte Felder Fuller, married Elliott B. Gregory of New York State and had, (at date of 1941), two children: (a) Jean Fuller Gregory; (b) Mary Elizabeth Gregory.

(2) William Harrison ("Steve") Fuller, married Jeanette Meaders of Toccoa, Georgia, and had, at date of 1941, one child: William Harrison ("Steve") Fuller, Jr.

Lula Jones Felder, (wife of S. H. Fuller) was born in Burke county, Georgia, and removed with her parents to Dublin, Ga., in 1884, where she died Sept. 13, 1924. Her ancestry is as follows; (See pages 365-366 History of Laurens Co. Ga. for "Felder" write-up.): Parents: Thomas Brailsford Felder, Sr., born April 22, 1841; died June 1, 1897, and is buried at Augusta, Ga.; and second wife Mary Elizabeth Jones, who was born Nov. 8, 1849, died Oct. 30, 1912, and is buried at Dublin, Ga. Paternal grandparents: Dr. William Felder, and wife, Julia Brailsford. They lived at Sumter, South Carolina. ("The Felders are lineal descendants of Daniel Inman of Burke Co., Ga.; William Gaynor and William Francis of Washington Co., Ga.; Henry Stroman Felder, Moultries, Brailsfords, Ransoms and Lawsons of South Carolina"—See pages 365 and 366 of History of Laurens Co., Ga.; also see International History, Great Men of Georgia; Salley's History of South Carolina; Marquis "Who's Who of America"; Hardin's History of South Georgia. "Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers in Georgia" by Mrs. H. McCall. Page 71: "William Gainer, born Petersburg, Virginia, 1758, moved to Georgia and settled on Augusta Road near Davisboro; died in Washington Co., Ga.; buried near Sandersville. Served as a private, 12th Va. Regt., under Capt. Benjamin Speller; Col. Smith and William Brent's Regiment. Received land grants in Washington Co., Ga. Married 1778 Martha Williams, born 1762.") Maternal grandparents: Francis Allen Jones of Burke County, Ga., and wife Mary Temperance Francis of Washington County, Ga. Maternal great-grandparents: Mathew Jones, born Oct. 11, 1795 and wife Elizabeth Inman. Maternal gr. gr. grandparents: Daniel Inman, born N. C., 1751, died in Burke Co., Ga., 1837. He married first Ava Allen; and secondly ——— (?). He served in Revolu-

Eleanor Burch Fuller (Daughter of Joseph Burch II) Family

tionary War with Burke County, Ga. troops. Maternal gr. gr. grandparents: James Jones, Revolutionary Soldier (son of Francis) born in South Carolina April 28, 1764; died in Screven Co., Ga. 1828; married 1791 Elizabeth Mills, born June 1774, died 1836, (sister to Hannah Mills, called "Puggie," who married John Lewis Lanier.) Maternal gr. gr. great grandparents: Francis Jones and wife _____. (There was a Thomas Mills, born Rowan County, North Carolina in 1740, died in Screven County, Ga.; and his wife Lucy, whom he married in 1760. Thomas Mills served as 2nd Lieut. 1st Regiment, 2nd Batt. Ga. Militia, 1776. For data for Revolutionary ancestors of Lula (Jones) Fuller, see pages 71, 95, 101, and 127 of Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers in Georgia by Mrs. H. H. McCall.)

Millie Sabine Fuller was born in Laurens Co., Ga., April 15, 1869 and died at her home in Dublin, Ga., May 8, 1901. She was the daughter of Jefferson Franklin Fuller, who was born Feb. 24, 1838 (or 1837), died at his plantation home in Laurens County, Ga., March 17, 1908, and his first wife Mary Elizabeth Sears. Millie Sabine Fuller married January 23, 1889 James Herschell Beacham of Dublin, Ga., (who survived her, and married 2nd about 1904, Hattie Daffin from Thomasville, Ga.) They lived in Dublin, Ga., and had five children, viz:

(1) Ruth Beacham, born May 16, 1891, married May 8, 1919 Capt. Lawrence Walker, who died May 8, 1923 at age of 33 yrs., the son of William Finch Walker of Twiggs Co., Ga., and his wife _____. (?)

(2) James Herschell Beacham, Jr., born Dec. 27, 1892, died when a young man; never married.

(3) Reba Beacham, born Aug. 8, 1895; married James Marvin Page, Jr., and had a daughter, Marjor Beacham Page, born March 19, 1916, died near end of Feb. 1940, who never married.

(4) Millie Beacham, born June 10, 1897; married March 1, 1919 Ernest Arthur Knowles, from Macon, Ga.; no children.

(5) Louise Beacham born Nov. 8, 1899 (or 1900), married in April 1920, William Patrick Roche of Abbeville, S. C. They had three children, (at about date of 1945) viz: (a) William Patrick Roche, Jr., born June 8, 1922. He was in U.S. Army at date records were obtained and was being permitted to study medicine. (b) Millie Roche, born Feb. 1, 1926 (c) Edd Roche, born Nov. 6, 1934.

Capt. Lawrence Walker had been a corporal in World War

Eleanor Burch Fuller (Daughter of Joseph Burch II) Family

I. He was in 309 Heavy Field Artillery, and saw service in France. He was at St. Mihiel and Argonne. Capt. Walker and wife Ruth Beacham had a daughter: Frances Beacham Walker, born July 1922, married March 1942, Thomas Andrew Currie, Jr., of Laurens County, Ga. He was born Sept. 10, 1920, and was son of T. A. Currie, Sr., of Laurens County, but formerly from Monroe Co., Ga., and wife Mabel McCoy of Twiggs Co., Ga.

James Herschall Beacham and 2nd wife Hattie Daffin live in Dublin, Ga., and have three children, viz:

(1) Dorothy Beacham, born Nov. 21, 1905, married about June 1925, Lawrence A. Whitlock of Charlottesville, Va., and they have two children: (a) Mary Charles, born about May 6, 1927 (b) Jimmy Whitlock born about 1932.

(2) Evelyn Beacham, born about Nov. 17, 1907, married about 1939 Earle Hornboak from Indiana. They now live in Dublin. No children.

(3) Frances Beacham, born Dec. 2, 1910, married Aug. 29, 1929 William Wash Larsen, Jr. They have children: (a) William Washington Larsen, III, born Aug. 8, 1930; (b) Joan Larsen, born Aug. 10, 1931.

Above records were procured about 1945, by the author in a personal interview with the family. The Roche family of South Carolina had a very distinguished ancestry, although the author can not give it, for lack of details.

Rachel Ellen Fuller was born in Laurens County, Ga., Oct. 4, 1873, died Dec. 12, 1906, Laurens Co., Ga., and was the eldest child of Jefferson Franklin Fuller, born Feb. 24, 1838 in Sumter Co., Ga., died at his home in Laurens Co., Ga. March 17, 1908, and his second wife Mary Ella Robinson, whom he married May 22, 1872. Rachel Ellen Fuller married in Laurens Co., Ga., November 20, 1895, Cannie Swayne New, who was born in Washington County, near Bartow, Ga., June 17, 1871, survived his first wife and married May 17, 1917 Bertha Ann Smith. Cannie Swayne New, removed from Dublin, Ga., to Shelby, N. C., in January 1924. He had no children by 2nd marriage. By first marriage to Rachel Ellen Fuller there were eight children, viz:

(1) Robert Robinson New, born Sept. 1, 1896, was in the navy during World War I, (enlisted June 1918), and died in Naval Hospital, Hampton Roads, Virginia Naval Base, on Oct.

Eleanor Burch Fuller (Daughter of Joseph Burch II) Family

10, 1918. He never married.

(2) Gordon F. New, born May 23, 1899, died ____; never married.

(3) Mary Franklie New, born January 1, 1901, died July 6, 1931. Never married.

(4) Randolph Fuller New, born Oct. 28, 1902, lives in Knoxville, Tenn. He never married up to date of July, 1944.

(5) George Pritchett New, born Aug. 22, 1904. Never married.

(6) Henry Winfield New, born September 5, 1906, lives in St. Petersburg, Fla. (date of July 1944). He married twice. First, on Sept. 29, 1929, to Inez Nuell, who died in 1940; He married second in 1942, Vera McCorquerdale; no children by 2nd marriage, date of July 1944. By first marriage, one child, Patsy Ruth New, born July 7, 1930, who lives with her grandmother Nuell (or Mull) in Shelby, N.C.

(7) Ethel Louise New, born Feb. 17, 1909, married November 1, 1930 Earl Gillespie Rouse. They live in Raleigh, N. C., and have a son Earl Rouse, born March 1, 1936.

(8) Helen Pauline New, born Aug. 5, 1913, married twice; first on January 10, 1932 to Collins Henry Garrick of South Carolina. She was widowed in 1940, and married in Aug. 1942 LeRoy Forehand of Bartow, Ga. They live in Charlotte, N.C. By first marriage there was a son Robert Collins Garrick, born March 6, 1937, lives with mother and stepfather. By 2nd marriage there is a daughter, Mary Ellen Forehand, born Nov. 17, 1943.

Above records were furnished in July 1944 by Mrs. Bertha Ann Smith New, 2nd wife, and widow, of Cannie Swayne New. She also sent following records: "Bertha Ann Smith was born June 23, 1884. Her parents: Shade Bell Smith born Sept. 1851, in Dickson County, Tenn., died May 1934, lived in Nashville, Tenn. at death. His wife Addie Jane Stewart, born in Dickson Co., Tenn., in April 1856, died Oct. 1904, and was then living in Ashland City, Tenn. Maternal grandparents of Bertha Ann Smith: Henry Stewart of Dickson County, Tenn., and his wife ____ (?). Paternal grandparents were: Winfield B. Smith, of Dickson County, Tenn., and his wife Nancy Allen. Mrs. New's uncle, Austin W. Smith, Methodist Minister, enlisted in Civil War as private, was later promoted to Sergeant; later was Capt. and still later was a Major. He also served as Chaplain.)

The following records for ancestry of Cannie Swayne New,

Eleanor Burch Fuller (Daughter of Joseph Burch II) Family

were sent by his widow, Mrs. Bertha Ann Smith New. "Parents: Daniel New, born in 1841, in Washington County, Ga., near Pringle, died in 1920 in Harrison Co., Ga.; and his wife Martha Price, who was daughter of Lloyd Price, who died in 1883 and was between 40 and 50 years of age, and his wife Louisa Kite. They lived in Johnson Co., Ga. Paternal grandparents of Cannie Swayne New were: Ezra New, and wife Cynthia Hull. (Ezra New had a sister Citty Ann Hull). Cannie Swayne New had a brother Stephen New, also a brother Dr. Jim New. The New family of Laurens County, Ga., are the same New family connections of Washington Co., Ga. I don't know why C. S. New's name was left out of the book. Probably because he had moved away." ("The book" to which she referred was History of Laurens Co., Ga., which has a writeup of New family, on pages 437 and 438.) "Daniel New, father of Connie Swayne New, served in the Civil War in Confederate States Army."

Fannie Ruth Fuller was born in Laurens County, Georgia, March 4, 1877, and is the daughter of Jefferson Franklin Fuller and his second wife Mary Ella Robinson, who were married in Laurens County, May 22, 1872. She married, in Laurens County, June 29, 1904 Henry Clayton Burch. They live in Cadwell, Ga.; (and furnished much data for Burch, Fuller, Robinson, Fuqua and several other families of that section.) They have one child, viz: Fannie Grace Burch, born May 16, 1913 at Cadwell, Ga., married at Cadwell June 6, 1934 Robert Bisland Bedingfield of Cadwell, who was born in Laurens Co., Ga. May 16, 1913. They have one child: Robert Clayton Bedingfield, born Nov. 5, 1935.

Henry Clayton Burch's ancestry is as follows. Parents: John Burch, born in Montgomery County, Georgia, Feb. 4, 1844, died April 7, 1917 at Cadwell, Ga., and wife Missouri Clements, born July 16, 1848, died in Cadwell, Ga., Laurens Co., July 4, 1933. He served in 49th Georgia Infantry, Confederate States Army from 1862 until the close of the War. Paternal grandparents: Alfred Littleberry Burch I, born in Montgomery County, Ga. May 16, 1811, died in Laurens County, Ga., June 6, 1894; and first wife Sarah Parish, who was born May 6, 1810 in Bulloch County, Ga., and died April 21, 1854 in Montgomery County, Ga. (They lived in Montgomery at 1850 Census.) Maternal grandparents: J. Clinton Clements, born in Montgomery Co., Ga., Aug. 21, 1816; died there Aug. 24, 1879; and his wife Eliza Wooten who was born in Montgomery, or Telfair

Eleanor Burch Fuller (Daughter of Joseph Burch II) Family

County, Ga., Aug. 28, 1826, died June 28, 1866. Paternal great grandparents: Joseph Burch II, Revolutionary Soldier of Richmond and Montgomery Counties, Ga., who was killed by Indians in the Spring of 1818, (while he was in Irwin County, Ga., looking after his land and stock there), and his last wife, a Miss Gilly, or Gilly Willcox. Maternal great grandparents: Henry Wooten, born in N.C., or Ga., in 1800, or 1801; and his wife Jeannette McArthur, who was born in Ga., in 1809 or 1810. See the "McArthur - Boone - Sikes - Wooten Family", (which carries the line back to 1741 in Scotland). This write-up is in book: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. II", by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

Following is ancestry of Robert Bisland Bedingfield, who married Fannie Grace Burch. Parents: Henry Robert Bedingfield of Laurens County, Ga., who was born May 8, 1869, died Mar. 6, 1928, and wife Margaret Elizabeth Warren, who were married in Laurens Co., Ga., Dec. 3, 1894. Paternal grandparents: Reason Andrew Bedingfield, born in Laurens Co., Ga., April 2, 1833; died there Jan. 29, 1919; and wife Caroline E. Register, born in Laurens Co., Ga., April 18, 1837, died Sept. 20, 1907; and married January 13, 1853. Maternal grandparents: David Thomas Warren; and wife Mary Jane Burch, both of whom were born, and died in Laurens County, Ga. Paternal great grandparents: Andrew Bedingfield who removed from North Carolina to Georgia in 1818 and settled in Laurens County; and his first wife Matilda Joiner. Also: Robert Register whose will was probated in Laurens Co. Ga., prior to May 5, 1851; and his wife Catherine, who was living Jan. 25, 1851, when he made his will. (See page 278 History of Laurens, County, Ga.) Maternal great grandparents: Benjamin Burch, Jr., born in Laurens County, Ga., Dec. 8, 1828, died Feb. 14, 1870 in Laurens County; and first wife Lydia E. Sanders, who was born Feb. 16, 1835, died July 26, 1864. They are buried at old New Hope Church Cemetery, Laurens Co., Ga. Paternal gr. gr. grandparents: John Bedingfield of North Carolina and wife Elizabeth. Maternal gr. gr. grandparents: Benjamin Burch, I, born in Montgomery County, Ga., Feb. 7, (or July) 1787; died in Laurens Co., Ga., Aug. 18, 1862 (or 1865). His wife: Sarah Hamilton was born Feb. 15, 1790, died Aug. 15, 1871 in Laurens Co., Ga., and married July 26, 1814. (Note: The tombstone inscription for him, gives: "Died Aug. 18, 1862 aged 75 years. A "D.A.R." record claims that he died in 1865.)

Eleanor Burch Fuller (Daughter of Joseph Burch II) Family

Maternal gr. gr. gr. grandparents: Joseph Burch II, Revolutionary Soldier, who was killed by Indians in spring of 1818, in Irwin County, Ga.; and wife Edith Hargrove, (probably). Joseph Burch was supposed to have married four times. The author has only heard names of two of his wives. Maternal gr. gr. gr. grandparents: Stewart Hamilton, born about 1760, Revolutionary Soldier of North Carolina, who removed to Georgia, settled in Montgomery County, Ga., and died there about 1831, certainly prior to Aug. 4, 1840; and wife Clarissa Stringer, who was born 1760, died 1840 in Montgomery Co., Ga.

Susan Iola Fuller, born May 29, 1879 in Laurens County, Ga., is the daughter of Jefferson Franklin Fuller, born in Sumter Co., Ga., Feb. 24, 1838 (or 1837), and his second wife Mary Ella Robinson, who was born in Laurens Co., Ga., Sept. 30, 1853, and died there January 3, 1915, married May 22, 1872. She married in Laurens Co., Ga., Dec. 12, 1900 Taylor Gibson Rutherford of Roberta, Ga., where they now live. They had three children:

(1) Joanna Winfield Rutherford, born in Culloden, Ga., Nov. 29, 1901; unmarried in Nov. 1944. She lives with her widowed mother at Culloden, Ga.

(2) Clara Bell Rutherford, born on Flint River plantation near Roberta, Ga., Sept. 5, 1903; married Aug. 22, 1928 Walter Morris Tillman. They live in Lake Wales, Fla., and have no children.

(3) Julia Ella Rutherford, born near Roberta, Ga., April 27, 1907, died Oct. 29, 1924, and is buried at Culloden, Ga.

Walter M. Tillman is son of George Vernon Tillman who was born January 9, 1861 in Appling County, Ga., died Nov. 4, 1933 in Lake Wales, Fla., and wife Viola McRae, born in 1863, died May 4, 1899, married Nov. 13, 1889; (and had five sons, the last two being twins, Ronald and Walter, above). George Vernon Tillman was the son of James Tillman and wife Emily Hughey.

Mattie May Fuller was born in Laurens County, Ga., June 1, 1881, and is the daughter of Jefferson Franklin Fuller and his second wife Mary Ella Robinson, who were married in Laurens Co., Ga., on May 22, 1872. She married in Laurens Co., Ga., Dec. 5, 1906, John Franklin Smith, who was born April 18, 1868, the son of Christopher Columbus Smith and wife Nancy Ridley. To this union were born two children:

Eleanor Burch Fuller (Daughter of Joseph Burch II) Family

(1) Everett Franklin Smith, born Nov. 15, 1909, married Sept. 19, 1935 Tommie Massie Pittman. They have a son Carl Stephen Smith, born July 9, 1936.

(2) John Fuller Smith, born Sept. 5, 1914, was not married at date these records were furnished, (April 13, 1944), but was in military service and overseas.

Christopher Columbus Smith, aforesaid, was son of Thomas Peter Smith and wife Margaret Hill who were married in Laurens Co., April 1, 1819. (See pages 286 and 491 of History of Laurens Co., Ga., by Hart.) Other children of Thomas Peter Smith and wife Margaret Hill included: Major D. T. Smith, who was born in Laurens Co., Ga., in 1839; and Green Smith. By another marriage Thomas Peter Smith had sons: Franklin and Guyton. (Thomas Smith married Abigail Faircloth Nov. 18, 1814. See p. 281 of History of Laurens Co., Ga.) Paternal great-grandfather of John Franklin Smith (b. April 18, 1868), was: Isham Smith, Sr., who died in Laurens County, Ga., before July 25, 1835, when his will was probated. (See will page 273 Hist. of Laurens Co., Ga., by Hart) This will written April 20, 1834 mentions: "Wife Gracey; son-in-law Allen Ashley; son John W.; son Robert; son Thomas P.; son Isham. Executors Allen Ashley and Robert Rozar. Witnesses: James Stanley, Jr., George Brack, Jacob Smith." (Of these children, mentioned in will: Isham Smith married April 13, 1820, Martha Payne; Martha Smith married March 4, 1824, Allen Ashley; Thomas P. Smith married Margaret Hill April 1, 1819. See pages 286 and 287 History of Laurens Co., Ga.; also see page 274 for will of Allen Ashley, above, who married Martha Smith; and page 272 for will 1830-1831 of George Payne, father of Martha Payne, above.)

Maggie Pauline Fuller was born in Laurens County, Ga., Oct. 12, 1894. She is the daughter of Jefferson Franklin Fuller, born Feb. 24, 1838 (or 1837), in Sumter County, Ga., died March 7, 1908 at his home in Laurens County, Ga.; and his second wife, Mary Ella Robinson, who was born in Laurens Co., Ga., Sept. 30, 1853, and died there January 3, 1915, married in Laurens Co., Ga., May 22, 1872. Maggie Pauline Fuller married in Laurens Co., Ga., May 12, 1917, Benjamin Lamar Cooper, who was born in Douglasville, Ga., May 13, 1891. They were living in Tampa, Fla., Oct. 6, 1944 (when she furnished these records). (He was an instructor at Louisville Military Training School, Louisville, Ky., during World War I.) They

Eleanor Burch Fuller (Daughter of Joseph Burch II) Family

have two children, viz: (1) Dr. Henry Ramsey Cooper, born March 29, 1919; He married June 10, 1940, Sarah Annette Martin, who was born at Folkston, Ga., March 7, 1915. They have a daughter Sarah Elizabeth Cooper, born June 16, 1944 at Chickamauga, Ga., the home of her maternal grandmother. (2) Benji Lamar Cooper (a girl) born June 4, 1926, not married in Oct. 1944 and lived with her parents.

Henry Ramsey Cooper was a Lieutenant in Medical Corps of U. S. Navy 29th Special Battalion, A.B.D., Port Hueneme, Calif. He entered service April 1, 1943, immediately after receiving M.D. degree. He had been in Naval Reserve prior to graduation. He served as medical officer on Convoy Mine Sweepers to England, and has "overseas ribbons". At date of Oct. 6, 1944, he was stationed at Port Hueneme, Calif.

Benjamin Lamar Cooper (above), born May 13, 1891, is son of Henry Thomas Cooper who was born at Salt Springs, Ga., Sept. 1, 1850, died at his home at Douglasville, Ga., Dec. 28, 1928, and his wife Emily Hester Dorsey, born in Fayette County, Ga., Oct. 28, 1856, died at Douglasville, Ga., June 5, 1935, married about 1892. Maternal grandparents of Benjamin Lamar Cooper were: Solomon Dawson Dorsey and wife Sarah Glass. They lived in Fayetteville, Ga. The Dorseys came to Ga. from Maryland. Paternal grandparents of Benjamin Lamar Cooper were: Benjamin Cooper, born April 13, 1801 at Dennis Station, Putnam County, Ga., died Dec. 23, 1882 in Douglas County, Ga., and wife Catherine Allison, born Sept. 27, 1820, died Sept. 24, 1884 in Douglas Co., Ga.; married about 1839. "Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers in Georgia" by Mrs. H. H. McCall, page 191: "Henry Cooper, born New York, 1759; died in Putnam County, Ga., 1840. Served as a private in Capt. Jonathan Lawrence's Co.; Col. Harper's Regiment of Levies, N. Y.; married Frances Perry." And page 280 of above book by McCall: "Henry Cooper drew land in Lottery of 1827. He was then living in Putnam Co., Ga. Samuel Cooper, living in Putnam Co., Ga., also drew land in Lottery of 1827.

Parents of Sarah Annette Martin (wife of Dr. Henry Ramsey Cooper), are: James Edward Barton Martin, born in Walker County, Ga., Aug. 12, 1884; and wife Clyde Rebecca Reville who was born in Augusta, Ga., Nov. 30, 1893, married June 10, 1914. Living at Chickamauga, Ga., in Aug. 1944. Paternal grandparents of Sarah Annette (Martin) Cooper, are:

Eleanor Burch Fuller (Daughter of Joseph Burch II) Family

Greenberry Martin, born in Walker County, Ga., Dec. 12, 1858, died November 29, 1933, married Nov. 29, 1881 Nancy Sivility Powell, who was born in Arkansas, Nov. 27, 1861. Maternal grandparents of Sarah Annette (Martin) Cooper are: Dr. Thomas Porter Reville, M.D., born in Columbia County, Ga., March 7, 1860, died July 20, 1916, married November 15, 1888 Sallie Amanda Printup, who was born in McDuffie County, Ga., Dec. 12, 1868.

See "Burch Family in Maryland" in Vol. I for data about Allison Family of Maryland. The Allison and Dorsey families were very prominent early settlers there. Also see "Side-Lights on Maryland History, Vol. I" and "Vol. 2", by Hester Dorsey Richardson, for Allison and Dorsey families.

Where reference has been made to family genealogies, (other than Burch) they will be found, unless otherwise stated, in "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I," or Vols. II and III, by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

SARAH BURCH PURVIS (DAUGHTER OF JOSEPH BURCH II, REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIER) FAMILY

Sarah Burch was born _____, and died in Laurens County, Georgia, after 1843, but before the 1850 Census of that county was made. See census, later on. Her father was Joseph Burch II, of Georgia, who removed from South Carolina to Richmond County, Ga., prior to 1784 when he received a grant of Bounty Land, for his services in the Revolutionary War. He removed to Montgomery County, Georgia prior to 1806, when he listed over 1100 acres of land for taxes, in that county. He was killed in Irwin County, Georgia in the spring of 1818 by Indians. He owned property there and had gone over there on business. The author does not know which of his wives was mother of Sarah; most likely it was his wife Edith Hargrove, who died about 1801. His last wife was either Gilley Willcox, or a Miss Gilley. Descendants are divided in their opinions as to her name.

Sarah Burch married Aug. 29, 1822 Richard Purvis. The marriage is recorded in Laurens County, Ga., in "Book D—Marriage Records 1811-1836." (See "Marriage Records" in History of Laurens County, Georgia, by Hart, page 287.) Richard Purvis was born in North Carolina in 1764 and was

living in Laurens Co., Ga., at 1850 Census, (q.v.) Since he was fifty-eight years of age when he married Sarah Burch, he must have had a previous marriage. Since he was not listed in the 1790 Census of N.C., and since the will books by Grimes and Olds do not give a will which includes him, and since there is no indication in which county of N.C. he was born, the author has failed to learn who were his parents. William Purvis, in following record may have been a brother of Richard; note later, that Richard named a son William. Book L. (Deeds) Laurens County, Georgia, page 127: "William Pervis deed, Aug. 16, 1823 to Isham Roberts." This may have been the same William Purvis as mentioned in following: "Wm. Purvis of Hendley's Militia Disct. of Bulloch County, Georgia, drew land in Wilkinson County, Ga. in 1806." (Copied by the author in the Office of Sect. of State, Atlanta, Ga. from "Lottery of 1806".) If after he received the land, he moved to Wilkinson County, then this land was probably cut off into Laurens County, when it was formed from Wilkinson in 1807.

James Purvis received a grant of 100 acres of land in Effingham County, Ga., in 1792. (Record from Sect. of State's Office, Atlanta, Ga.) He was a juror in Bryan County, Ga., in 1795. (See Vol. III James Habersham Historical Collections, by Ga. D.A.R., page 7.) William Purvis, aforesaid, of Bulloch County, Ga., may have been son or brother of James Purvis. (Part of Effingham County was given to Screven County in 1793 and again in 1794; and in 1794 a part of Effingham was given to Bryan County. Bulloch County, Ga. was created in 1796 from a part of Screven. See Georgia Counties in "Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers" by Mrs. H. H. McCall.) See Purvis Family in England, Virginia and North Carolina in "Addenda" to this book.

Sarah Burch and her husband Richard Purvis lived in Laurens County, Georgia. Their children were as follows:

(1) Ellifair (or Eleanor) Purvis, born about 1823 (perhaps); married Frank Williams. They lived in that part of Montgomery Co., Ga., that is now Wheeler County.

(2) Nellie Purvis born about 1825 (perhaps); married Jeff Burkhalter, and lived in that part of Montgomery Co., Ga., that is now Wheeler County.

(3) Daniel Purvis (called Dan), born about 1827; married first Betsey, or (Aquilla) Harrelson, the daughter of William Harrelson of Montgomery Co., Ga., and a sister to Bradley

Harrelson. Daniel Purvis married 2nd Rebecca Cadwell. See the "Harrelson Family" and the "James Cadwell I Family", in Vol. I of "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families" by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

(4) William H. Purvis, born in 1829, (See census); married first in Laurens Co., Ga., April 26, 1847, Elizabeth Cochran; married 2nd Emily Young; and third Ann Hutto. The first wife is shown with him in "1850 Census." He served in Confederate States Army. He died in Dodge Co., Ga.

(5) Littleton Burch Purvis, born January 6, 1830, died March 11, 1864 in Va. (He was killed while serving in the Confederate Army.) He married before "1850 Census", his cousin, Piety Jane Burch, daughter of Reuben Flournoy Burch I, and wife Charlotte Cadwell, (who were married in Laurens Co., Ga., Dec. 7, 1826.)

(6) Joseph ("Joe") Purvis, born in Laurens Co., Ga. in 1833 married Sarah Rowe. There were no children. He was a Confederate Soldier, and lived in that part of Montgomery County which was later Wheeler County, Ga.

(7) Charles C. Purvis, born in Laurens Co., Ga., in 1836, died in 1883. See his will later on. He served in Confederate States Army. The author saw, at courthouse at Mt. Vernon, Montgomery Co., Ga., Ordinary's office, a very interesting description of Charles C. Purvis' physique, hair, eyes, etc. This was made when he entered the army. (He was very blond) He married in Montgomery Co., Ga., Feb. 13, 1860, Theresa E. Guest. Their children were: Daniel N., William R., Joseph B., and Sarah O. Purvis.

(8) Elizabeth Purvis (called Betsey) born in 1843; married 1st in Montgomery Co., Ga., June 10, 1860 Wm. Harrelson, son of William; married 2ndly, Bradley Harrelson, (son of Wm.). See "Haralson, Harrelson Family", in above Vol. I.

1850 Census, Laurens County, Georgia (Copied in Washington, D.C., by the author) :

Richard Purvis, 86 male, farmer, born in North Carolina.

Joseph Purvis, 17 male, born in Ga.

Charles Purvis, 14 male, born in Ga.

Elizabeth Purvis, 7 female, born in Ga.

1850 Census, Laurens Co., Ga :

William Purvis, 21 male, farmer, born in Georgia.

Elizabeth Purvis, 23 female, born in Georgia.

Florany Purvis, 2 male, born in Georgia.

Sarah Burch Purvis (Daughter of Joseph Burch II, Rev. Sol.) Family

1850 Census, Laurens County, Ga :

Littleton Purvis, 20 male, farmer, born in Georgia.

Piety J. Purvis, 20 female, born in Georgia.

"Book A" Montgomery Co., Ga., pages 204-205-206; "Will of Charles C. Purvis mentions 'my beloved wife Trecy E . . . sons Daniel N., William R., and Joseph B., and dau. Sarah O.—Daniel G. Purvis and Bradley Harrelson executors. Date May 16, 1883.' Witnesses: Elkanah Harrelson, Joseph Purvis, Elizabeth Harrelson."

Above will was not probated until after Oct. 26, 1883. See following: Book T., Laurens County, Ga. page 273: "Deed Oct. 26, 1883 from C. M. Dobson to C. C. Purvis." Book W. Deed Records, Laurens Co., Ga. page 635: "Deed July 4, 1889 from L. L. Burch to Littleton Purvis." And page 17 of Book W: "Deed from J. R. Freeman Nov. 13, 1889 to Reuben Purvis." Book V. (Laurens Co., Ga.) page 268: "Deed April 13, 1888 from E. Gay to H. M. Purvis." Book Q. (Laurens Co., Ga.) "Deed from Chas. Burch to Littleton Purvis Dec. 7, 1855." (Chas. Burch was brother-in-law of Littleton Purvis. So was L. L. Burch, above.)

Littleton Burch Purvis was son of Richard Purvis and wife Sarah Burch who were married in Laurens Co., Ga., Aug. 29, 1822. He was born in Laurens County, Ga., Jan 11, 1830, died March 11, 1864 in Va., in War Between States. He married in 1850 (or before), his cousin Piety Burch. She was born January 25, 1830, died May 5, 1864. She was the daughter of Reuben Flournoy Burch I, who was born in Richmond Co., Ga., in 1802, died at his plantation home in Laurens Co., Ga., about the year 1857; and married in Laurens Co., Ga. Dec. 7, 1826, Charlotte Cadwell, who was born in 1812, and died at the home of her son, Charles Burch in Dodge Co., Ga., prior to 1898, perhaps. For further ancestry see: "Charles Burch (Son of Joseph II) Family."

Littleton Burch Purvis and his wife Piety Burch lived in Laurens County, Georgia, and were listed in the 1850 Census, (q.v.) Their six children were all born after that census was taken and were viz :

(1) Reuben Burch Purvis (called "Fed") born May 2, 1851, married Sallie E. Howell of Laurens County, Georgia, who died in 1938 and was 88 years of age. They lived in Laurens, or Montgomery County, Georgia, and had issue (q.v.)

Sarah Burch Purvis (Daughter of Joseph Burch II, Rev. Sol.) Family

(2) Amey Purvis, born March 16, 1854, married Dec. 13, 1873, Isaac Parker, called "Pete". Their four children are: (a) Cassie who married Major Cox (b) Elizabeth who married Pete Powell. (c) Mary who married J. B. Dennis, and lived out from Chauncey, Ga., (which is in Dodge County). (d) ——— Parker, married Manning Powell.

(3) Elizabeth Purvis, born June 1, 1856, died Dec. 10, 1869; never married.

(4) Charles Purvis, born Oct. 9, 1858, died in November 1921, married Feb. 24, 1876 Eliza Ryals, and had issue, (q.v.)

(5) Littleton Burch Purvis, Jr., born January 9, 1862, and was living near Helena, Ga., Telfair County, in Summer of 1945 when the author heard from him. He married January 24, 1891 Mary Ann Taylor, and had issue, (q.v.).

(6) Charlotte Purvis, born May 5, 1864, died (?), and is buried at Vilula Church, Dodge County, Ga. She married first on Nov. 27, 1878, John Ryals her first cousin, and had no issue. She married secondly about the year 1881, Frank D. Cobia and had eight children. They lived in, or adjacent to, Dodge County, Georgia.

Children of Charlotte Purvis and 2nd husband Frank D. Cobia, are:

(1) Annie Cobia, born ——— 1888, married James Yawn and lived near Helena, Ga., and had among others: Annie Mae Yawn.

(2) Loren Cobia, born 1890, married about 1904 Reuben B. ("Rube") Taylor of Dodge Co., Ga., and had children: (a) Johnny Taylor, born about 1905; not married. (b) Charity Taylor, born 1907; not married (c) Agnes Taylor, born 1909: not married. (d) Rebecca Taylor, born 1911; not married. (e) Ruby Taylor, born 1913; not married. (f) Bonnie Taylor, born 1916; not married. (These records were furnished in 1945)

(3) Agnes Cobia, born 1892, married Christopher C. ("Kit") Lowery of Wheeler Co., Ga., who now lives on Rt. 2, Rockmart, Ga. Children: (a) Gertrude Lowery who married Tom Philips and they live at Crystal River, Fla. (b) Frank Lowery, who lives in Jacksonville, Fla. (c) Charles Lowery in Army and is in England in Jan. 1945. (d) Ruth (e) Thelma (f) Renoy (g) Essie.

(4) Kirby G. Cobia, born 1894, married Lilla Peacock McCranie, daughter of Allen Peacock and wife Gussie Ann ———,

and widow of Daniel G. McCranie. They live near Mt. Arat Church, Dodge Co., Ga., 12 miles below Eastman, and have two children: (a) Marion Cobia (b) Donald Cobia. (Lilla Peacock had a son, Lonnie McCranie, by her first marriage to Daniel G. McCranie.)

(5) Cassie Alene Cobia, born 1896; married 1st Fred Parker, married 2nd Kelley Saulter, married 3rd Wallace Beard or Byrd. No children.

(6) Alice Cobia, born 1898, married Calvin Yaun, a nephew to James Yaun whom her sister married. They live in Ocala, Fla.

(7) Ruth Cobia, born in 1900, married 1st Roy Harrelson, 2ndly. ——— Vining. They live in Orlando, Fla.

(8) Josephine Cobia, born ——— married William Joe Singleton and had children: (a) Beulah (b) Minnie Ruth (c) Dorothy (d) Tom, born in Oct. 1932 (e) Luther.

(Frank D. Cobia, aforesaid, who married Charlotte Purvis, married 1st in Pulaski Co., Ga., July 16, 1860 Jane Atkins, or Atkinson), and had four children, viz: (1) Martin Benjamin Cobia, born March 12, 1868, who married about 1891 in Laurens Co., Ga., Mary Ella Wood, the dau. of Tarver Wood, who died 1933 and his wife Ida Watkins, who died 1929, whose brothers were: Fuller Watkins and Sant Watkins of Dublin, Ga. (2) Jesse Cobia, born 1870. (3) Mary Jane Cobia. (4) Nannie Cobia.)

Littleton Burch Purvis, Jr., born January 9, 1862 in Laurens County, Ga., was living about 1945 near Helena, Ga., Telfair County. His parents were Littleton Burch Purvis and wife Piety Burch, who married in 1850, or before. Littleton, Jr., married in 1892, Mary Ann Taylor who died at their home near Helena, Ga. in May 1942. She was daughter of Reuben W. Taylor and his wife Charity Burch who were married in Pulaski Co., Ga., July 14, 1867. Charity Burch was daughter of John Burch, son of Joseph Burch II, Revolutionary Soldier, who was killed by Indians in the Spring of 1818. See "John Burch (Son of Joseph II) Family", and "Taylor Family". To Littleton Burch Purvis, Jr., and wife Mary Ann Taylor were born four children, viz:

(1) Benjamin Purvis (veteran of "World War I"); married Inez Howard (daughter of Wm. Howard and wife ———.) and had children: (a) Mattie (b) Lamar Purvis served in the U. S. Army in World War II. (c) Beulah Mae.

(2) Reuben Purvis, married Naomi Wood, daughter of

the Rev. Charles Wood. They had a son Reuben Purvis, who served with U.S. Army in France, and Germany in "War II".

(3) Winnie Purvis, married _____ Allen Howard, (son of John Howard and wife Sudie Gladden) and had children: (a) Edgar Howard, who married a Lowery. They lived in Dodge Co., Ga., and had, prior to 1945, two children: Eugene and Mattilyn. (b) Curtis (c) Littleton.

(4) Amy Purvis, married _____ Charlie Howard, (son of John Howard and wife Sudie Gladden), and they have children viz: (a) Leroy Howard, who married a Smith. They live in Wheeler County, Ga., and have a son, Charlie Howard. (b) Truitt Howard (c) Floyd (d) Corrine.

Reuben W. Taylor, aforesaid, and wife Charity Burch were parents of the following: (1) Kate who married Baker Evans. (2) Mose who married Sophia Burch, daughter of Joseph Henry Burch and wife Jane Taylor. See the "Reuben Flourney Burch I Family." (3) Reuben Taylor, married Lorene Cobia, daughter of Charlotte Purvis and 2nd husband, Frank Cobia. (4) Nancy Taylor, married _____ Wise. (5) Mary Ann Taylor, married Littleton Purvis. (6) Lydia Taylor married West Purvis. (7) John Taylor; did not marry. (Reuben W. Taylor had a brother, John Martin Taylor, and a sister, Lizzie, who married Dave Burch.)

Reuben Burch Purvis (called "Fed") was born in Laurens County, Georgia, May 2, 1851, and lived in Laurens County, or Montgomery County Georgia. He was the son of Littleton Burch Purvis who was born in Laurens County, Georgia, January 11, 1830, and died March 11, 1864 (A Confederate Soldier), and his wife Piety Burch, born in Laurens Co., Ga, January 25, 1830, died May 5, 1864, perhaps. Reuben Burch Purvis married January 8, 1874, Sallie E. Howell of Laurens Co., Ga., who died Dec. 28, 1938, and was 88 yrs. old. (She was the daughter of Wm. Howell and wife Margaret Duncan of Laurens Co., Ga., originally from Wilkinson County, perhaps.) Their children were:

(1) Joseph L. Purvis, born January 22, 1875, died Oct. 26, 1876.

(2) James William Purvis, born March 25, 1877, died Feb. 24, 1939; married Dolly M. Miller, daughter of Lafayette Miller and wife Lavania _____, and related to the wives of Harlow and Hamilton Clark. See "Harlow Clark (Son of Dr. Calphy Clark) Family."

Sarah Burch Purvis (Daughter of Joseph Burch II, Rev. Sol.) Family

(3) Margaret Jane Purvis, born July 31, 1879; married Byrom L. Lowery. They live at Helena, Ga.

(4) Mary Elizabeth Purvis, born March 6, 1883; married January 12, 1906, in Dodge Co., Ga., James Wright.

(5) Isaac Frank Purvis, born Aug. 11, 1886; married April 4, 1920 Belle Henson Hill, who was born Nov. 18, 1894, daughter of Jacob Y. Hill, born March 25, 1850, died Sept. 5, 1915, and wife, Rebecca Ann Miller, who was born Sept. 23, 1852 in Montgomery Co., Ga., died May 30, 1927, and was daughter of John N. Miller and wife _____. (Write to Mrs. J. C. Miller, Rt. 1, Soperton, Ga., for more data on Miller Family).

Isaac Frank Purvis and wife Belle Henson live in the Cedar Grove Community near Alamo, Ga. Their children are:

(1) Marion Nola Purvis, born Aug. 12, 1922, married Dec. 31, 1945, Marion Charles Thomas Townsend of Wilmington, Delaware.

(2) Roberta June Purvis, born June 10, 1924; not married Dec. 1947, when these records were furnished by her father.

(3) Rebecca Audrey Purvis, born Dec. 29, 1929.

(4) Frankie Lee Purvis, born April 30, 1934.

(5) Dolores Irene Purvis, born July 26, 1940.

Charles Purvis was born Oct. 9, 1858 in Laurens County, Georgia, and died Oct. 12, 1922. His parents were: Littleton Burch Purvis, born in Laurens Co., Ga., January 6, 1830, died March 11, 1864 in Laurens; and his wife Piety Burch, who was born in Laurens Co., Ga., in 1830, died after May 5, 1864 when her youngest child was born. Charles Purvis married Feb. 24, 1876, Eliza Ryals, who was born in Montgomery County, Ga., January 29, 1848, and died at High Point, North Carolina, January 13, 1938, at the home of her daughter, Elizabeth (Purvis) Mapp. Her parents were: William R. Ryals, born about 1799, died May 4, 1863, and his second wife Charlotte Clark, who was born about 1810, and married 1832. See the "William R. Ryals (Son of Wm., Revolutionary Soldier) Family," in book: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. II" by Smallwood. Charles Purvis and wife Eliza Ryals lived in Clinch and Coffee Counties, Ga., their eight children were:

(1) William Henry Purvis (called Henry), born Dec. 27, 1876, was living in May 1946 (when his sister Delilah furnished these records); married in Coffee Co., Ga., in 1898, Ruberry Poston, and had issue (q.v.)

(2) Orren Purvis, born Dec. 12, 1878 in Clinch County, Ga.,

married Elizabeth Levins, (called "Doll"). They live at Pearson, Ga., and have issue, (q.v.).

(3) Eliza Elizabeth Purvis, born Sept. 24, 1880; married first, in 1905, John Solomon, of Coffee Co., Ga. She married 2nd in 1934, William Mapp of High Point, N.C. They live at High Point.

(4) Rebecca Jane Purvis, born Oct. 2, 1882, married about 1905 Nathaniel T. Douglas. They live at High Point, N.C.

(5) Littleton Purvis, born Aug. 26, 1884, married in 1904 Beckie Ann Howell, who was born in Laurens Co., Ga., Aug. 28, 1886, died Oct. 18, 1944. They had issue (q.v.).

(6) John Purvis, born Aug. 7, 1886, married June 12, 1904 Mary Azilee Main of Coffee Co., Ga. They live at Kirkland, Ga., and have issue (q.v.)

(7) Mary Delilah Purvis, born Sept. 29, 1890, furnished records for descendants of her parents. She married Jan. 2, 1942 William A Cecil, of High Point, N. C., and they live there. No children. He was born June 1, 1890, and is the son of the late Abner Cecil and wife Nora Nance; and his paternal grandparents were Allison Cecil and wife Elizabeth Elliott; all of High Point, N.C.

(8) A son who died in infancy.

William Henry Purvis married in 1898 Ruberry Poston, who was born in Coffee Co., Ga. They live there and have children, for whom data was furnished in May, 1946 by Delilah (Purvis) Cecil of High Point, N.C. They are viz:

(1) William Lester Purvis, born Feb. 20, 1899, served in World War II Army. He married _____ and was living at Beech Grove, Indiana in 1946. Two children: (a) Lester, Jr. (b) Bobby.

(2) Ora Lee Purvis, born July 7, 1900, married Marcus Clark. In 1946 they were living in Houston, Texas, and had a daughter: Virginia Clark, born April 15, 1936.

(3) Nettie Purvis, born Oct. 13, 1901, married Calvin Hopgood. They were living in Houston, Texas in May, 1946. No children.

(4) John Lucian Purvis, born Feb. 3, 1903 was unmarried in May 1946, and living at Douglas, Ga., Coffee County.

(5) Algernon Lawton Purvis, born January 13, 1905, was married prior to May 1946, and living at St. Augustine, Florida. No children.

(6) Daniel Leonard Purvis, born Oct. 4, 1906, was married

prior to May, 1946, was then living in Atlanta, Ga., and had one child (whose name Mrs. Cecil could not give).

(7) Bertha Lorene Purvis, born Aug. 14, 1908, married William Harrell. They were living in Sanderson Florida in May 1946 and had children, viz: (a) Billie (b) Willis (c) Morris (d) Osmah (e) Betty (f and g) twin sons, whose names Mrs. Cecil did not know.

(8) Ella Lotisha Purvis, born Nov. 3, 1909, married E. T. Pafford. They were living at Pearson, Ga., in May, 1946 with four children: (a) Bernice (b) Wilma Jean (c) Patsy (d) Dryell.

(9) Ollie Leona Purvis born May 16, 1911, died Oct. 12, 1936, married Arlie Waldron and lived at Douglas, Ga. Three children: (a) William Asbury Waldron (b) Nadine, who died Oct. 30, 1936 at age of 4 years. (c) Essie Mae who was born Sept. 30, 1936.

(10) Henry Lloyd Purvis, born Nov. 18, 1912, died Oct. 15, 1913.

(11) Clelan Levine Purvis, born Aug. 5, 1914, married and was living in Indianapolis Indiana in May, 1946. No children.

(12) Lessie Leah Purvis, born June 7, 1916, married _____. They were living at Wray, Ga., in May 1946.

(13) Emma Louise Purvis, born May 2, 1918, married and was living at Douglas, Ga. in May, 1946.

(14) Samuel Lonnie Purvis, born Sept. 13, 1921, died Sept. 3, 1933.

E. T. Pafford, aforesaid, was probably grandson of Rowan Pafford, born April 10, 1825 in Tennessee, died 1890 and was twice married. First in 1846 to Elizabeth Smith, and second in 1866, Frances Corbitt. He was the first Representative from Coffee County to the Ga. Legislature 1855 and 56, and was a delegate from Coffee County to the Secession Convention; was elected to State Senate 1863-65. The part of Coffee County in which he lived is now a part of Atkinson County. Pearson, Ga., home of E. T. Pafford, aforesaid, is in Atkinson County. For further data for Rowan Pafford, his wives, and his children, see pages 217-218 of "Pioneers of Wiregrass Georgia, Vol. I," by Folks Huxford.

Orren Purvis was born in Clinch Co., Ga., Dec. 12, 1878, died April 2, 1922; and is the son of Charles Purvis and wife Elizabeth Ryals, who were married in Dodge Co., Ga., Feb. 24, 1876. He married Elizabeth Levins (called Doll) about they

year 1902. They live at Pearson, Ga., and have children, viz :

- (1) Beulah Purvis, married Harvey Propst, who died some years ago. They lived at Kannapolis, N.C.
- (2) Lula Purvis, married Owen Spivey, of Kirkland, Ga., who is now deceased. She served in the "Waves" during World War II. They had a daughter, Catherine, who was living in Orlando, Florida in May, 1946.
- (3) Joe Purvis, not married.
- (4) Lillie Purvis, married Clyde Fiveash, of Brunswick, Ga.
- (5) Bessie Purvis, married Leroy McKinnon of Pearson, Ga.
- (6) William Purvis, married 1st Ethel Harper of Ambrose, Ga.; Married 2nd _____ Douglas, of Alma, Ga.
- (7) Annie Liza Purvis, married Jesse McKinnon, of Pearson, Ga.
- (8) Lillian Purvis, married 1st Loren Douglas; married 2nd Hardy Moore. They live in Jacksonville, Fla. (They did not reply to my letter)
- (9) Addie Mae Purvis, married Joe Cunia of New York City.
- (10) Levine Purvis, married Alvine Hursey of Douglas, Coffee Co., Ga.
- (11) Charles Jackson Purvis; not married in May, 1946, when these records were furnished by his Aunt Delilah Purvis Cecil. He was in the army, and in England, at that time. He was a private in the Infantry, and was overseas 2 yrs. (Note: Orren Purvis had three children to die in infancy.)

Beulah Purvis and her husband Harry Propst had one daughter: Latrell Propst who married in 1945, Arnold Carter.

Eliza Elizabeth Purvis (called Elizabeth) was born in Coffee Co., Ga., Sept. 24, 1880, and is the daughter of Charles Purvis and wife Eliza Ryals who were married in Dodge Co., Ga., Feb. 24, 1876. She married 1st in 1905 John Solomon, who was father of all her children. She married 2nd in 1934 William Mapp of High Point, N. C. They live in High Point. John Solomon, aforesaid, was born in Coffee County, Ga., Sept. 1, 1882, died in 1913, and was the son of John Solomon and wife Sarah Ann Royals, both of Coffee Co., Ga. Paternal grandparents of John Solomon were: John Godin Solomon and wife of Coffee Co., Ga. (Note: This John Godin Solomon must have been the same as Godwin Solomon mentioned on pages 89, 216 and 217 of "Pioneers of Wiregrass Georgia, Vol. I" by Folks Huxford. He married June 13, 1833 Jane Gaskins, who was born in 1819 in South Carolina, daughter of David Gaskins born 1778 in N.C.,

died 1866 in Coffee Co., Ga., and his wife Martha Heard, born 1774 in South Carolina, died 1854 in that part of Telfair County, Ga. that is now Coffee County.)

Eliza Elizabeth Purvis and her husband John Solomon lived at Kirkland, Ga., Atkinson County. Their children are:

(1) Mamie Rebecca Solomon, born Oct. 2, 1906; married at Kirkland, Ga., Oct. 1, 1922 Jonathan Seth Thompson. They live at High Point, N.C., and have children: (a) Erma Lee Thompson, born Aug. 30, 1935; (b) Shelva Jean, born May 20, 1937; (c) Patricia Ann, born Sept. 6, 1938; (d) Ronda Nadine Thompson, born January 3, 1941.

(2) Minor Lee Solomon, born April 7, 1908; married on Aug. 23, 1929 Leona Thompson, sister to Seth. They live at High Point, N.C., and have children: (a) Evelyn Elizabeth, born at High Point, N.C., May 24, 1930; (b) Betty Jean, born Sept. 19, 1933; (c) Larry, born Oct. 16, 1940. (Leona Thompson was born at Kirkland, Ga., Oct. 9, 1909. See her parents below.)

(3) Jessie Belle Solomon, born Nov. 27, 1912; married 1st Dec. 24, 1932, Fletcher Tanner, who died Feb. 12, 1938. She married 2nd in August 1940, Ancil Mead. They live in Jacksonville, Fla. No children by 2nd marriage. (Ancil Mead was born at McRae, Ga., in 1900.)

J. Seth Thompson, above, was born at Kirkland, Ga., January 26, 1898. His parents were: William E. Thompson, born June 23, 1853, died April 1, 1923; and wife Eugenia Bowen, born July 9, 1877, died Feb. 14, 1919. Paternal grandparents of Seth Thompson were: Jonathan Seth Thompson, who was reared at Fayetteville, N.C., and removed to Coffee County, Ga., when a young man and reared his family there; and his wife

Fletcher Tanner, above, was born in 1910 in Coffee Co., Ga., died Feb. 12, 1938, at his home in High Point, N.C. (He was son of Franklin Tanner and wife Lou Baker). Children of Jessie Belle Solomon and 1st husband Fletcher Tanner were: (1) John Franklin Tanner, born Nov. 30, 1935. (2) Joe Billy Tanner, born Dec. 18, 1937.

Rebecca Jane Purvis was born in Coffee County, Ga., Oct. 2, 1882, and is the daughter of Charles Purvis and wife Eliza Ryals, who were married in Dodge Co., Ga., Feb. 24, 1876. She married in Coffee Co., Ga., about 1905, Nathaniel T. Douglas.

Sarah Burch Purvis (Daughter of Joseph Burch II, Rev. Sol.) Family

He was born in Coffee Co., Ga., June 5, 1868, died 1939; and was the son of Bryant W. Douglas and wife Candis Brooker. Bryant W. Douglas served in the Confederate States Army, and was wounded in right foot. Rebecca Jane Purvis, widow of Nathaniel T. Douglas now lives at High Point, N.C. Their children are:

- (1) Bertha Rebecca Douglas, born at Kirkland, Dec. 8, 1910; married at Kirkland, Ga., Sept. 4, 1932 Harry Wells.
- (2) Adelaide Helen Douglas, born at Kirkland, Ga., April 16, 1917; married at Hampton, Va., January 5, 1942. John Ervin Hancock. They have a daughter: Margaret Frances, born January 29, 1943.
- (3) Nathaniel T. Douglas, Jr., born at Kirkland, Ga., Nov. 15, 1918, married at Sophia, N.C., on January 6, 1940 Mary Powell. He was a seaman 1st class in the Navy in 1946, Navy Ground Crew, Navy Air Force, Stationed at Norfolk, Va., (when these records were furnished by his Aunt Delilah Purvis Cecil of Highpoint, N.C.) He entered service May 30, 1944. His wife was born Dec. 14, 1918 at Sophia, N.C. Her parents are: Jabys Franklin Powell, born January 25, 1876, and his wife Etta Laughlin, born November 16, 1877. Paternal grandparents of Mary Powell were: Harrison Franklin Powell, born 1838, died 1884, of Randolph Co., N.C.; and his wife Eliza Dorsett, born 1839, died 1929. Maternal grandparents of Mary Powell were: Lee H. Laughlin and wife Ellen Pugh. They lived in Randolph Co., N.C. N. T. Douglas, Jr., and wife Mary Powell have children: (a) Judy Delores born Nov. 21, 1941. (b) Newbern Franklin Douglas born July 1, 1944.

Bertha Rebecca Douglas above and her husband Harry Wells have children as follows: (1) Levon, born Sept. 8, 1933 (2) Shirley Elizabeth, born May 8, 1935 (3) Rebecca Alberta, born Sept. 8, 1937. (4) Thomas Nathaniel, born April 21, 1939 (5) Mary Ernestine, born Apr. 7, 1942. (6) Seals Frederick, born Sept. 27, 1944. (7) Myrtice Wanda, born January 28, 1946.

Harry Wells was born at Pearson, Ga., in January 1911; and is the son of Thomas Wells and wife Alberta Ricketson (who was born at Pearson, Ga.). Maternal grandparents of Harry Wells were: Frederick Ricketson and wife Eliza Murray. They lived at Pearson, Ga. See "Ricketson Family."

John Ervin Hancock, above, was born at Starr, N. C., May

Sarah Burch Purvis (Daughter of Joseph Burch II, Rev. Sol.) Family

5, 1907; and is the son of Isaac Hancock, born Aug. 30, 1870, and his wife Mary Alice McKinsey (or McKenzie). They live at Randleman, N.C. Maternal grand-parents of J. E. Hancock were: John McKinsey and wife Jane ———.

Above records for Rebecca Jane (Purvis) Douglas and her family were furnished by her sister Delilah (Purvis) Cecil of High Point, N.C.

The following records are from *Pioneers of Wiregrass, Georgia, Vol. I*, by Folks Huxford, page 67, which carries the Douglas genealogy back two generations. Bryant W. Douglas (aforesaid) was born in 1840. His parents were: John Douglas, born in Burke County, Ga., March 4, 1798 died in 1884 in Coffee County, Ga. He was the son of John Douglas, Revolutionary Soldier, who died in 1832 in Emanuel Co., Ga., and his wife, Phada Douglas. John Douglas, born 1798, died 1884, married in Tattnall County, Ga., Oct. 6, 1816 Mary Bowen, daughter of Stephen Bowen, Revolutionary Soldier, pensioner, who lived in Tattnall County. See page 41 of Vol. II by Huxford, for Stephen Bowen, born 1757, his wife and parents.

Littleton Purvis, born Aug. 26, 1884 was living in Alamo, Ga., Wheeler County, in Summer of 1945, and was son of Charles Purvis and wife Eliza Ryals who were married Feb. 24, 1876. He married in 1904 Beckie Ann Howell who was born in Laurens County, Ga., Aug. 28, 1886, and died at their home in Alamo, Ga., Oct. 18, 1944. She was daughter of John Barton Howell and wife Patsy McLendon of Laurens County, Ga. To Littleton Purvis and wife Rebecca Ann Howell were born the following children:

(1) Wright Manning Purvis, born July 5, 1905 in ———; married Sept. 1944 Claudie May Wicker of Wheeler County, Ga., (daughter of John Thomas Wicker, who moved to Wheeler County, Ga., about 1920, and his wife Maggie Murphy.)

(2) Franklin Hershell Purvis, born in Aug. 1906, died April 11, 1929; never married.

(3) John Barton Purvis (called "J. B.") born about 1908; married Katie Clyde Moseley from Vidalia, Ga.

(4) Dennis Lamar Purvis, born about Nov. 7, 1912; married 1st, Mary Lizzie Caldwell of Wheeler Co., Ga. (who died in Aug. 1940). He married 2nd. Nell Hartley.

(5) Alice Marie Purvis, born about 1914; married Edgar Otto Youngblood, of Dothan, Ala.

Sarah Burch Purvis (Daughter of Joseph Burch II, Rev. Sol.) Family

(6) Littleton Brantley Purvis, born about 1916; married May 12, 1935, Fannie Ruth Adams of Wheeler Co., Ga., and had no children. (She is daughter of A. J. Adams and wife Mary Pearl —.)

(7) Julius Caesar Purvis, born Dec. 20, 1919; married July 13, 1940, Ola Mae Webster.

(8) Lewis Layton Purvis, born in 1921; married in Oct. 1942, Margaret Shepherd of Washington Court House, Ohio. He joined the U.S. Seabees in April 1943, and was Petty Officer, 2nd Class in 1945.

John Barton Purvis married Katie Clyde Moseley of Vidalia, Ga. They lived in Baxley, Ga., in summer of 1945 and had two children, viz: (a) "J. B.", Jr., born in April 1940. (b) Gladys Rose Purvis, born Dec. 16, 1943. John Barton Purvis entered U. S. Merchant Marines about 1943—He was "Chief Cook" and was still in service in 1945.

Dennis Lamar Purvis, born about Nov. 7, 1912 is son of Littleton Purvis of Alamo, Ga., and his wife Beckie Ann Howell. He was twice married. First to Mary Lizzie Caldwell, who died in Aug. 1940, and was daughter of Samuel Caldwell of Wheeler Co., Ga., and his wife (?) They had four children. viz: (a) Sarah Ellen Purvis, born about 1929. (b) Bobbie Purvis, born about 1931. (c) Charles Purvis, who was born about 1937. (d) Norma Clare Purvis who was born Jan. 19, 1940. (Dennis Lamar Purvis married 2nd Nell Hartley, daughter of Willie Hartley of Wheeler Co., Ga., and his wife Johnnie Holmes. No children in Summer 1945.)

Alice Marie Purvis, born about 1914, is daughter of Littleton Purvis of Alamo, Ga., and his late wife Beckie Ann Howell. She married — Edgar Otto Youngblood, and they live in Dothan, Ala. (He is son of D. P. Youngblood of Dothan, Ala., and his wife —). They have children, viz: (a) Sylvia Youngblood, born about 1938. (b) Martha Youngblood, born about 1943. (c) Donald Purvis Youngblood, born April 1945.

Ola Mae Webster (aforesaid) was born Sept. 17, 1917 in Wheeler County, Ga., and is daughter of Clarence Webster, who was born April 19, 1895 and his wife Vera Windham, who was born July 3, 1895: Clarence Webster is son of William L. Webster and wife Ola Browning. Vera (Windham) Webster is daughter of Thomas Windham of Montgomery County, Ga., and his wife Minnie Coleman. Julius Caesar Purvis and wife Ola

May Webster had (prior to Summer of 1945) one child: Judy May Purvis, born July 11, 1941.

Frank D. Cobia, aforesaid, who married about 1881 Charlotte (Purvis) Ryals, widow of John Ryals, was evidently descended from Francis Cobia of South Carolina, who was born 1757, died 1792 and was a Revolutionary Soldier. See Revolutionary Records of Georgia, Vol. II, for Mrs. Mabel (Freeman) La Far, who joined the Lachlan McIntosh Chapter, D.A.R., Savannah, Ga. (This book is at the Dept. of Archives and History, Atlanta, Ga.)

John Purvis was born in Coffee County, Georgia, August 7, 1886, and is the son of Charles Purvis and wife Eliza Ryals, who were married in Dodge County, Georgia, February 24, 1876. He married in Coffee County, Georgia June 12, 1904, Mary Azilee Maine, (called Mary.) She was born in Coffee Co., Ga., Dec. 14, 1886, and is the daughter of Elmo Maine who died in Atkinson Co., Ga., in March 1921; and his wife Beady Vickers. Maternal grandparents of Mary Maine were: Jack Vickers and wife Beady Lott. They lived in Coffee Co., Ga. Paternal grandparents of Mary Maine were (no doubt): Elmore C. Maine who married Malsy Carter, born in 1833, whose parents, were: George Carter, born in 1806 in Colleton District, South Carolina, died in Lowndes County, Ga., in 1860. He served that county four times as Representative in the Ga. Legislature. He served in 1838 in the Indian War in the Company of his father Capt. Jesse Carter. George Carter married Mary Parrish (called Pollie) who was born in 1814, daughter of: Henry Parrish born in South Carolina January 27, 1786, died in Lowndes Co., Ga., May 23, 1831; and wife Nancy Williams, who was born July 30, 1794, died Feb. 11, 1886. See pages 40, 219, 220, and 298 of *Pioneers of Wiregrass Georgia*, Vol. I by Folks Huxford. Maternal ancestors of Mary Maine must have included: Wiley Vickers, born about 1778 (1840 Census indicated that he was between 60 and 70 yrs. of age), died at his plantation home about twelve miles west of the present town of Douglas, Ga. His wife was named Beady —, and was born in 1790, in Georgia, and was living in Coffee Co., Ga., at 1850 Census. See page 286 of "*Pioneers of Wiregrass Georgia*, Vol. I" by Folks Huxford for more Vickers records, including their seven sons, two of whom never married. One of the other five sons must have been ancestor of Mary Maine, whose mother was Beady Vickers. Mary Maine's maternal grandmother was

Beady Lott before marriage. She may have been descended from Mark Lott, (1765-1812), and wife Delilah, who had three sons: Daniel, b. 1791; Joel b. 1798; Mark b. 1807. See pages 89 and 171 of "Pioneers . . . Vol. I" by Huxford.

John Purvis and wife Mary Maine live near Kirkland, Ga., in Atkinson County, which was created from a part of Coffee. They furnished, in Feb. 1946, the following records for their nine children and their grandchildren. The children are, viz:

(1) Leah Euretha Purvis, born March 27, 1905, married Nov. 26, 1925, the Rev. Jefferson Davis Corbitt, Methodist Minister, (son of Colonel Corbitt and wife Mary Ann Roberts, who was deceased prior to Feb. 27, 1946). They lived in 1946 at Newington, Ga. Their three children are: (a) J. D., Jr., born Nov. 1, 1926, had just been released from U.S. Navy in Feb. 1946, after twenty months service, twelve of which were spent in the Pacific. He was Seaman 1st Class. (b) Mary Maxine, born Aug. 4, 1929; (c) Dorothy Jeanneane, born Dec. 8, 1931.

(2) Minnie Lee Purvis, born Dec. 6, 1906, married Carroll Adam Mauldin, (son of Leonard Mauldin, living in 1946, and wife Alice Howard, who died Dec. 14, 1942.) They were living at Ludowici, Ga., Long County, in Feb. 1946, and had three children: (a) Carrolee, born June 9, 1931. (b) Beach, born June 23, 1934; (c) Mary Alice, born July 2, 1936.

(3) Letha Mabel Purvis, born Nov. 25, 1908, married in Sept. 1930 Benjamin Edward Oglesby, (son of Raymond Waldon Oglesby and wife Lena Newton, who died Dec. 26, 1929 and March 1, 1940 respectively.) Benjamin E. Oglesby served in U. S. Army, as Sergeant for two years of World War II, but never left the States. He was on Military Police duty. They adopted on Feb. 15, 1946 a six months old baby girl, Judy Ray.

(4) Lilla Violet Purvis, born Dec. 25, 1910, was unmarried and living at Macon, Ga., Feb. 27, 1946.

(5) Mildred Delilah Purvis, born June 18, 1913, married July 4, 1931, Jack Leonard Tucker, (son of Henry Tucker and wife Maud Sutton.) They were living at Brunswick, Ga. in Feb. 1946 and had one child: Etta Winona, born Aug. 5, 1933.

(6) John Tyler Purvis, born Dec. 18, 1915, married Feb. 27, 1940 Retha Davis. They were living at Jacksonville, Florida in Feb. 1946, and had two children: (a) Frankie Olivia, born Jan. 31, 1941; (b) Larry, born Oct. 4, 1942.

(7) Wesley Tally Purvis, born July 15, 1918, married Nov. 20, 1943 Mary Lee Day, (daughter of James Henderson Day

and wife Boice Carver.) He was a private in the U.S. Infantry in "War II" with a medical discharge after four months service. They lived at Ambrose, Ga., Coffee County in 1946 and had two children: (a) Janice, born Aug. 1, 1944; (b) Jonnie Faye, born March 8, 1946.

(8) Thomas Monroe Purvis, born July 13, 1921, married July 24, 1943, Lucile Day, (daughter of James Henderson Day and wife Boice Carver.) They were living at Kirkland, Ga., in Feb. 1946 and had one child: Patricia Ann, born April 25, 1945. (T. M. Purvis was honorably discharged from the Navy, Seaman 1st Class, after 13 months on the U.S.S. George F. Elliot. He served six months in the vicinity of Guam, in War II.)

(9) Mary Winifred Purvis, born April 13, 1925 was unmarried and living at Macon, Ga., in Feb. 1946.

(Note: "Pioneers of Wiregrass Georgia, Volume I by Folks Huxford, gives data on a number of families who intermarried with John Purvis' children. See pages 52-53 for Corbitt; pages 239, 240, 241 for Roberts; pages 71 and 265 for Howard; pages 283 to 286 for Tucker; page 268 for Sutton; page 44 for Carver.)

Charles C. Purvis, Confederate Soldier, was born in Laurens Co., Ga. in 1836, and died prior to Aug. 20, 1886 when his will was probated in Montgomery County, Ga. (At that date Montgomery County adjoined Laurens County.) He was son of Richard Purvis and wife Sarah Burch who were married in Laurens County, Ga., Aug. 29, 1822. (See page 285 of History of Laurens County, Ga., for marriage record.) Charles Purvis married in Montgomery County, Ga., Feb. 13, 1860 Teresa E. Guest, or Guess, who was called "Trecy" in some records. His will, made March 16, 1883 (Will Book A. pages 204-205 Montgomery Co., Ga.), mentioned his wife and four children viz: (1) Daniel N. Purvis (who, according to relatives, married a Cox). (2) William R. Purvis, (who married a Buie, according to a relative's statement.) (3) Joseph B., (or R.) Purvis. (He did not marry, so said a relative.) (4) Sarah O. Purvis; no further record.

Daniel Richard Purvis was born in Laurens County, Georgia March 1, 1832, died Aug. 24, 1911 in Dodge County, Georgia (which adjoins Laurens, and was partially created from Laurens, in Oct. 1870.) He served in the Confederate States Army, but his granddaughter, Allie Purvis of near McRae, Ga., (who

kindly furnished records for his descendants) could not give the company, regiment, etc. He was twice married and had issue by both marriages. He married first Betsey (or Quillie) Harrelson, who was daughter of William Harrelson of Montgomery County, Ga. He married secondly, on Sept. 19, 1870, Rebecca Cadwell, (called Beckie) who was born March 3, 1841, died Dec. 13, 1908, and was daughter of: James Cadwell, born in 1790, died in 1888; and wife Sabra Harrelson, born 1793, died 1878. See the "Harrelson (Haralson) Family" and the "James Cadwell I (Son of Martin I of Ga.) Family."

Children of Daniel Richard Purvis and first wife Betsy Harrelson: (1) J. B. Purvis, who married Kizelna Clark. (2) Daniel A. Purvis, married Mary Brown, and had issue: (a) Quillie (b) Rebecca, who married Jess Bellflower. (c) Mary Ellen (d) John Purvis (e) Wesley (f) a son, who died in early manhood. (3) Gordon Purvis, did not marry.

Children of Daniel Richard Purvis and 2nd wife Rebecca Cadwell: (1) Thomas Benjamin Purvis, born in Dodge County, Georgia, Oct. 11, 1873, died April 4, 1943, married Lula Kinchen and had issue, (q.v.) (2) Sabra Purvis, who married William Vincent, and had issue: (a) Rebecca who married Cleveland Wood (son of Sidney Wood). (b) Ida, who married Julian Wood, brother to Cleveland. (c) Viola, who married Archie Jones. (d) Salome, who married Kemp Wood, first cousin to Cleveland. (e) Georgia Vincent, married Lewis Durden. (f) Noriah Vincent, married Lois Grimes.

Thomas Benjamin Purvis (called Thomas), was born in Dodge Co., Ga., Oct. 11, 1873, died April 4, 1943 at his home, Route 1, Helena, Ga. He was the son of Daniel Purvis and 2nd wife Rebecca Cadwell (Called Beckie). He married on Dec. 21, 1893, Sarah Delulah Kinchen, called Lula. She was born in Laurens Co., Ga., April 21, 1869, was living near Helena, Ga., in April 1946, when these records were furnished by her daughter, Allie Purvis. Lula Kinchen's parents were: The Rev. Jeremiah Tolbert Kinchen who was born in Laurens Co., Ga., Sept. 9, 1848, died Dec. 1, 1916; and his wife Sophronia Herndon, who died in Telfair Co., Ga., May 11, 1919. Paternal grandparents of Lula Kinchen were: The Rev. Jeremiah Tolbert Kinchen I, (Baptist preacher, as was also his son, above) and wife Mary Ann Maddux (called Pollie Ann) who were married in Laurens Co., Ga., May 11, 1845. They lived in Laurens

County. Maternal grandparents of Lula Kinchen were: Richard Herndon and Charlotte Wolf. (See page 398 of "History of Laurens County, Ga.," for following: James Herndon's father came from South Carolina to Georgia in 1814, with his wife and five sons, and settled in Laurens Co., Ga. James, the youngest, was four years old. His four brothers were Henry, Richard, Phillip and Wesley. James Herndon, born April 26, 1810, died July 25, 1886, married first a Miss Wolf . . . ") See page 21 of History of Laurens Co., Ga., for "William Kinchen, early settler of Laurens Co., Ga.; Soldier of North Carolina Militia" in Revolutionary War. And see page 35 for "Jane Maddox, widow," and "Alexander Maddox, orphan," who drew land in the Lottery of 1819, and were living in Capt. Leroy G. Harris District, Laurens Co., Ga. See page 277 of History of Laurens Co., Ga., for will of Lewis Maddox, March 21, 1845, July 8, 1845. He mentions sons: David R. and John P., and three daughters. One of these sons was, no doubt, grandfather of Lula Kinchen, who married Daniel Purvis. Sisters and brothers of Lula Kinchen (who married Daniel Purvis) were: (1) Winnie Augusta Kinchen m. Reuben Riley Harrelson. Their children included Cornelia Harrelson who married William P. Owens. See the "Wm. T. Coleman Family" for their son Wm. P. Owens, Jr., who married Dec. 25, 1938, Bessie Lee Tucker, granddaughter of John Wells Coleman and wife Charlotte Burch). (2) George Arthur Kinchen who married Elizabeth Vaughn. (3) Richard Tolbert Kinchen, married Elizabeth Burch, who is living at Helena, Ga. (4) John Kinchen, married Sallie Dixon.

Thomas Benjamin Purvis and wife Lula Kinchen lived first in Dodge Co., Ga., later near Helena, Ga. Their children are:

(1) Jerry Tolbert Purvis (twin) born Oct. 3, 1894; married Oct. 15, 1922 Madonna Dennis. (He is a veteran of World War I.) They had issue, (q.v.)

(2) Dan Richard Purvis (twin to Jerry), born Oct. 3, 1894; married January 4, 1920, Annie Lee Wood, and had issue, (q.v.)

(3) Charles Corns Purvis, born Feb. 15, 1897; married May 10, 1915 Essie May Bush, and had issue, (q.v.)

(4) Minnie Nora Purvis born April 24, 1898; married May 5, 1918 Harris Francis Durden, and had issue, (q.v.)

(5) Allie Mae Purvis born Dec. 12, 1899; not married in April 1946 (when she furnished records for Daniel Richard Purvis and his descendants).

(6) Lonnie Francis Purvis born March 11, 1902. Not mar-

ried in April 1946.

(7) William Thomas Purvis, born April 10, 1904; married July 28, 1930, Eva Loree Skipper. Their children are: (a) Elton Eugene Purvis, born Nov. 28, 1932; (b) Hazel Margaret Purvis born Nov. 12, 1933; (c) Evelyn Loree Purvis, born March 7, 1936; (d) Barbara Purvis born Dec. 12, 1938.

Jerry Tolbert Purvis, and wife Madonna Dennis, have children, viz: (1) Jerry Honner Purvis born May 17, 1925. (2) Lillian Mae Purvis born March 15, 1927; married March 8, 1945 John Edward Granger. (3) Thomas Edison Purvis born Feb. 13, 1933.

Children of Minnie Nora Purvis and her husband Harris Francis Durden, are: (1) Ewart Thomas Durden born Oct. 15, 1919; married May 10, 1941 Pauline Polk and had children: (a) Audrey Durden born July 26, 1942. (b) Valda Durden born Feb. 5, 1944; (c) Wilson Durden born Nov. 21, 1945. (2) Minnie Louise Durden born June 20, 1923; married Warren Taylor. Their children are: (a) Shurley Taylor born Nov. 22, 1943; (b) Virginia Murl Taylor born May 16, 1945. (3) Selma Mae Durden born Aug. 29, 1935.

Charles Corns Purvis and wife Essie Mae Bush have seven children: (1) Mary Frank Purvis born Oct. 31, 1917; married Aug. 16, 1939, William Harrelson (called Willie). Their children are: (a) Willie Mae, born Dec. 31, 1941. (b) Leonard Franklin Harrelson born May 3, 1943. (2) Elmer Thomas Purvis born January 30, 1920. (3) Thelma Purvis born Aug. 5, 1922. (4) Aline Purvis born Oct. 21, 1925. (5) Curtis Purvis, born April 5, 1931. (6) Willard Purvis, born Sept. 6, 1933. (7) Charles Edward Purvis born July 27, 1942.

Children of Dan Richard Purvis and wife Annie Lee Wood, are, viz: (1) Richard Thomas Purvis born March 30, 1921. He served in World War II. (2) Sarah Lois Purvis born Sept. 25, 1924. (3) Annie Maudine Purvis born Feb. 14, 1931. (4) Inna Jewel Purvis born Nov. 24, 1933. (5) Wilbur Franklin Purvis, born March 30, 1937.

William H. (or R.) Purvis was son of Richard Purvis and wife Sarah Burch, who were married in Laurens County, Georgia, Aug. 29, 1822. He was a Confederate Soldier. He married three times. He married first in Laurens County, Ga., April 26, 1847 Elizabeth Cochran, married secondly Emily Young, and

thirdly Ann Hutto. Children of William H. Purvis and first wife Elizabeth Cochran: (1) Daniel Purvis who married first Mamie Harrelson, and secondly _____ McDaniel. No further record. (2) Henry Melvin Purvis married Martha Browning, and had three sons, (q.v.), also several daughters, for whom the author did not get records. (3) Hester Purvis married a White. (4) Gallie Purvis married a Hutto. (5) Rene Purvis married a Watson. Children of William H. Purvis and second wife Emily Young: (6) Joseph Harlow Purvis died in Laurens County, Ga., Oct. 12, 1933; married Pidie Caisin who died Nov. 30, 1928, and had issue, (q.v.). (7) Ral Purvis, who married a Clark. (8) Avie Purvis, married a White. (9) _____ Purvis married John White. (10) _____ Purvis married Jim White. (11) _____ Purvis married Tom White.

(See page 296 of History of Laurens County, Ga. for marriage of William H. Purvis to Elizabeth Cochran; and page 285 for Marriage of Richard Purvis to Sarah Burch. No other Purvis marriages are listed for Laurens County from 1809 to 1855.)

Henry Melvin Purvis and wife Martha Browning had several daughters and three sons. The sons are:

(1) Alfred Purvis who married Minnie McDaniel; no further record.

(2) George Purvis who married Annie May Tomlison. Their children included: (a) Martha, who married Nov. 5, 1938 Frank Clark, born Dec. 14, 1905, son of Arthur Clark and wife Lula Moye who were married Dec. 1, 1898; grandson of Seth E. Clark and Eliza Crumpton; great grandson of Francis Marion Clark and wife Eleanor Ingram who were married June 24, 1847; and great great grandson of John Clark born Sept. 28, 1768, and wife Amelia Sykes. See the "John Clark Family."

(3) Henry Purvis married Verdie Lee Miller, who was born Aug. 12, 1901. Her parents were: John Lanier Miller born about 1872, died 1904 and wife Mary Elizabeth Harrelson, born Aug. 13, 1877, married Nov. 3, 1898. They lived in the Cedar Grove Community, Burch's Disct., formerly Laurens Co., Ga. Maternal grandparents: Samuel Harrelson and wife Margaret Howell.

Joseph Harlow Purvis, (died Oct. 12, 1933), and wife Pidie (or Piety) Caison, Caisin or Cassing had five children, viz: (1) Oscar Purvis born April 20, 1904, married Myrtle Evans.

- (2) Joseph J. Purvis born June 7, 1895, married ____ (?).
- (3) Paul Purvis born April 12, 1917, married Bessie Mae Edge.
- (4) Frances Purvis born Sept. 27, 1912, married Ernest Dunn.
- (5) Ida Purvis born ____ married on April 19, 1925 to Jordon Bryant Harrell. They live in Atlanta, Ga. He was born near Chauncey, Ga., March 13, 1889. His parents: Asa Bryant Harrell and wife Eliza Burch, who were married about 1875. See "Asa Bryant Harrell (Son of Benjamin I) Family," and "Alfred Littleberry Burch I (Son of Joseph II) Family."

Elizabeth Purvis was daughter of Richard Purvis and his wife Sarah Burch, who were married in Laurens Co., Ga., Aug. 29, 1822. Elizabeth was twice married. She married first in Montgomery Co., Ga., June 10th 1860, William Harrelson, and secondly Bradley Harrelson, son of Wm. Harrelson and his wife Elizabeth Clark, who were married in Montgomery County, Ga., in May 1826, and whose will, June 19, 1855 mentions wife Elizabeth, and son Bradley Harrelson. See Will Book A. pages 77-78-79, Montgomery Co., Ga., Ordinary's Office. Bradley Harrelson married 1st, in Montgomery Co., Ga., Aug. 21, 1856, Elizabeth E. Clark. See the "Samuel Clark Family" and "Harrelson (Haralson) Family." To Elizabeth (Purvis) Harrelson were born the following children. (However, the author cannot say to which marriage they each belong): (1) Sarah Ann Harrelson married a Clark. (2) Mary Ellen Harrelson, married ____ Clark. (3) Josie Harrelson married ____ Horn. (4) Reuben Harrelson married a Brown. (5) W. O. Harrelson married ____ Clark. (6) Pad Harrelson married ____ Brown. (7) Daniel Harrelson.

Ellifair Purvis born about 1823 was daughter of Richard Purvis and his wife Sarah Burch, who were married in Laurens County, Ga., Aug. 29, 1822. (See the 1850 Census.) She married Frank Williams and had several children, viz: (1) Green Williams (2) Anson Williams (3) Charles Williams married a Clark. (4) Godfrey Williams; not married. (5) Barbara Williams married George Roberson. (6) Vencie Williams.

Nellie Purvis born about 1825 was daughter of Richard Purvis and wife Sarah Burch who were married in Laurens County, Georgia, Aug. 29, 1822. She married Jeff H. Burkhalter who died July 6, 1878. Their children were: (1) John Burkhalter (2) Henry Burkhalter (3) Richard Burkhalter, (called Dick). (4) Sarah A. Burkhalter born Aug. 21, 1850, died April

5, 1890; married January 8, 1874, Thomas Jefferson Driggers, (the marriage being registered in Ordinary's Office, Montgomery Co., Ga.). He was born April 10, 1851, died March 20, 1930. They had eight children, viz: (a) Mary Ellender Driggers born Nov. 2, 1874; married in Dodge Co., Ga., May 27, 1890, William Powell, (son of Clay Powell and wife Nannie _____.). They had nine children (q.v.) (b) Catherine Elizabeth Driggers, (called "Cassie") born June 1, 1876; married Feb. 1, 1901, the Rev. William Horton Pitts, and had issue, (q.v.) (c) Charlotte Driggers, born June 8, 1878; died May 2, 1886. (d) Rebecca Ann Driggers, born Oct. 25, 1880; married July 5, 1905, Willie T. Wilson, (son of John Wilson and wife Lucy _____.) and had issue, (q.v.). (e) Sabra Driggers, born Oct. 29, 1882; not married. (f) Theresa Victoria Driggers (called "Treacy") born Nov. 14, 1875; married Newton Greenberry Powell, (who died Feb. 6, 1923) and had issue, (q.v.) (g) Sallie Pearl Driggers born Sept. 4. 1887; died Feb. 28, 1898. (h) Simeon L. Driggers born March 18, 1890; died May 27, 1890.

1850 Census Telfair County, Georgia; (copied in Washington City.):

Nancy Pitts, 55 female (300. Real Estate) born in S. Car.

Nancy Pitts, 21 female, born Telfair Co., Ga.

Benjamin Pitts, 19 male, farmer, born Telfair Co., Ga.

William Pitts, 17 male, born Telfair Co., Ga.

Jordon Pitts, 12 male, born Telfair Co., Ga.

Horton Pitts, 10 male, born Telfair Co., Ga.

Creasy Yawn, 20 female, born Telfair Co., Ga.

Benjamin Pitts, 3 male, born Telfair Co., Ga.

The Rev. William Horton Pitts, above, (who married "Cassie" Driggers), was born Sept. 29, 1870, the son of Benjamin Wright Pitts, born in 1831 (see census); and his wife Allie Ann _____. Sisters and brothers of the Rev. Wm. H. Pitts were: (1) Bill (deceased) (2) Gordie Ann (3) Sarah Jane (4) Anna (deceased). They all lived in Dodge Co. Ga.

Catherine Elizabeth Driggers, (called Cassie) was born June 1st 1876 in Dodge Co., Ga.; married Feb. 1, 1901, the Rev. William Horton Pitts. They live at Suomi, Ga., Dodge County, and have children as follows:

(1) Thomas Richard Pitts (called Thomas) born June 12, 1892, married 1st 1912, Lillie Cadwell, who died Feb. 12, 1926,

(dau. of James Cadwell and wife —) and had 3 children (q.v.) Thomas R. Pitts married 2nd, in May 1926, Myrtice Parker. They have 2 children (q.v.)

(2) William Rufus Pitts born Dec. 10, 1894, married in 1916 Alice Hope, and had issue, (q.v.)

(3) Benjamin Berry Pitts born Jan. 4, 1897; married Aug. 17, 1918, Annie Maude Stapleton, and had issue, (q.v.)

(4) Johnnie Randolph Pitts born Jan. 4, 1899; married April 11, 1927 Georgiana McNeal, and had a daughter, Loraine, born about 1928.

(5) Sidney Wright Pitts, born March 18, 1901, died July 23, 1943, married Feb. 1921 Bessie May Weeks.

(6) Anna Pearl Pitts born June 18, 1903, married Sept. 4, 1921 Eulas Jones (son of Seaborn Jones and wife Ella Warren), and had issue, (q.v.)

(7) Leonard Lee Pitts born Aug. 18, 1905, married Jan. 4, 1925, Lollie Lee Fincher, and had issue, (q.v.)

(8) Ennis Lawton Pitts born Aug. 18, 1908, married Sept. 2, 1928 Myrtice Long.

(9) Hollis Pitts born Sept. 4, 1911. He was in the U.S. Navy in World War II, having entered service in May, 1944.

Thomas Richard Pitts and first wife Lillie Cadwell, who were married in 1912, had three children:

(1) Clarence Pitts married Carrie McDuffie, daughter of Roy McDuffie and wife (?), and had: (a) Horace born about 1950; (b) Charles born about 1953.

(2) James Pitts married Bessie McDuffie, sister to Carrie. No children, date of 1945 or 1946.

(3) Dorothy Pitts married Willard Curry, and had a son: Wayne Curry born about 1940 or 1941.

Thomas Richard Pitts and 2nd wife had two children:

(4) Richard Pitts; married Corene Farmer. They live at Milan, Ga., and have a daughter: Betty Elizabeth, born Jan. 6, 1946.

(5) Leonard Pitts.

Children of William Rufus Pitts and wife Alice Hope:

(1) Gladys who married Thedroe Jones, son of Ike Jones and 1st wife Lillie Mae Cadwell, dau. of Allen Cadwell. They have one child: Lillie Kay Jones about 10 yrs old in May, 1945.

(2) Marvin Pitts married Fuqua Cadwell, dau. of Henry Cadwell and wife Viola Mullis. They have La Fay, (a daughter)

about 2 yrs. old in May 1945.

(3) Louise Pitts married _____ Selph, son of Ben Selph and wife Mary Jane White, who was daughter of Reuben White and 1st wife Lilla Johnson. Their children: (a) Cliffie born about 1941. (b) Caroline born about 1943.

(4) Rosco Pitts not married. He entered Military Service in 1944, and went overseas in March 1945. He was a paratrooper.

(5) Jeanette Pitts. (6) Bettine Pitts (7) Billy Pitts (8) Edd Pitts (9) Faye Pitts (10) Barbara Joe Pitts, born about 1943.

Children of Berry Pitts and wife Annie Maude Stapleton are: (1) Faustine, born about 1920; married _____ Horne from Thomasville, Ga. They have four children: (a) Patsy (b) Kitty Sue (c) "Bill" (d) A son. (2) William Wright Pitts, not married. Was in Army May 1945. (3) Audrey Pitts married Raymond Kelly from near Cairo, Ga., who was serving with U.S. Army overseas in May 1945. (4) Jack Pitts was born about 1927 and was serving with U.S. Marines in May, 1945. (5) Donnie Pitts born about 1933.

Children of Sidney Pitts and wife Bessie Mae Weeks are: (1) Pratha who served with U.S. Army in War II. His address in May 1945 was: Sgt. P. H. Pitts 34 374480 Co. G. 395 Inf. A.P.O. 449. He as in European area, went across early in 1944, and was later wounded. He married Mattie (?) of Alamo, Ga. No children (2) Junior Pitts, born about 1928 was not married in May 1945. (3) Lavenia Pitts born about 1930. (4) Wallace Pitts, born about 1932. (5) Iris Pitts born about 1934. (6) Lavern (7) Bill (8) Faye (9) Raymond. (10) Thomas Pitts, born about 1944.

Children of Pearl Pitts and husband Eudas Jones are: (1) Brennice (a boy) who was in U.S. Navy in May 1945. He married Marion from some where out west. They have two children, whose names the author did not learn: (a) A son born about 1942. (b) A daughter born about January, 1944 or December, 1943. (2) Vivian Jones married Mose Soud of Jacksonville, Fla., and had one child Wayne, born about 1943. (3) William Benson Jones, born about 1927. Entered U.S. Navy about April 1, 1945, (A/S Co. 572 U.S.N.T.C.), and was not then married. (4) Evereen Jones, born about 1929. (5) Clifton Jones born about 1932. (6) Gwinnelle Jones born about 1934. (7) Cary Jones born about 1936.

Children of Leonard Pitts and wife Lollie Lee Fincher were:

(1) Haroldine born about 1929 married Grady Seaboat (Seabolt), from Alamo, Ga. (2) Welton Pitts born about 1931.

Ennis Pitts and wife Myrtice Long have one child: Mittie Jean Pitts who was about 12 yrs. old at date of May, 1945.

Children of Hollis Pitts and wife Olene Davis are: (1) Junior about 8 yrs. old May 1945. (2) Sherron about three yrs. old in May, 1945. (3) Phyllis about 16 months old in May 1945.

Deaths in Driggers family, (from family Bible now owned by Mrs. Wm. Horton Pitts) : Sarah Driggers died April 5, 1890. Charlotte Driggers died May 2, 1886. Simmon L. Driggers died May 27, 1890. Pearl Driggers died Feb. 28, 1898. T. J. Driggers died May 20, 1930. Newt. Powell (who m. Creasy Driggers), died Feb. 6, 1923. J. H. Burkhalter died July 6, 1878. Ellen Purvis died April 7, 1890. Lillie Anderson Pitts died Feb. 12, 1926. Wright Pitts died June 1, 1916.

Mary Ellender Driggers was born in Dodge Co., Ga., Nov. 2, 1874. She was the daughter of Thomas Jefferson Driggers, who was born April 10, 1851, died March 20, 1930; and his wife Sarah A. Burkhalter, married Jan. 8, 1874, (who was the daughter of Jeff Burkhalter and wife Nellie Purvis.) Mary E. Driggers married in Dodge Co., Ga., May 27, 1890, William Henry Powell, (son of Clay Powell and wife Nannie ——.), Their children are:

(1) Annie Pearl Powell, married William Lowery. They live at Chauncey, Ga.

(2) Hettie Powell married Otis Lowery. They live at Warner Robins, Ga.

(3) Julia Powell married in Dodge Co., Ga. —— Christopher Columbus Ryals (son of Orion Ryals, and wife Nancy Jane Dunn, who were married in Dodge Co., Ga., Nov. 20, 1884. See Ryals Family.) They live near Chauncey, Dodge Co., Ga.

(4) Harvey Powell married Josephine Evans. They live at Eastman, Ga.

(5) Vassie Powell married Joe Stanley. They live out from Eastman, Ga.

(6) Cora Powell married John Eeley. They live at Minneola, Florida.

(7) Arzill Powell married Lamar Ryals. They live in Tampa, Florida. (Note: At his death, about 1947, W. H. Powell and wife Mary E. Driggers, had 28 grandchildren, and five great-

Sarah Burch Purvis (Daughter of Joseph Burch II, Rev. Sol.) Family grandchildren.)

Rebecca Ann Driggers was born in Dodge Co., Ga., Oct. 25, 1880, and is daughter of Thomas Jefferson Driggers and wife Sarah A. Burkhalter. She married July 5, 1905 Willie T. Wilson. They lived at Ochlochnee, Ga., (date of Feb. 1946, when these records were furnished by her sister, Cassie Driggers Pitts). Their children are, viz:

(1) Iva Thomas Wilson, born July 19, 1910; married Frances Glover. They live at Thomasville, Ga.

(2) Flora Mae Wilson, born March 8, 1913; married Lonnie Searcy. They live at Valdosta, Ga.

(3) Charlie Edward Wilson, born Dec. 10, 1915; married Nelle Barrett. They live at Thomasville, Ga.

(4) Andria Pearl Wilson, born Feb. 20, 1922; married Leys Bass. They live at Pelham, Ga.

Theresa Victoria Driggers was born Nov. 14, 1875, and is daughter of Thomas Jefferson Driggers and wife Sarah A. Burkhalter. She married Newton Greenberry Powell, (called Newt) who died Feb. 6, 1923, the son of Clay Powell and wife Nancy _____.) They lived in Dodge Co., Ga., and had children, as follows: (1) Adjer Thomas Powell; married Cora Wright. (2) Horace Lawton Powell. (3) William Lester Powell. (4) Archie Newton Powell; married Josephine Waldron.

Family genealogies, to which the author referred you, in preceding pages, will be found, unless otherwise stated in books: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I" (or Vols. II and III) by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

Folks Huxford is doing a series of books on families of "Wiregrass Georgia," which is South Georgia. Volumes I and II have been published. Their title is: "Pioneers of Wiregrass Georgia." In preceding pages you were referred to families to be found in Vol. I. See also the following families in Vol. II: Bowen, Burkhalter, Carver, Carter, Corbitt, Douglas, Kirkland, Mattox, Pafford, Ricketson, Roberts, Solomon, and Vickers.

The Purvis family married into the Howard family a number of times. See a genealogy of the "Howard Family" in "Addenda" to Vol. I of this book. The Howard family is considered one of the finest in America, and in England.

*ALFRED LITTLEBERRY BURCH I (SON OF
JOSEPH II OF GEORGIA) FAMILY*

Alfred Littleberry Burch, (called Alfred) was born in Montgomery County, Georgia, May 16, 1811, died June 6, 1894, and is buried in the family plot on his plantation. (This land is now owned by Frank Burch, his grandson. It is in Laurens County, Ga., but near the Dodge County line. It is off the main paved highway from Dublin, Ga., to McRae, Ga.) His parents were Joseph Burch who was killed by Indians in Spring of 1818, and his last wife, a Miss Gilly or Gilly Willcox. Some descendants say she was Gilley Willcox, and some say she was a Miss Gilley. The author has never found any record of marriages for Joseph Burch. See "Joseph Burch II (Revolutionary Soldier) Family of Richmond and Montgomery Counties, Georgia," in this book.

Alfred Burch, aforesaid was twice married. He married first about the year 1830, Sarah Parrish; He married 2nd, in Montgomery Co., Ga., Jan. 18, 1855 Nancy Bain (McRae) McClendon, a widow, who was born Sept. 19, 1816, died July 28, 1893 and is buried beside her second husband.

Sarah Parrish, aforesaid, was born May 6, 1810, died April 21, 1854, and is buried in the family plot, with her husband. The author has not learned who were her parents. She was, no doubt, descended from Henry Parish the earliest member of Parrish family in Bulloch Co., Ga., although the author does not have proof. See "Parrish Family in Georgia."

Nancy Bain McRae McClendon was descended from McRae family, which settled early in Montgomery Co., Ga. They came from N.C. Note the names of her children as listed in 1850 Census later on. See "McRae Family."

Alfred Littleberry Burch was living in Montgomery County, Ga., as late as 1850 Census. See census later on. He and first wife Sarah Parrish, had issue, viz:

(1) Henry Marshall Burch, born Sept. 9, 1832, died Oct. 15, 1905 at his plantation in Laurens Co., Ga. He married in Laurens Co., Ga., April 24, 1854, Amarintha A. L. Gay. (Note: This marriage is listed as Henry M. Bush, on page 297 of History of Laurens County, Ga. There are, on that page, three Burch marriages, all erroneously printed, as Bush.)

(2) Mary E. Burch, born in 1834; married first George Cadwell. See "George Cadwell (Son of James I) Family." She married 2nd Ashley P. Weeks. See "Weeks Family." Both of

Alfred Littleberry Burch I (Son of Joseph II of Georgia) Family

her husbands are buried in the "Old Burch Cemetery," Laurens Co., Ga. There was issue by both marriages, (q.v.).

(3) Elender Burch (should be Eleanor), called Nellie, was born December 14, 1835, died June 16, 1864. She is buried in the old Burch Cemetery, Laurens Co., Ga.

(4) Sarah L. Burch (called Sallie) born Oct. 31, 1837, died May 18, 1870, and is buried in the family plot. She married as first wife, Frank N. Gay (who married 2nd, her sister Martha Burch). They had issue, (q.v.)

(5) Michael Livingston Burch, born Aug. 23, 1838, died Dec. 19, 1922, at his home in Eastman, Dodge Co., Ga. He served Dodge County, as Ordinary, in 1889, 1890, 1891, 1892; and as County School Superintendent for years 1901 to 1912. He married, on Dec. 23, 1868 (or 1869), Augusta Dasher, and had issue, (q.v.).

(6) Alfred Littleberry Burch, Jr., born Sept. 9, 1841, died Aug. 1, 1907; married Nancy Gay, sister to his brother Henry's wife. See the "Alfred Littleberry Burch II (Son of Alfred Littleberry Burch I) Family" for their descendants.

(7) John Burch, born Feb. 4, 1844, died April 7, 1917. He served in the Confederate Army, with the Laurens Co., Ga., troops. He married, on Oct. 1, 1868, Missouri Clements, and had issue for which see: "John Burch (Son of Alfred Littleberry Burch I) Family."

(8) Amelia Burch, born Dec. 9, 1847, died Sept. 6, 1925, in Dodge Co., Ga. She married first, in 1861, Hiram Grimes, who died in War Between States; She married 2nd on March 6, 1873, Willis Daniel Harrell. See "Grimes Family" and "Grimes Family of Ga." She had issue by both marriages, (q.v.)

(9) Martha Burch, (called Mattie) was born in 1848; married as second wife, Frank N. Gay, (who had married first her sister Sallie.) They had issue (q.v.)

(10) Margaret Burch (called "Mag") was born after "1850 Census," or had married previous to that date, for she was not listed with her parents then. (Her name was furnished by her niece, Mrs. Nettie Burch Harrell of Eastman, Ga. It was also furnished by her nephew, Alfred E. Burch, of Eastman, who has died since.) She married Henry M. Patton, and had issue, (q.v.)

(11) Eliza Burch, born Feb. 29, 1852, died ____; married about 1875 Asa Bryant Harrell. They lived near Chauncey, Dodge Co., Ga., and had issue, (q.v.)

(12) Benjamin Willcox Burch born April 21, 1854, (on the

Alfred Littleberry Burch I (Son of Joseph II of Georgia) Family

date of his mother's death), died Sept. 9, 1929, at his home in Helena, Telfair Co. Ga. He married, on Jan. 30, 1879, Dicey Elvira Currie. They had issue, (q.v.)

Montgomery Co. Ga. "1850 Census" (copied in Washington, D.C.) : Aug. 27, 1850—

Alfred Burch, 39 male, farmer, \$525.00, born Ga.

Sarah Burch, 40 female, born Ga.

Henry Burch, 17 m., born Ga.

Mary E. Burch, 16 f., born Ga.

Elender Burch, 14 f., born Ga.

Sarah L., 12 f., born Ga.

Michael L. Burch, 11 male, born Ga.

Alfred Burch, 8 male, born Ga.

John Burch, 6 male, born Ga.

Permelia Burch, 4 f., born Ga.

Martha Burch, 2 f., born Ga.

William Wright. 2 male, born Ga.

After the death of his first wife Sarah Parrish, Alfred Littleberry Burch, married in Montgomery Co., Ga., January 18, 1855, Nancy Ann (McRae) McLendon, born 1816, widow of Kenneth McLendon or McLennon. (See 1850 Census for her and her children below). She was the daughter of Alexander McRae for whom the town of McRae, Ga. was named, and his wife Effie _____. Alex. McRae and wife _____ had other children, including M. M. (Make) ; Daniel F.; Susie who married Daniel M. McRae; Murdoch H. McRae who married Elizabeth Willcox, and probably others. See McRae Family.

1850 Census for Montgomery County, Ga. (Copied in Washington, D.C.) :

Nancy McLennan, female, born Ga.

Daniel McLennan, 17 male, farmer, born Ga.

Duncan McLennan, 15 male, born Ga.

Alexander McLennan, 11 male, born Ga.

Kinneth M. McLennan, 7 male, born Ga.

To Alfred Littleberry Burch and second wife Nancy Ann (McRae) McLendon were born only two children, viz :

(1) A daughter, born and died November 15, 1855.

(2) Daniel W. Burch born June 7, 1858, died at his home in Dublin, Laurens County, Ga., Feb. 12, 1940. He married January 2, 1884, his cousin, Sarah Elizabeth Burch, who was born in Laurens Co., Ga., Nov. 14, 1867 died at Dublin, Ga., July

Alfred Littleberry Burch I (Son of Joseph II of Georgia) Family

29, 1937. She was the daughter of William Burch, born Oct. 30, 1833, died July 5, 1892 and his wife Mary Emily Gay, who was born in Laurens Co., Ga., July 12, 1838, died Dec. 5, 1920, the daughter of John Gay, born May 8, 1812, died March 22, 1847 (?) and his wife Elizabeth Clark born April 25, 1818, died April 4, 1895, (See "Clark Family" and "John Gay Family.") William Burch born Oct. 30, 1833 was the son of Benjamin Burch who died Aug. 18, 1862, aged 75 years and his wife Sarah Hamilton who died Aug. 15, 1871, aged 81 yrs. 8 months. See the "Benjamin Burch I (Son of Joseph II) Family."

Daniel W. Burch and his wife Sarah E. Burch lived in Dublin Ga., and had the following children:

(1) Hamilton Burch born Nov. 2, 1884, married Emaline Coleman of Alamo, Montgomery Co., Ga. They live at Valdosta, Ga., and have issue, (q.v.)

(2) Alexander Austin Burch born Nov. 28, 1886. He was a veteran of World War I, having served in the air corps from Aug. 4, 1917 to Dec. 26, 1918, as a 2nd Lieutenant. He married in 1935 Mary Durham of Columbia, S.C. They have a son, Alex. Austin Burch, Jr. (No further record.)

(3) A child, died in infancy.

(4) Julius Caesar Burch, M.D., born January 11, 1890. He lives in Atlanta, Ga. He married Dottie Meadows of Helena, Ga. No children.

(5) Nancy Bayne Burch born July 19, 1892, died at her home in Hinesville, Ga., 1943. She married James Bounds Jones of Dublin, Ga., who was born in 1888, died in 1943, Hinesville, Ga. (Both are buried in Dublin, Ga. cemetery). They had only one child: James Fleming Jones, who was born in Dublin, Ga.; married Sara Smith of Atlanta, Ga. No further record, except his World War II service, (q.v.)

(6) Daniel Fleming Burch, born Nov. 21, 1895, died Nov. 25, 1911.

(7) Clarence Victor Burch, born March 28, 1898. He married Cora Wilkes of Emanuel County, Ga. They live in Dublin, Ga., and have one child Clarence Victor Burch, Jr., who was born Nov. 13, 1925. (He was in U.S. Air Corps April 1943 to Dec. 1944.

(8) Birdie Estelle Burch, born Oct. 4, 1900 married Oscar H. Duggan. They have one child, Elizabeth Burch Duggan. No further record.

To Hamilton Burch and wife Emaline Coleman was born

Alfred Littleberry Burch I (Son of Joseph II of Georgia) Family

one child: Avrylea Elizabeth Burch, who married A. J. McDaniel and had one child, Jan Burch McDaniel. (No further record.)

Cora Wilkes who married Clarence V. Burch, was born in Emanuel County Ga., November 22, 1900, the daughter of J. M. Wilkes and wife Mary Stewart of Toombs County, Ga.

The dates used in the write-up of Alfred Littleberry Burch family were obtained from members of the family, and from cemetery records copied at: Old New Hope Church, Laurens Co., Ga.; Cedar Grove Cemetery, Laurens Co., Ga.; the old Burch Cemetery near the home of Frank Burch, Laurens Co., Ga; and from the City Cemetery, Dublin, Ga.

James Fleming Jones was in the army during World War II. He was once in Co. E., 3rd Regiment, and was stationed at Indian Town Gap, Pennsylvania. He later went overseas, and his address was: J/4 James F. Jones 34574377—Co B. A.P.O. 11374 c/o Postmaster, Miami, Florida. He married Sarah Smith of Atlanta, Ga. (No further record.)

Benjamin Wilcox Burch born in Montgomery Co., Ga. April 21, 1854, died at his home in Helena, Ga., Sept. 9, 1929; and was the son of Alfred Littleberry Burch I and first wife Sarah Parrish. He married on January 30, 1879 Dicey Elvira Currie, who was born in Laurens County, Ga. Sept. 10, 1858, died in Helena, Ga. July 12, 1942. She was the daughter of the Rev. Malcolm A. Currie, who was born in Montgomery County, Ga. Aug. 13, 1834, died at his home in Laurens Co., Ga. Oct. 11, 1906; and his wife Mary Amarantha Miller who was born November 27, 1836, died Aug. 27, 1917 at Chester, Laurens County, Ga. Malcolm A. Currie was the son of Malcolm Currie, who was born in North Carolina in 1796, was living in Montgomery Co., Ga. at the "1850 Census", which see in "Currie Family" writeup. His wife was Susan ——— who was born in 1801, still living at "1850 Census".

Benjamin Wilcox Burch and his wife Dicey E. Currie had the following children:

(1) John Tison Burch, born Feb. 13, 1880 at Helena, Ga., living in Oct. 1944 (when these records were obtained from his sister Mary Amarantha). He married Annie Clark. They live at St. Petersburg, Florida. (No further record. They did not reply to a questionnaire mailed to them October 19, 1944, by the author.)

Alfred Littleberry Burch I (Son of Joseph II of Georgia) Family

- (2) Malcolm Alfred Burch born Dec. 9, 1881, died Sept. 28, 1907.
- (3) Mary Amarintha Burch born Dec. 19, 1883, was living in Helena, Ga. in Oct. 1944, married August 2, 1920, John Charles McEachin of Helena, Ga., Telfair County, who died April 1, 1939. They had one child, Jack B. McEachin who was born Feb. 12, 1924.
- (4) Julia Bane Burch, born July 27, 1886, died Sept. 25, 1895.
- (5) Benjamin Ashley Burch, born July 15, 1889, died July 3, 1910.
- (6) Ernest Miller Burch, born Sept. 1, 1891, died June 22, 1909.
- (7) Sarah Docia Burch born Sept. 17, 1893, died Sept. 24, 1893.
- (8 & 9) Twins. Son and daughter, born June 12, 1895, died June 12, 1895.
- (10) Hiram Jackson Burch born Oct. 4, 1896, married _____. They lived in St. Petersburg, Fla., (date of Oct. 1944). No further record, as they did not reply to questionnaire sent them by the author.
- (11) Olin Girardeau Burch born August 17, 1902, married Mary Fletcher. They lived in Birmingham, Alabama (date of October, 1944). No further record. They did not answer a questionnaire.

Jack B. McEachin, son of Mary Amarintha Burch and her husband John Charles McEachin, served in the Navy during World War II. He entered service November 21, 1942 (Submarine). His address in Oct. 1944 was: "Jack B. McEachin, U.S.S. Hammerhead c/o Fleet Post Office, San Francisco, California." That address showed that he was serving in the Pacific.

See "Weeks Family of Laurens and Dodge Counties, Ga." for: Carrie Joanna Weeks, born June 1887, died _____, who married about 1903 William Henry Patton, son of Henry Patton and wife Margaret Burch.

Margaret Burch was born in 1850 (after Census was taken), in Montgomery County, Ga., and died in Coffee County, Ga., near Ambrose, on July 22, 1914. Her parents were Alfred Littleberry Burch I and his first wife Sarah Parrish, who were married about 1830. Margaret Burch married, about 1877, or before, Henry Washington Patton. He was born _____ and died in Coffee County, Ga., to which place they moved from Laurens

Alfred Littleberry Burch I (Son of Joseph II of Georgia) Family

Co., Ga., after Jan. 6, 1886. He was son of Lorenza D. (or A.) Patton, who was born May 20, 1804, in N. C. died June 22, 1883, in Laurens Co., Ga., and is buried in the old Burch Cemetery on plantation of Alfred L. Burch I. Margaret Burch and her husband Henry W. Patton had children as follows:

- (1) Homer O. Patton, born April 6, 1878, died Dec. 10, 1879, and is buried in the aforesaid "Burch Cemetery."
- (2) Dan Patton born about 1880 (perhaps), died before Nov. 1944, when his sister Nellie furnished these records. He married Fannie Clark, of Wheeler Co., Ga. They had no children.
- (3) Will Patton born in 1882, was living in Nov. 1944. He married Carrie Weeks, who was perhaps his cousin.
- (4) Nancy B. Patton born May 14, 1883, died Jan 6, 1886. (This record and "No. 1," above, were copied by the author from old Burch Cemetery, Laurens Co., Ga.)
- (5) Frank Patton was living in Nov. 1944. He married, in 1910 Lennie Troupe, daughter of Marvin Troupe. They live at Wray, Ga.
- (6) John Patton, born Feb. 11, 1885; married on July 3, 1910 Rebecca Carver of Coffee Co., Ga. They live in Ambrose, Ga.
- (7) Charlie Patton born Feb. 7, 1888; married Nellie Brown. They live at Ambrose, Ga.
- (8) Nellie Patton born Nov. 25, 1889; married, on Sept. 30, 1906, Thomas Jefferson Buchan.
- (9) Ben Patton, died before Nov. 1944; married in 1916, Cora Carver, daughter of Jimmy Carver and wife Sarah Griffin. She married 2nd Emory Fussell. They live near Broxton, Ga.
- (10) Edd Crisp Patton born Dec. 1893; married and had a daughter, Irene Patton.

Thomas Jefferson Buchan, above, was born Sept. 2, 1887. His parents were: Peter Daniel Buchan, and wife Emma Jane English, who lived in Coffee Co., Ga. They were married in Pulaski Co., Ga. Dec. 24, 1876. Paternal grandparents of Thomas Jefferson Buchan were: John Buchan and wife Ann Dunn, who were married in Pulaski Co., Ga., Oct. 18, 1857. See page 462 of History of Pulaski County, Georgia for above Buchan marriages. Also see page 322 for "Buchan Family" beginning with John Buchan, a Scotchman and his wife Rachel McBride who removed from N.C., and settled in Pulaski Co., Ga., in the early 1800rds. The author believes them to have been parents of John Buchan, above, who married Anne Dunn.

Alfred Littleberry Burch I (Son of Joseph II of Georgia) Family

The aforesaid history does not give names of but one of the seven children of John Buchan, aforesaid, viz: David Augustus Buchan.

Nellie Patton and her husband Thomas Jefferson Buchan, live near Ambrose, Coffee Co., Ga. Their children are:

- (1) Willie Edgar Buchan born Oct. 7, 1907; married, on Dec. 22, 1928, Alice Johnson.
- (2) Artemus Monroe Buchan (called Tim), born Jan. 15, 1909; married Florine Tendel. They live in Jacksonville, Fla.
- (3) Lenton Lee Buchan, born Nov. 9, 1910; married Maude Corbet. They live in Ambrose, Ga.
- (4) Emma Bernice Buchan, born Aug. 10, 1912; married Sept. 5, 1931 Aubrey Day.
- (5) Cora Lee Buchan, born April 7, 1914.
- (6) Lessie Buchan, born Feb. 15, 1916; married Guery Sammons. They live at Savannah, Ga.
- (7) Mary Lucy Buchan, born Oct. 1, 1917, married Ben Giddens. They have a son Charles.
- (8) Velma Buchan, born Nov. 17, 1919; married Vester Day. They live near Broxton, Ga.
- (9) Verma Buchan, born Sept. 17, 1921; married Nov. 25, 1939, Isaac Spikes.
- (10) Spurgeon Buchan, born March 17, 1926.
- (11) Virgil Buchan, born Feb. 15, 1928.
- (12) Quinnie Buchan, born March 11, 1931.

Emma Bernice Buchan, aforesaid, married Aubrey Day. His parents are: Asberry Monroe Day born Jan. 6, 1893; and his wife Charlotte Swilly. Paternal grandparents of Aubrey Day are James Asberry Day; and his wife Mary Rickerson. (See "Ricketson Family"). Also: Mose Swilly and wife ____.

Children of Frank Patton, aforesaid, and wife Lennie Troupe are: (1) Ernest; (2) Marvin; (3) Frankie Virginia; (4) Muriel.

Children of Charlie Patton and wife Nellie Brown: (1) Maggie; (2) Dan; (3) Arthemias; (4) Eliza; (5) C. P. Patton.

Children of Ben Patton and wife Cora Carver: (1) Rufus; (2) Lemmie; (3) Merritt; (4) Annie Day; (5) Dorothy Patton.

Children of John Patton and wife Rebecca Carver: (1) Ho-

Alfred Littleberry Burch I (Son of Joseph II of Georgia) Family

mer Patton, born July 4, 1911; (2) Oscar Patton, born Feb. 1, 1914; (3) Margaret Irene Patton, born Dec. 14, 1919; was a "Wac" in "World War II," with rank of Cpl. She was with the War Department and worked at the Pentagon Building, Washington, D.C. (4) Lillie Mae Patton, born Jan. 1, 1929. (5) James Vincent Patton, born Oct. 15, 1935.

Children of Will Patton, and his wife Carrie Weeks, are: (1) Maggie Patton; (2) Minnie Lee Patton; (3) Pearl Patton; (4) Aliph Patton; (5) John D. Patton; (6) Hawkins Patton; (7) Rhonie Lee Patton; (8) Christine Patton; (9) Ben Frank Patton.

The following are grandchildren of Nellie Patton and her husband Thomas Jefferson Buchan. Willie Buchan and wife Alice Johnson's children: (1) J. W., born Nov. 4, 1932; (2) Marilyn, born Oct. 7, 1936. Children of Tim Buchan and wife Florene Tendel: (1) Burndine (2) Reacy (3) Josie (4) J. M. (5) Nelliene (6) Geneav (7) John Willis. Children of Lenton Buchan, and wife Maude Corbet: (1) Tommie Lee (2) Bobby Gene (3) Lureta (4) Billie (5) Clara. Adopted child of Emma Bernice Buchan and husband Aubrey Day: Winfred Day. Children of Lessie Buchan and her husband Guery Sammons: (1) Jerry (2) Teddy (3) Jack. Child of Verma Buchan and her husband Isaac Spikes, (who were married Nov. 25, 1939): Meredith. Children of Velma Buchan and her husband Vester Day: (1) Ruby Nell (2) Carolyn (3) Ula Vester.

James Carver, born in Montgomery County, Ga. in 1814, married Sarah Ricketson. Both families moved from Montgomery County to Coffee County. See "Ricketson Family." No doubt the Carvers who married into Patton family were descended from this couple. See page 44 of *Pioneers of Wiregrass Ga.*, Vol. I. by Huxford.

Nellie Patton and her husband Thomas Jefferson Buchan live near Ambrose, Ga., which is in Coffee County. This County adjoins Berrien County where Thomas Giddens lived at date of 1856 and until his death in 1859. Perhaps this Thomas Giddens who was born in N.C. in 1789 (son of Thomas, Revolutionary Soldier) was ancestor of Ben Giddens who married Lucy Buchan. This is given merely as a lead for anyone wishing to trace the line. See page 94 of *"Pioneers of Wiregrass Georgia, Vol. I"* by Folks Huxford, for children of Thomas Giddens.

Alfred Littleberry Burch I (Son of Joseph II of Georgia) Family

Mary A. E. Burch was born in 1834, the daughter of Alfred L. Burch I, and first wife Sarah Parrish. She married first, on Oct. 19, 1854, George Cadwell. The marriage is recorded on page 297 of History of Laurens County, Georgia by Hart, but has his name as Caldwell and her name as Bird. George Cadwell was born in 1826, died Sept. 3, 1864 and was son of James Cadwell (born 1790 or 1792, died in 1888) and wife Sabra Harrelson who was born in 1793 or 1806. They were living in Pulaski Co., Ga., at 1850 Census. See the "James Cadwell I (Son of Martin) Family." Mary A. E. Burch married 2nd Ashley P. Weeks, born Jan. 9, 1811, died 1883. Mary A. E. Burch and husband George Cadwell lived in Laurens County, Ga., and he is buried in the old Burch Cemetery on land which then belonged to his father-in-law. Their children were:

(1) Sarah Cadwell, married John T. Currie, who was born in Laurens Co., Ga., Dec. 9, 1860, died at his home in Helena, Telfair Co., Ga., May 26 1923. See the "Rev. Malcolm A. Currie Family" for their descendants.

(2) Nellie Cadwell, married first (as 2nd wife) Levi Evans, Sr., of Chauncey, Dodge Co., Ga. (He married first Anna Yawn and had issue.) She married secondly Dr. Charlie J. Clark of Chauncey, Ga. No issue. By first marriage to Levi Evans, Sr., there were two children, viz: (a) George Evans, married Lilla Brown. (b) Mary Evans, married first Ed Shannon, and after his death, married ____.

(3) Henrietta Cadwell, born March 18, 1861, died Oct. 13, 1914 at Chauncey, Ga., and is buried there. She married, as first wife, Dr. Charlie J. Clark of Chauncey and had several children. (q.v.)

(4) Allen T. Cadwell died before 1887, married June 5, 1880 Mary C. Berryhill. After his death she married W. Scot Wrye. See the "George Cadwell (Son of James I) Family."

Dr. Charlie J. Clark, aforesaid was son of Cornelius Clark, and grandson of Samuel Clark. See the "Samuel Clark Family." Dr. Clark and first wife Henrietta Cadwell lived at Chauncey, Ga. Their children were: (1) Gussie Clark, married ____ Pope. (2) Mary Clark. (3) Adel Clark, married first Jack Willis of Chauncey, Ga. She married 2ndly _____. (4) Charlie Clark. (5) Levi Clark. (6) Rupert Clark.

Records for Mary A. E. Burch and husband George Cadwell and their descendants were furnished by Mrs. Charlotte (Burch) Coleman of Helena, Ga., and Mrs. Nettie (Burch) Harrell of

Alfred Littleberry Burch I (Son of Joseph II of Georgia) Family

Eastman, Ga., who is a niece of Mary A. E. (Burch) Cadwell.

Amelia Burch was born in Montgomery Co., Ga., Dec. 9, 1847 (was listed as 4 yrs. old at 1850 Census). She died in Dodge Co., Ga., near Chauncey, Sept. 6, 1925. Her parents were: Alfred Littleberry Burch I, born in Montgomery Co., Ga. May 16, 1811; died in Laurens Co., Ga., July 6, 1894; and his first wife Sarah Parish, who was born May 6, 1810, died April 21, 1854; married about 1830, perhaps. Amelia Burch was twice married. First, in 1861 to Hiram Grimes, who died in 1863, while serving in War Between States. She married 2nd, on March 6, 1873, Willis Daniel Harrell. See the "Willis Daniel Harrell (Son of Benj I) Family." (The author has not been able to learn who were parents of Hiram Grimes. His will was probated in Laurens Co., Ga., June 2, 1863. This will was dated July 7, 1862 and mentioned: wife Amelia; father-in-law Alfred Burch. Witnesses were Jackson Grimes and Jeremiah McDaniel. See Page 276 of "History of Laurens County, Ga." by Hart. See "Grimes Family.")

Amelia Burch had by first marriage, to Hiram Grimes, one child:

(1) Sarah Alma Grimes, born Sept. 3, 1862, died June 17, 1921. She married first, (as 2nd wife) on July 18, 1883, Capt. John A. Harrell. They had no children. She married 2ndly on July 3, 1896, William Henry Forrest, and had issue, (q.v.)

Children of Amelia (Burch) Grimes and 2nd husband Willis Daniel Harrell (who lived near the present town of Chauncey, Georgia) were:

(2) Theresa Bane Harrell, born in Dodge Co., Ga., April 7, 1874, married first on April 8, 1894 Charlie Lafayette Bond; second on Feb. 17, 1898 George Franklin Browning; third on Nov. 6, 1906 Lorenza S. Wing; and 4th to Robert Marion Short, of Veronica, Oregon. She was living in Oregon in 1945 when she furnished records to the author.

(3) Benjamin Alfred Harrell, born Nov. 9, 1876, died Nov. 17, 1909, married Mollie McLendon, who was living in Waukeenah, Florida about 1945, but failed to reply to a letter from the author.

(4) Arthur Wiggs Harrell, born March 29, 1879, married Mary Eliza Mullis. They lived near Chauncey, Ga., and he furnished these Harrell records. They had no children.

(5) Carrie Walton Harrell, born April 10, 1881, married Dec. 25, 1900 George Pierce Hall. She lived in Fitzgerald, Ga.

in 1945.

(6) Artemus Ward Harrell, born May 12, 1884, died Jan. 21, 1901.

(7) Leola Augusta Harrell, born Aug. 27, 1886, died Nov. 23, 1911; married June 26, 1910 Eddie Walton Bearden, who was living at Chauncey, Ga. about 1945. He had married 2nd, on Dec. 14, 1925, Elizabeth Harrell, double first cousin to his first wife, and daughter of Asa Bryant Harrell and wife Eliza Burch.

Leola Augusta Harrell and husband Eddie Walton Bearden had one son: Willis Augustus Bearden, born May 22, 1911, married in March 1936 Annie Blankenship. They live near Chauncey, Dodge County, Ga., and have no children.

Carrie Walton Harrell and husband George Pierce Hall (of Appling County, Ga.) had two children:

(1) Instance Willis Hall, born Oct. 13, 1901; married in April 1930, Theola Dorminy, of near Fitzgerald, Ga., and had issue. (q.v.)

(2) George Artemus Hall, born July 16, 1903, married Nov. 16, 1930 Mabel Spring of Worth County, Ga. They had (at about date of 1945) three children: (a) Harrell Dean Hall, born June 1, 1934. (b) Joanne Hall, born Oct. 15, 1936. (c) George Herman Hall, born Oct. 8, 1942.

Instance Willis Hall and wife Theola Dorminy lived in Fitzgerald, Ga., at date of about 1945, and had two children: (a) Willis Raymond Hall, born June 29, 1932. (b) Ralph Lamar Hall, born Sept. 13, 1934. (Theola Dorminy is daughter of Riley Dorminy and wife Katie McMillan.)

George Pierce Hall was born in Appling Co., Ga., April 11, 1872. His parents were: Instance Hall and wife Drucilla Sellers. See "Hall Family."

Theresa Bain Harrell, aforesaid, born in Dodge Co., Ga., April 7, 1874, was living in Centralia, Washington, at date of Feb. 1951, when the author last heard from her. She has been married four times. Her first husband Charlie LaFayette Bond, was born in Dodge County, Ga., near Godwinsville, on March 28, 1868, died in January 1896. His parents were: Flavius Augustus Bond born in North Georgia, Sept. 22, 1836, died at his home near Godwinsville, Ga., Nov. 27, 1912; and his wife Martha Cranford, born Sept. 11, 1841, died March 14, 1915.

Alfred Littleberry Burch I (Son of Joseph II of Georgia) Family

His grandparents were: William Dudley Bond, born 1800, died Nov. 19, 1857; and his wife Anna Mary Van Bibber, born Feb. 3, 1800, died Jan. 25, 1876.

Theresa Bain Harrell married 2nd, on Feb. 17, 1898, George Franklin Browning, of Telfair County, Ga., who was born in Telfair Co., Ga., in 1848, or 1849, and died in Telfair, on Feb. 25, 1904. He was the son of Perry Browning, born in Montgomery Co., Ga. in 1816 or 1817, who lived on a farm out from Scotland, Ga., Telfair County; and his wife Mary Wooten who was born about 1825. See "Browning Family."

Theresa Bain Harrell married 3rd, on Nov. 6, 1906, Lorenzo S. Wing, a "yankee soldier" under Sherman, in his "March through Georgia." He was born in 1850, and died Nov. 20, 1914, in Mississippi, to which state they moved, in latter part of 1909. They had lived first in Florida. There were no children by this union. Theresa Bain (Harrell) Wing moved to Vernonia, Oregon, in 1925. On Feb. 17, 1926, she married Robert Marion Short, and moved to Silver Creek, Washington. On Oct. 4, 1942, they moved to Centralia, Washington. He was born March 5, 1854, in Kentucky, and moved with his parents to Washington State, when he was six years old. He died at Centralia, Washington. His parents were: Samuel Eli Short, born March 2, 1818, in Kentucky, died in 1900 in Washington State; and his wife Polly Thomas, who was born in Tennessee, on Feb. 2, 1822, died in 1896. They crossed the "plains" in a covered wagon in 1860, and settled in Green County, Illinois. He served in the Mexican War, 1846-1847.

Theresa Bain Harrell, had by first marriage to Charlie LaFayette Bond only one child: Ruth L. Bond, born in Sampson City, Florida, Feb. 26, 1895, died July 5, 1944, at Newberg, Oregon; married in August 1909, J. P. Williams.

Theresa Bain Harrell and her second husband George Franklin Browning lived in Telfair County, Ga. Their children were:

(1) Willis Franklin Browning, born Sept. 6, 1900; married in Jan. 1926 Ida Mae Miller. They live in Portland, Oregon, and have children: (a) Willis Franklin Browning, Jr., born January 6, 1927, was serving with the U.S. Marines in August, 1944. (b) Arthur James Browning, born Feb. 29, 1928.

(2) Perry Hiram Browning, born May 15, 1902; married in

Alfred Littleberry Burch I (Son of Joseph II of Georgia) Family

March 1926. Hilda Boeck. They live in Vernonia, Oregon, and have children, viz: (a) Otto Walter Browning, born May 8, 1927. (b) Glen A. Browning born and died Feb. 26, 1929.

(3) Carrie Augusta Browning, born May 3, 1904; married in July 1919, M. A. Goodwyn. They live in Seattle, Washington, and have children, viz: (a) Duncan Anderson Goodwyn, born April 6, 1921 was "in the Marines" in Aug. 1944 when part of these records were furnished by his maternal grandmother. He married May 5, 1945 in Colorado Springs, Colorado, Lois Katharine Whittlekiend. (b) Helen Goodwyn, born March 21, 1924, married Sept. 20, 1941 George William Hadaller. They live in Seattle Washington, and have a son, George Marion Hadaller, born Aug. 5, 1942. (c) Mary Theresa Goodwyn, born Feb. 22, 1930 in Oregon State; married in Seattle, Washington, July 30, 1948, Roger Lance Crossen.

Note: Robert Marion Short, above, served in Oregon, in Indian War of 1878: His record is at Salem, Oregon.

Sarah Alma Grimes was born Sept. 3, 1862 in Montgomery (or Laurens) County, Georgia, died June 17, 1921 in Cordele, Georgia., to which place she and her second husband removed in 1902 from Seville, Georgia, Willcox County. By her first marriage, July 18, 1883, to Capt. John A. Harrell, she had no issue. By her second marriage, July 3, 1896, to William Henry Forrest she had two children, viz:

(1) Willie Hortense Forrest, born Sept. 4, 1898, married (as 2nd wife) Feb. 13, 1919 Cecil Earle Standridge, and had issue, (q.v.)

(2) Alma Mae Forrest, married first on Sept. 24, 1919 Reuben Flournoy Ryals. They were divorced and she married secondly Green Beauchamp Underwood of Defuniak Springs, Florida. They were living in Jacksonville, Florida about 1945. They had one son — who served in World War II as a gunner on a Supply ship.

Alma Mae Forrest and her first husband Flournoy Ryals had one son: James Forrest Ryals. He went overseas in May 1944, was a First Lieut. in the Air Corps. He served as pilot on a Liberator Bomber in Jimmy Doolittle's 8th Air Force. He was reported missing in Action, July 11, 1944; (and the author regrets not knowing anything further about him.) He married Theresa Tinsley of Jacksonville, Fla., daughter of L. C. Tinsley, Sr., and his wife Armittie Washington, who is descended

Alfred Littleberry Burch I (Son of Joseph II of Georgia) Family

from same family as George Washington. After his parents were divorced and his mother married G. B. Underwood her son James Forrest Ryals added Underwood to his name, and is called: James Forrest Ryals Underwood.

William Henry Forrest (2nd husband of Sarah Alma Grimes) was son of Robert F. Forrest and wife Charity Holland who were married Oct. 17, 1876. The marriage is recorded in Pulaski County, Ga. See page 488 of "History of Pulaski County, Ga."

Willie Hortense Forrest and her husband Cecil Earl Standridge live at Hayesville, N.C. Their four children are:

(1) Cecil Alice Standridge, born March 30, 1920, Died Oct. 7, 1927.

(2) Mary Nell Standridge, born May 5, 1923, died Aug. 10, 1924.

(3) Henry Crittenden Standridge, born Dec. 8, 1925. He served in the U.S. Navy in World War II; entered service June 29, 1944.

(4) Pansy Amelia Standridge, born May 16, 1932.

Cecil Earl Standridge (who married Willie Hortense Forrest) was born in Hayesville, N.C., July 19, 1894. His parents were: Cicero Crittenden Standridge, born in Towns Co., Ga., July 29, 1859, died May 10, 1910 in Hayesville, N.C.; and wife Martha Amanda Turnbull born January 28, 1859 in Cherokee County, N.C., died July 11, 1941 in Hayesville, N.C. Paternal grandparents of Cecil Earl Standridge were: George W. Standridge, who was a Captain in Confederate States Army in Civil War, died Oct. 7, 1862, and is buried in a Confederate cemetery. He married Martha Ann Sanderson on May 27, 1856. (Hayesville, N.C., is in Clay County, which adjoins Towns County, Georgia, where Cicero C. Standridge was born.)

Eliza Burch was born Feb. 29, 1852 in Montgomery Co., Ga., died Feb. 20, 1912, and was daughter of Alfred Littleberry Burch I and first wife Sarah L. Parish who were married about 1830. Eliza Burch married about 1875 Asa Bryant Harrell. They lived near Chauncey, Dodge County, Georgia. Their children are:

(1) Alfred Alexander Harrell, born March 10, 1877 married Oct. 19, 1927 Lillie Belle Allen. No children.

(2) Hattie Elizabeth Harrell, born July 28, 1878, married

Alfred Littleberry Burch I (Son of Joseph II of Georgia) Family

first a Harrell and 2ndly on Dec. 14, 1925 Eddie Walton Bearden. There was issue, (q.v.)

(3) Nancy Belitha Harrell, born Dec. 2, 1880; never married.

(4) Sara Eliza Harrell, born Sept. 23, 1883; never married.

(5) Margaret Georgia Harrell, born July 28, 1885, died Jan. 15, 1915 in Appling County, Ga., married July 22, 1906 Cleveland Hendrix Davis, and had issue, (q.v.)

(6) Martha Lou Jean Harrell, born in Dodge Co., Ga., May 2, 1887; married 1st on 12th April, 1911 Andrew Jackson Jones (son of Seaborn Jones and wife Ella Warren). They were divorced, and M. L. J. (Harrell) Jones married again, on June 20, 1915 Cleveland Hendrix Davis, husband of her deceased sister, Margaret Georgia.

(7) Jordan Bryant Harrell, born March 13, 1889 in Dodge Co., Ga., married April 19, 1925, Ada Purvis, the daughter of Joseph Harlow Purvis, died Oct. 12, 1933 in Laurens Co., Ga., and wife Pidie Cassing, who died Nov. 30, 1928.

(8) Hardy Morgan Harrell, born in Dodge Co., Ga., March 3, 1894, married Annie Lou Nixon and were living in Clinton, Tennessee in March 1951. They are parents of two sons: Gerald Harrell (about 17 yrs. old in 1944) and Douglas Harrell (about 14 yrs. old in 1944). Hardy M. Harrell is in "Military Service." His family lives somewhere in N.C., but I have been unable to contact them. (Note: Above records were furnished by Eliza Harrell Bearden.)

Hattie Elizabeth Harrell, born in Dodge Co., Ga., July 28, 1878, married 1st _____ Harrell, and had one child, Gertrude Harrell, born March 12, 1906 who married Dec. 26, 1925 George Hutto. Hattie Elizabeth Harrell married 2nd, on Dec. 14, 1925, Eddie Walton Bearden who was born in Butts Co., Ga., May 23, 1873 (the son of Tom Mercer Bearden, born Dec. 26, 1831, died Dec. 12, 1912 at Locust Grove, Ga.; and his wife Lou Saunders, born Aug. 9, 1841, died May 11, 1886. They lived at Indian Springs, Ga. T. M. Bearden was Capt. in 6th Ga. Regiment in Confederate War.) Eddie Walton Bearden married 1st, on June 26, 1910 Leola Augusta Harrell, daughter of Willis Daniel Harrell, and wife Amelia Burch. They lived at Chauncey, Ga., and had a son: Willis Augustus Bearden, born May 22, 1911; married in March 1936, Annie Blankenship. They live near Chauncey, Dodge Co., Ga.

Gertrude Harrell, and her husband, George Hutto are parents of: (a) Mildred Hutto, born Sept. 15, 1926, married in

Alfred Littleberry Burch I (Son of Joseph II of Georgia) Family

March 1942, Grover Herrington and had one child, Grover Herrington, Jr., born Feb. 13, 1943. (b) Carolyn Hutto, born March 23, 1928. (c) Jordy Hutto, born March 15, 1930: (d) Eugene Hutto, born Dec. 1, 1935.

1850 Census—Pulaski Co., Georgia:

Isaac Hutto, 40 male, born Ga.

Caty Hutto, 35 female, born Ga.

Mary Hutto, 13 female, born Ga.

Jas. Hutto, 9 male, born Ga.

Ellender Hutto, 7 female, born Ga.

Ann Hutto, 5 female, born Ga.

Zilphy Hutto, 3 yrs., born Ga.

Jordan Bryant Harrell aforesaid was born near Chauncey, Ga., Dodge Co., on March 13, 1889. His parents were: Asa Bryant Harrell, and wife Eliza Burch, who were married about 1875. Jordan Bryant Harrell married on April 19, 1925 Ada Purvis, daughter of Joseph Harlow Purvis and wife Piety Cassing (or Caison). They live in Atlanta, Ga., and have children: (1) Edgar Harrell, born July 18, 1927. (2) Willa Jean Harrell, born Nov. 13, 1936. (Jordan Bryant Harrell, aforesaid, is a veteran of "World War I," though he did not go overseas. He went to Camp Gordon on June 27, 1918, and was in Ord. Div. 81st Dets. He was discharged on Aug. 4, 1919.)

Martha Lou Jean Harrell, aforesaid, was born March 13, 1889, and is daughter of Asa Bryant Harrell, and wife Eliza Burch, who were married about 1875. Martha Lou Jean Harrell has been twice married. She married first on March 30, 1912, Andrew Jackson Jones. They were divorced. She married 2nd, on June 20, 1915, Cleveland Hendrix Davis. She was his 2nd wife. He married 1st, on July 22, 1906, Margaret Georgia Harrell, sister to his 2nd wife.

Andrew Jackson Jones was born Jan. 19, 1879, and was the son of Seaborn Jones and wife Ella Warren. Martha Lou Jean Harrell and Andrew Jackson Jones had one child: Willie Monroe Jones, born June 19, 1913. Martha Lou Jean (Harrell) Jones had by her 2nd marriage to Cleveland Hendrix Davis, two children, viz:

(1) Carlton Howard Davis, born March 12, 1917; married on Jan. 12, 1943, Marie Crosby and had children (a) Michael Carlton Davis, born Nov. 19, 1943. (b) Criss Davis, born June

Alfred Littleberry Burch I (Son of Joseph II of Georgia) Family

13, 1950. (Their home was in Jacksonville, Florida, during War II.)

(2) Opal Irene Davis, born Oct. 15, 1918; married on Dec. 2, 1932, Harvey Beecher, born Dec. 1, 1911 (son of Lester Beecher and wife Lela Quinn. They live in Jeff Davis Co., Ga. Lela Quinn was the daughter of Thomas Quinn and wife Katharine _____. They lived in Jeff Davis County).

Opal Irene Davis and husband, Harvey Beecher, live at Graham, Ga., and had (prior to March 1951) five children: (a) Mattie Maudine Beecher, born Oct. 30, 1934. (b) Marilyn Beecher, born Dec. 4, 1938. (c) Patricia Ann Beecher, born Oct. 4, 1942. (d) Lester Beecher, born April 1, 1945. (e) Roy Beecher, born June 19, 1950.

Maria Crosby, above, was born May 16, 1922, the daughter of Dewey Crosby of Waycross, Ga., and his wife Lucile Strickland. Paternal grandparents of Marie Crosby were Hawley Crosby, and wife Marie _____. They lived in Appling Co., Ga. Her maternal grandparents were: Alfred Strickland and wife Ella _____.

Harvey Howard Davis, above, had been in the navy five years in July 1944 (when his mother furnished part of these records). He was Chief Petty Officer on USS Cacholot, New London, Conn., (at above date). He had served overseas two years of the five; and was at Pearl Harbor, when the Japanese made their surprise attack, Dec. 7, 1941.

Margaret Georgia Harrell, aforesaid, was born Sept. 23, 1883 near Chauncey, Ga., Dodge County, died on January 15, 1916; and was the daughter of Asa Bryant Harrell, and wife Eliza Burch, who were married about 1875. Margaret Georgia Harrell married, (as first wife) on July 22, 1906, Cleveland Hendrix Davis, who after her death, married 2nd, on June 20, 1916, Martha Lou Jean Harrell Jones (her sister) divorced wife of Andrew Jackson Jones. Margaret Georgia Harrell and husband "Cleve" Davis lived in Appling Co., Ga., near Graham. They were parents of the following:

(1) Ethel Mae Davis, born June 22, 1908, married on July 1, 1922 Willie Shomans. They live in Jesup, Ga. (He was born 1904, and is son of Rural Shomans of Jeff Davis Co., Ga., and his wife Addie Strickland, the daughter of Alfred Strickland and wife Ella _____.)

Alfred Littleberry Burch I (Son of Joseph II of Georgia) Family

(2) Bryant Oscar Davis (called Oscar) born March 29, 1910; married on June 19, 1933, Gertrude Scarborough. They live at Brunswick, Ga., and have issue, (q.v.)

(3) Robert Lee Davis born April 10, 1913; married on May 10, 1933, Lois Strickland, (born July 10, 1910, daughter of Johnnie Strickland of Jeff Davis Co., Ga., and his wife Mattie ____.) They were living in Wauchula, Florida, in July 1944, and had no children.

(4) Eliza Cathryn Davis born Sept. 28, 1914; married on Oct. 13, 1935, McKinley Jones, (born Aug. 27, 1911, son of John Henry Jones, of Appling Co., Ga., and his wife Ella Branch). They had prior to Oct. 1944, only one child: J. C. Jones, born Oct. 16, 1936, died Nov. 30, 1936.

Ethel Mae Davis, and her husband Willie Shomans, were living in Jesup, Ga., in Oct. 1944 (when these records were furnished by her aunt and stepmother, Martha Lou Jean Harrell Davis). They had at that date, seven children, viz: (1) Vermagene Shoman, born Sept. 8, 1929, (2) Carolyn, born April 23, 1931. (3) Wadis, born July 24, 1934. (4) Norwood, born April 9, 1936. (5) Wilda Ann, born Sept. 22, 1938. (6) Eloise, born Oct. 1, 1940. (7) Jimmie, born July 1, 1944. (8) Robie (or Robbie, a son), born July 1, 1947.

Bryant Oscar Davis, above, and wife Gertrude Scarborough, were living in Brunswick, Ga., in Oct. 1944, and had seven children (prior to March 1951, when his Aunt furnished part of these records). They are viz: (1) Wilma Jean Davis, born Aug. 8, 1936. (2) Lavada Davis, born Dec. 29, 1939. (3) Nina Fay Davis, born Oct. 9, 1942. (4) Randal Davis, born March 23, 1945. (5) Windel Davis, born May 19, 1946. (6) Glema Davis (a daughter) born July 6, 1947. (7) Ronnie Davis, born August 18, 1948.

Cleveland Hendrix Davis, aforesaid, (who married two daughters of Asa Bryant Harrell), was born in Appling Co., Ga., Oct. 24, 1884, and lives at and owns his own birth place. His parents were: Henry Davis, born Dec. 1825, died Dec. 3, 1903; and his wife Cathryn Lord, who was born June 29 ____, died June 30, 1907. Henry Davis was a soldier of the "Confederacy." His maternal grandparents were: John Wesley Lord and wife _____. They lived in Appling County, Ga.

Note: Samuel Davis drew land in Lottery of 1827, and was then living in Bulloch Co., Ga. Zion Davis drew land in Lottery

Alfred Littleberry Burch I (Son of Joseph II of Georgia) Family

of 1827, and was then living in Ware Co., Ga. Martha Lord drew land in Lottery of 1827, (as widow of Revolutionary Soldier, and was then living in Tattnall Co., Ga.)

Willis Daniel Harrell who married Amelia (Burch) Grimes, was born in Pulaski County, Georgia, June 12, 1851. He was brother to Asa Bryant Harrell who married Eliza Burch, sister to Amelia Burch Grimes. Asa Bryant Harrell was born in Pulaski Co., Ga., Dec. 30, 1844, died Dec. 30, 1924 near Chauncey, Georgia. Their ancestry is as follows: Parents: Benjamin Harrell I, born in Pulaski Co., Ga., April 10, 1816, died Dec. 15, 1864 while serving in War Between States; and wife Balisen, or Balitha Hogan, who was born in Pulaski Co., Ga. Feb. 20, 1814, died July 7, 1902 in Dodge Co., Ga., and married Sept. 28, 1837 in Pulaski County. The marriage is registered in Pulaski County. See page 496 of "History of Pulaski County, Georgia." Paternal grandparents: Asa Harrell I of Georgia, who was born in N.C. in 1779, died in Pulaski Co., Ga., in 1851; and his wife Elizabeth Keen who was born in N.C. in 1787, died in Pulaski Co., Ga., in 1850, after census was taken; and married in 1815. Paternal great grandparents: Levi Harrell I, born in Anson County, N.C. in 1750 died in Orangeburg District, South Carolina after 1790 Census and his first wife, a Mrs. Cole, who was born in 1756, died in 1804, and married in 1776. See "Harrell Family" in book Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. II, by Marilu Burch Smallwood. Also see in that book, other family genealogies referred to in this write-up.

Sarah L. Burch was born Oct. 31, 1837, died May 18, 1870, and is buried at the old Burch Cemetery, Laurens Co., Ga., (near the Dodge County line), on land owned by her father, but now owned by his grandson Frank Burch. Sarah L. Burch married (as first wife) Frank Gay, who married 2nd., her sister Martha Burch (called Mattie.) Sarah L. Burch and husband Frank Gay lived in Laurens County, Ga. Their children were: (1) Alfred Gay. (2) John Gay. (3) Clem Gay (4) Betsy Gay, married a Grinstead. (There were Grinsteads in Laurens Co., Ga., at an early date. Robert Grinstead had two draws in Land Lottery of 1819, Capt. Leroy G. Harris' Disct. He married, on Dec. 21, 1826, Elizabeth Martin. See pages 35 and 288 of "History of Laurens County, Ga.") (5) Jeanie Gay.

Children of Martha Burch, and her husband Frank Gay, were: (1)Will (2) Hardy (3) Sykes (4) Charlie (5) Rob

(6) Gus (7) Ellis (8) Seppy (9) Rachel (10) Annie Gay, died prior to July 1944, when these records were furnished.

Above records for children of Frank Gay and his two wives, (who were sisters) were furnished by Mrs. Elizabeth Harrell Bearden of Chauncey, Ga., whose mother was sister to the wives of the aforesaid Frank Gay.

Lenton Lee Buchan, aforesaid, born Nov. 9, 1910 was grandson of Margaret Burch and husband Henry W. Patton. Lenton Lee Buchan married Maude Corbit (Corbitt). The Buchans live near Ambrose, Ga., in Coffee County, which county adjoins Ware County where families of Corbitt are living. Other Corbitt families live in Clinch County which was created in 1850 from a part of Ware. See *Pioneers of Wiregrass Georgia*, Vol I, by Folks Huxford, pages 52 and 53; and Vol. II, pages 70-71-72-73-74 for several families of Corbitt in Ware and Clinch Counties. They are descended from Daniel Corbitt, and Brinkley Corbitt, both of whom were Revolutionary Soldiers, and both lived in Barnwell District, South Carolina.

George Hutto married in 1925 Gertrude Harrell, aforesaid. The Isaac Hutto family was the only one in Pulaski Co. Ga. at 1850 Census, (presumably). *History of Pulaski County Georgia* Page 508 (Marriages): Henry Hutto to Mary Nipper Dec. 24, 1848; Henry Hutto to Elizabeth Cadwell Nov. 7, 1865; William Hutto to Mary Dunn June 24, 1847. These Huttos may have been descended from some of the Hutto's who were married in Laurens County. The only Hutto Marriages in Laurens Co., Ga., from 1809 to 1855 were the four following ones. Pages 280 and 284, *History Laurens County Georgia*: Elas Hutto and Milley Ursery, Oct. 6, 1814; Henry Hutto and Catherine Bullock, July 21, 1816; John Hutto and Polly Ursery, Sept. 1, 1816; Peter Hutto and Betsey Warren, Nov. 1, 1821. It is interesting to note that Henry Hutto married Catherine Bullock inasmuch as Isaac Hutto married Catherine Dunwoody, whose mother was a Bullock. See following records: "Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers in Georgia" by Mrs. H. H. McCall, pages 12-13, carry Bullock ancestry, showing Martha Bullock, who married Theodore Roosevelt and were parents of Theodore Roosevelt, Pres. of U.S., and Elliott Roosevelt whose daughter, Eleanor Roosevelt, married her cousin, Franklin Delano Roosevelt, who became president. Martha Bulloch aforesaid was daughter of James S. Bulloch, whose sister, Jane Bulloch, born 1808, mar-

Alfred Littleberry Burch I (Son of Joseph II of Georgia) Family

ried John Dunwoody of Liberty Co., Ga., which adjoins Tattnall County where is registered the marriage of Isaac Hutto and Catherine Dunwoody, May 1, 1840. Dodge County, Ga., where George Hutto (aforesaid) lives, was created in Oct. 1870 from parts of Pulaski, Laurens, Telfair, and a small part of Montgomery Counties. There were no Huttos in Montgomery in 1805-6. See Some Early Tax Digests of Georgia by Ruth Blair. The indications are that George Hutto may have a Bulloch ancestor.

*ALFRED LITTLEBERRY BURCH II (SON OF
ALFRED LITTLEBERRY BURCH I) FAMILY*

Alfred Littleberry Burch II (called Berry), was born in Montgomery County, Ga., September 9, 1841, and died at his plantation home in Laurens County, Ga., Aug. 1, 1907. He served in the Confederate States Army. He was the son of Alfred Littleberry Burch I, and first wife Sarah L. S. Parish, both of whom are buried in the old "Burch Family Burying-ground," which is located on land that belonged to him, and adjacent to his home. This burying ground is on land now in possession of Frank Burch, a grandson of Alfred L. Burch I, and is located about one half mile, (I presume) from residence of said Frank Burch, who lives on a road that leads off the main paved highway from McRae, Ga., to Dublin, Ga.

Alfred Littleberry Burch II married about the year 1867, Nancy Elizabeth Gay, who was born in Laurens County, Ga., March 30, 1844, and died there January 30, 1933. She was the daughter of John Gay who was born May 8, 1812, died March 22, 1874; and his wife Elizabeth Clark who was born in Laurens County, Ga., April 25, 1818, died April 4, 1895. (She was the daughter of John Clark, who was born Sept. 28, 1768, died 1827 and his wife Amelia Sikes who married 2nd Hiram Ryan. She died before March 12, 1844, when her will was probated in Laurens County, Ga. See Will Book 2, Ordinary's Office, Dublin, Ga. See "Clark Family", "Gay Family", and "McArthur-Boone-Sikes Families.")

Alfred Littleberry Burch II and his wife Nancy Gay had children, viz :

(1) Michael Durward Burch, born in Laurens Co., Ga. November 12, 1868, died at his home in Dublin, Ga., Sept. 16, 1937, married January 2, 1901 Belle Talulah Daniel.

Alfred Littleberry Burch II (Son of Alfred Littleberry Burch I) Family

- (2) William Henry Burch, born March 31, 1870, died Sept. 9, 1933, married Lula Joiner.
- (3) Walter Edward Burch, born January 15, 1873, died at his home in Helena, Telfair County, Ga., Dec. 13, 1939; married about the year 1892, Millie Sears.
- (4) Nora Celestia Burch, born Oct. 26, 1874, died at her home near Alamo, Ga., November 1, 1937, married Harlow Malcolm Currie.
- (5) Jefferson Franklin Burch (called Frank), born June 4, 1876, was living in 1946 when these records were obtained; married Hettie Coleman.
- (6) Sarah Ella Burch born January 10, 1883; never married.
- (7) Alfred Early Burch, born January 10, 1883, died at his home in Eastman, Ga.; was twice married. First on Dec. 24, 1905, Nona Lee. He married 2nd on May 14, 1932, Gladys Julia (Rawlins) Palmer.
- (8) Littleberry Charlton Burch, born January 25, 1886; married on January 25, 1919, Georgia Woodson Clements of McRae, Ga., who was born Feb. 10, 1890. They live in McRae, Georgia, and have a son: Littleberry Charlton Burch, Jr., who was born in McRae, Ga., Oct. 17, 1920. He served in the U.S. Navy in World War II with rank of Lt. (j.g.). He was in the Supply Corps, was commissioned in March 1942, went overseas in January 1943. He served in the Pacific and was for some time on the New Hebrides, Russell, and Bougainville Islands, and was still at Bougainville in the spring of 1944.

Georgia Woodson Clements, (wife of L. C. Burch) was born in, or near, McRae, Ga., Feb. 10, 1890. Her ancestry is as follows: Parents: Woodson Willcox Clements, born May 14, 1860, in Telfair Co., Ga., died there Sept. 15, 1892; and wife Melcina Crege Willcox, who was born July 6, 1868 in Telfair Co., Ga., was living in McRae, Ga. in 1944. They were married in Telfair Co., Ga., Feb. 13, 1887. Paternal grandparents: Jacob Allen Clements born in Telfair Co., Ga. April 5, 1825, died Jan. 18, 1906 in Telfair County; and wife Rebecca Willcox born Jan. 4, 1834, in Telfair Co., Ga., died June 25, 1905 in Telfair County. They were married Nov. 19, 1850 in Jacksonville, Ga., Telfair County. Maternal grandparents: Mitchell Griffin Willcox, born in Telfair Co., Ga., Sept. 15, 1819, died there March 27, 1876; and wife Martha Swain who was born Aug. 5 1822, died Aug. 4, 1892, and married Dec. 16, 1838. For further Willcox ancestry see the "John Willcox II

Family of Telfair County, Ga.", and "Willcox Family in England, Pennsylvania, North Carolina and Georgia." For further Clements ancestry see "Gabriel Clements Family." These genealogies are in book: Burch, Harrell and Allied Families Vol. I" (and Vol. III) by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

Michael Durward Burch, (called "Mike") was born November 12, 1868, in Laurens County, Ga., died at his home in Dublin, Ga., Sept. 16, 1937, and is buried at the North View Cemetery at Dublin. He married at Dublin Ga., January 2, 1901, Belle Talulah Daniel. She is daughter of: William Benjamin Franklin Daniel who was born August 10, 1837, died March 6, 1916 (and is buried in the "Old Cemetery" in Dublin, Ga.); and his second wife Martha Elizabeth Robinson, who was born in Laurens Co., Ga., June 22, 1851, died there Feb. 16, 1885, and married December 14, 1873. She is buried in the McLendon Cemetery, near the old McLendon home in Laurens County, Ga. For further ancestry of Belle Talulah (Daniel) Burch, see "Robinson-Fuqua-McLendon Families of Laurens County, Ga." To Michael Durward Burch and his wife Belle Talulah Daniel (called "Belle") were born two children, viz:

(1) Durward Daniel Burch, born Nov. 20, 1901, died November 26, 1901.

(2) Mattilu Burch, born Oct. 3, 1911, at Vidalia, Ga., Toombs County, married May 18, 1938 at Dublin, Ga., Joseph Ernest Brown. They have a son Michael Ernest Brown, who was born Oct. 29, 1943, at Dublin, Ga. (Joseph Ernest Brown was born August 20, 1904, at Dublin, Ga., and is the son of John Samuel Brown and wife Idonia Chavous of Dublin, Ga. His paternal grandparents were John Brown and wife Mary Jane McGlohon of Bartow, Ga.)

William Henry Burch was born in Laurens County, Ga., March 31, 1870, and died at Eastman, Ga., Sept. 9, 1933. He was the son of Alfred Littleberry Burch, Jr. and wife Nancy Gay, who were married about the year 1867; and was the great-grandson of Joseph Burch who moved in the very early 1800rds from Richmond County, Ga. to Montgomery Co., Ga., and who was killed by the Indians in the spring of 1818. William Henry Burch married Dec. 18, 1895 Lula Ophelia Joyner who was born in Washington County, Ga., Dec. 18, 1874, died at her home in Eastman, Ga., after June 1944 (when these records were obtained). She was the daughter of John Andrew Joyner, who lived in Washington Co., Ga., died there in June 1875 and his wife

Alfred Littleberry Burch II (Son of Alfred Littleberry Burch I) Family

Mary Lou Hardison who was born in Washington Co., Ga., Oct. 14, 1841, married in 1861 and died in Sept. 1907. Paternal grandparents of Lula O. Joyner were Moses Joyner and his wife ____ Orr. Maternal grandparents of Lula O. Joyner were: William J. ____ Hardison and wife ____ Tomlison (Note: Aaron Tomlinson drew land in Lottery of 1827. He was then living in Washington County, Ga. See page 287 of "Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers in Georgia" by Mrs. H. H. McCall.)

To William Henry Burch and his wife Lula Ophelia Joyner were born the following children:

(1) Mary Will Burch, born Feb. 11, 1897, married May 20, 1914, John Abner Perry, who was born May 8, 1889 in Johnson County, Ga. They live in New York City. No children.

(2) Frank Adams Burch, born January 3, 1899, died December 29, 1909.

(3) Mark Henry Burch born January 11, 1902, died Aug. 4, 1931. He married Frankie Estes of Mississippi, who died in March 1932. (No Children.)

(4) Sarah Mildred Burch, born Aug. 14, 1914, married her cousin (?) Burch, of near Eastman, Ga.

Walter Edward Burch was born in Laurens County, Georgia, January 15, 1872, died at his home in Helena, Telfair County, Ga., Dec. 13, 1939, and was the son of Alfred Littleberry Burch II and his wife Nancy Gay. He married about 1892, Millie Sears, the daughter of John Sears and wife ____ Grimes. (See "Grimes Family".) To Walter Edward Burch and wife Millie Sears were born the following children:

(1) Walter DeWitt Burch, born July 19, 1894, married first on Dec. 16, 1916, Lamorah Coleman, born about 1900, daughter of William B. Coleman and wife Mary Browning. They had no children. Walter DeWitt Burch married second _____. They live in Atlanta, Ga., and have at least one child.

(2) Viola Burch, born about Dec. 1895, or January 1896, married John Thomas. They live in Lacooche, Florida, and have two children: (a) Vivian, who married _____. (b) Thurston Thomas.

(3) Clyde Burch, born about 1897, married Bob Calloway of Telfair County, Ga. They had lived at Americus, Ga., for some years prior to 1945, when these records were obtained. They have three children, whose names the author did not learn.

(4) Gussie Burch, born about 1899, married first Loyd Brewton, (son of George Brewton and wife) and had a son Howard

Alfred Littleberry Burch II (Son of Alfred Littleberry Burch I) Family

Brewton who was in the navy in World War II, and had overseas service.

(5) Nora Burch (a twin) born March 9, 1901, married first Carl Currie and had children: (a) Catharine Currie, who married Ned Harris. They live in Detroit, and had a son, born about 1945. (b) James Currie was in military service, World War II, and operated a radio on a bomber. Nora Burch married 2nd A. L. Young. They lived in Detroit when these records were obtained.

(6) Dora Burch (a twin), born March 9, 1901, died January 25, 1913.

(7) Uriah S. Burch, born ____ (?), Married in Florida ____ (?). They have two children (a) Barbara Ann Burch, born about 1940 (b) "W. E." Burch, born about 1943.

(8) Alfred Littleberry Burch ("A. L.") married Ruby Hatcher. They live at Eastman, Ga., and have three children. (a) Betty (b) Willie Faye (c) Peggy.

(9) Pauline Burch married J. T. Peterson. They live in Louisville, Ky. (No children, prior to 1945.)

(10) Frank Burch married (?). They live at Helena, Ga. (No children prior to 1945.)

Nora Celestia Burch was born Oct. 26, 1874 in Laurens County, Ga., died November 1, 1937, and was the daughter of Alfred Littleberry Burch II, and his wife Nancy Gay. She married in Laurens Co., Ga., Harlow Malcom Currie, (called Harlow). They lived near Glenwood, Georgia and had five children: (1) Glenn Currie married Roma Clark, daughter of John Clark, and wife. (2) Berry Currie. (3) Malcolm Currie married Elizabeth Walker. (4) An infant son, born and died March 13, 1895. (Buried at old Burch Cemetery near home of Frank Burch.) (5) Ella Currie, born March 4, 1906, died Dec. 24, 1918. (For Currie Genealogy see the "Rev. Malcolm A. Currie Family.")

Jefferson Franklin Burch, (called Frank), was born in Laurens Co., Ga., June 4, 1876, living in 1946 (when these records were obtained). He is the son of Alfred Littleberry Burch II, and wife Nancy Gay. He married on Oct. 18, 1908 Susan Hettie Coleman (called Hettie), who was born Feb. 1, 1887, living in 1946 (when these records were obtained from her.) She is the daughter of Wright Ringgold Coleman (called Tobe), who was born in Laurens County, Ga., May 25, ____; died Aug. 15, 1921, and wife Rebecca Elizabeth Clark who was

Alfred Littleberry Burch II (Son of Alfred Littleberry Burch I) Family

born Aug. 22. ____ (?), the daughter of Cornelius Clark and his wife Caroline Walden. Cornelius Clark was the son of Samuel Clark and wife Eliza Grantham. Samuel Clark was the son, no doubt, of John Clark, who moved in early days to Laurens Co., Ga., from Burke County, Ga., and who was born Sept. 28, 1768, died at his plantation home in Laurens Co., Ga., March 20, 1827; and his wife Amelia Sikes who was born July 25, 1785, died May 3, 1844 in Laurens County, and who married 2nd Hiram Ryan; See her will, in Will Book 2, Ordinary's Office, Dublin, Laurens Co., Ga. Also see the "Samuel Clark Family." Hettie Coleman was the granddaughter of Wright Ringgold Coleman and his first wife Hettie McLendon, who were married in Laurens County, Ga., November 7th, 1844. See page 294 of History of Laurens Co., Ga., by Hart. See the "Wright Ringgold Coleman Family."

Jefferson Franklin Burch and wife Hettie Coleman live at the old Alfred Burch Plantation between Dublin and McRae, Ga., and only a few miles from Eastman, Ga. They have seven children, all living at time these records were obtained (summer of 1945), from their parents. These children are:

(1) Max Arlington Burch (called Max), born Sept. 30, 1909; married Margaret Sumner (daughter of Jim Sumner and wife ____ Bush, who is sister to Tom Bush). Their children are:

(a) Mark Burch, born Sept. 12, 1932. (b) Carolyn Burch, born March 30, 1935.

(2) Franklin Monroe Burch, born Sept. 22, 1911, married Cecil Clark, who is daughter of Lawton Clark and wife Mamie Wynne; granddaughter of Flourney Tison Clark (1850-1939), and wife Sarah Elizabeth Currie (1854-1914); and great-granddaughter of John G. Nicholas Freeman Clark (1809-1894), and his wife Betsey McLendon. See the "John Clark Family of Georgia", "The Rev. Malcolm A. Currie Family", and the "Robinson-Fuqua-McLendon Families of Laurens County, Georgia." Franklin M. Burch and wife Cecil Clark have children: (a) Aletha Fay Burch, born November 1935. (b) "F. M." Burch, born about 1938.

(3) Wright Ringgold Burch (called Wright) born Dec. 24, 1913, married Ruby Williams (daughter of Charlie Williams and wife ____ Knight.); and had two children: (a) Betty Burch, born Nov. 21, 1941. (b) "W. R." Burch, born about 1944.

(4) Alfred Littleberry Burch III (called "Berry"), born

Aug. 6, 1915; not married in 1945, when these records were obtained.

(5) William Paul Burch, (called Paul) born Aug. 26, 1917; not married in 1945. He was in the Philippines at that time. He entered the army in May 1942. (Pfc. Wm. P. Burch A.S.N. 34269421 Co. B. 155th Inf.) He went overseas in Feb. 1943 served in the Netherlands East Indies, Philippines, etc. He won a "purple heart", "bronze star" and "Infantry Combat pin".

(6) Clinton Hugh Burch (called Hugh), was born Sept. 4, 1919. (His address in Summer 1945 was "Pfc. A.S.N. 34086965 Co. A. 9 Bn. Conv. Hosp. Camp Butner, N.C." He entered service Aug. 15, 194—. Served 6 or 8 months in Iceland. Served in France and Germany; was wounded twice. He won three "bronze stars", the "purple heart", and "Infantry Combat medal". He was not married in summer of 1945.

(7) Joseph Lewis Burch (called Lewis), was born August 31, 1921, married November 18, 1944 Elen Walker of Laurens Co., Ga. She is daughter of Luther Joseph Walker, (called "Dock") and wife Callie Mae Sumner, who is the daughter of Daniel Sumner and wife Naomi Fountain.

The author believes Daniel Sumner, aforesaid, was a descendant of Joseph Sumner, Revolutionary Soldier, who was born in North Carolina in 1761, died in Emanuel County, Georgia in December 1827. His sons Joseph, Jr., and John C. Sumner were executors of his will. His wife was Mary Kight. Joseph Sumner removed to Georgia about 1800, lived for some years in Jefferson County, Georgia. He moved a few years later to Emanuel County, bought a large plantation and a number of slaves. His sons, Joseph, Jr., William and Jesse C. Sumner removed to Irwin County, Ga. He had two other sons, John C. Sumner, born 1788, married a Mrs. Flanders; and Alexander Sumner, born 1795, married in 1815, Nancy Flanders. (Joseph Sumner, Rev. Sol., was living in Edgecombe County, N.C., at 1790 Census) For these Sumner records see pages 268-269 of Vol. I, "Pioneers of Wiregrass Georgia" by Folks Huxford. See "History of Laurens County, Georgia 1807-1941" by Hart, pages 280-299 for marriages in that county from 1808 to 1855. These marriages carry only three Sumner marriages (male). They are: Joseph Sumner to Eady Bridges January 11, 1846 (page 296); and page 299: Joseph M. Sumners to Mary Ann Flanders Sept. 13, 1853; and Joseph Sumners to Harriet E. Bates Dec. 4, 1853. These records of course, are not all for the

Alfred Littleberry Burch II (Son of Alfred Littleberry Burch I) Family

same Joseph. Perhaps Joseph, who married in 1846, was the same as Joseph who married in Dec. 1853. He and Joseph M. Sumners were no doubt first cousins, sons of John C. Sumner and Alexander Sumner, who were the two sons mentioned previously, who did not remove to Irwin Co., Ga. Mary Ann Flanders, who married Joseph M. Sumner, was daughter of John Flanders, Revolutionary Soldier, who removed to Ga., and left descendants in Johnson and Laurens Counties, Ga. (See "Flanders Family") John Flanders' 2nd wife, Elizabeth Mason, was mother of Mary Ann, aforesaid. Johnson County was formed in 1858 from Laurens County. Until that date Laurens County adjoined Emanuel County, and is (at closest point) only four or five miles from Emanuel at present time. These records are given to assist descendants, of Joseph Lewis Burch and wife Ellen Walker, in tracing their descent from the two Revolutionary Soldiers Joseph Sumner and John Flanders. Then the previous records show that both John C. and Alexander Sumner married Flanders. According to page 336 of History of Laurens County, Georgia "Nancy Flanders" nor the husband of "Mrs. Flanders", (see preceding records) could have been children of John Flanders, unless he was married prior to 1821, which is given as the date of his first marriage. However, that was a late date for a Revolutionary Soldier to have first married.

Alfred Early Burch (called Alfred) was born in Laurens County, Ga., January 10, 1883, and died at his home in Eastman, Georgia ____ (?). He was the son of Alfred Littleberry Burch II who was born Sept. 9, 1841, died Aug. 1, 1907, and his wife Nancy Elizabeth Gay, who was born March 30, 1844, died January 30, 1933. He was twice married, but had no children by second marriage. He married first, on Dec. 24, 1905, Nona Lee, who was born Oct. 10, 1881, and died Oct. 30, 1931 in Bleckley County, Ga. (the daughter of Hayden Marshall Lee, who died about 1914 or 1915, and his wife Georgia Rozier). They had two children:

(1) Nida Faustine Burch, born Oct. 16, 1906 married first, in 1924, Joseph Edward Helm, (son of Joseph Edward Helm and wife ____ Lane) and had a child, Robert Helm, born March 18, 1926. Nida Faustine Burch married second Walter P. Howell. No further record.

(2) Quinton Hugh Burch, born Oct. 16, 1911, married first Eva Jones, who died about 1938 (daughter of Tullie Jones), and had two children: (a) Dona Jean Burch (b) Anderson

Earl Burch. Quinton Hugh Burch married second Pearl Kitchens.

Alfred Early Burch married 2nd, on May 14, 1932, Gladys Julia (Rawlins) Palmer, who was born May 1, 1892. She was the daughter of Julian Quincey Rawlins of Eastman, Ga., and his wife Hattie Oliver, from Albany, Ga.; and the granddaughter of Calvin Rawlins of Eastman, Ga. and his wife _____ Giddens. Gladys Rawlins married first Vaughn C. Palmer and had children.

Except in cases where sources of information were given, the records used in writing up the Alfred Littleberry II family, were furnished by his children and children-in-law. The family histories (genealogies) to which you have been referred in preceding pages, are (unless otherwise stated) in book: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I", or Vols. II or III, by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

HENRY MARSHALL BURCH (SON OF ALFRED LITTLEBERRY BURCH I) FAMILY

Henry Marshall Burch, born Sept. 9, 1832, in Montgomery County, Ga., died Oct. 15, 1905, at his plantation home in Laurens Co., Ga. He was the son of Alfred Littleberry Burch I, born May 16, 1811, died June 6, 1894, and 1st wife Sarah Parish, born May 6, 1810, died April 21, 1854. See Parrish Family. (Although the author has not found records to connect her with this family, she was clearly descended from one of the early Parishes of Bullock County, Ga.) Henry M. Burch's will was recorded in Dublin, Ga., Laurens County, Dec. 4, 1905, in Will Book C. pages 113-114, Ordinary's Office. He married in Laurens County, Ga., April 24, 1854 Amarintha Aroise Lovdie Ann Rachel Gay (called "Rachel"), who was born in Laurens Co., Ga., May 1, 1841, and died there April 16, 1909. Both of them are buried at Blue Water Baptist Church near Dublin, Ga. She was the daughter of John Gay and wife Elizabeth Clark, who was daughter of John Clark, born Sept. 28, 1768, died _____, and his wife Amelia Sikes. See "John Clark Family," also "Gay Family". To Henry Marshall Burch and wife "Rachel" Gay were born sixteen children, viz:

(1) Columbia Burch, born May 23, 1855, died Feb. 18, 1934, Laurens Co., Ga., married Sept. 20, 1874, Jeremiah Yopp Lee, of Laurens Co., Ga., and had issue, (q.v.)

Henry Marshall Burch (Son of Alfred Littleberry Burch I) Family

- (2) John Alfred Burch, born Sept. 23, 1856, died Feb. 28, 1862.
- (3) Francis Harlow Burch, born May 26, 1858, died May 21, 1899 at his home in Dublin, Ga., married July 4, 1877 Mary Emma Scarborough, and had issue. (q.v.)
- (4) Henry Harrison Burch, born January 4, 1860, died May 17, 1934, married November 10, 1886, Eliza R. Montford, daughter of Henry Stokes Montford and wife ____ (?). The author has no record of their children. See "Montford Family."
- (5) Lovedia George Ann Burch, born July 4, 1861, married first on July 11, 1878, Joseph A. Joiner of Laurens Co., Ga. She married secondly John Boyd and lived at Double Run, Ga. There was issue by first marriage, (q.v.).
- (6) Mary Emma Burch born March 20, 1863, married Dec. 26, 1880 John D. Montford, son of Henry Stokes Montford and wife (?) of Laurens Co., Ga., and had issue. (q.v.)
- (7) Berry Michael Burch, born Nov. 29, 1864, died November 22, 1892, at his home in Eastman, Ga., married November 13, 1887 Jane (Jessup) Darden. They lived in Eastman, Ga., and had issue. (q.v.)
- (8) Annie Elizabeth Burch, born Oct. 24, 1867, died November 29, 1935, married 1st, as fourth wife, George Washington Parker, who died June 2, 1922, of Laurens Co., Ga. (See page 440 History of Laurens Co., Ga.); She married 2nd Jim Stafford. No issue.
- (9) Margaret Missouri Burch, born Oct. 30, 1869, died Aug. 14, 1885.
- (10) Eliezer Augustus Burch, born March 25, 1871, died January 8, 1872.
- (11) Dr. Gieger Augustus Burch, born November 30, 1872, died Dec. 26, 1925, married first, about the year 1903, Della Smith. He married 2nd Mary Snead. There was issue by both marriages. (q.v.)
- (12) Dr. Lewis Jonathan Burch, born June 25, 1875, died April 4, 1913, married Mattie Peake from near Hoboken, Ga. No children.
- (13) Alfred Burch, born November 5, 1876, died Dec. 1, 1877.
- (14) Laura Talula Burch, born May 5, 1878, married David ("Dave") Cannady, originally from S.C. They lived at Fort Pierce, Fla. (date of Summer 1945 or 1946), and had issue. (q.v.)
- (15) Dr. Walter Stokes Burch, born January 14, 1881, died

Henry Marshall Burch (Son of Alfred Littleberry Burch I) Family

January 1, 1914, married Issie Barfield from Houston County, Ga. She was living in Fitzgerald, Ga., in summer of 1946, when the author called at her home. They had issue. (q.v.)

(16) Oscar Bland Burch married November 25, 1908 Aleph Victoria Mann of Telfair County, Ga. They live at Jacksonville, Ga. She was born in Telfair Co., Ga., near Jacksonville, Aug. 6, 1882, and is the daughter of Frank Rambo Mann, who was born in Tattnall County, Ga., in 1856, died Sept. 21, 1922 near Jacksonville, Ga., and his wife Henrietta Rebecca Sikes, born in Montgomery Co., Ga., Feb. 20, 1860, died Dec. 8, 1907, the daughter of Simeon Sikes, Baptist Preacher who died about 1898 and his wife Elizabeth Boone who died in 1910 in Lumber City, Ga. See "McArthur-Boone-Sikes Family." Frank Rambo Mann was the son of William Mann and wife Eliza Burke who were married in Tattnall Co., Ga. Sept. 13, 1827. See "Mann-Mobley Family". (Frank Rambo Mann and wife Henrietta Sikes had two other children, viz: (1) William Simeon Mann, of McRae, Ga., born January 7, 1884, married in Aug. 1909, Florence Perkins from Biloxi, Miss., but originally from S. C. They have three children, (a) William S. Mann, born July 9, 1910 (b) Janet Mann, born July 19, 1912 (c) Mary Doby Mann, born about 1917. (2) Dr. Frank Rambo Mann, born Dec. 26, 1886, married in the fall of 1915 Zilla Elder of Lumber City, Ga. They have four children, (a) Frank Rambo, born Sept. 1916. Did not learn the names of other three).

To Oscar Bland Burch and wife Aleph V. Mann were born three children, viz:

(1) Rachel Henrietta Burch, born Sept. 19, 1909, married Feb. 19, 1927 Levi Alexander Dopson, and had issue. (q.v.)

(2) Howell Franklin Burch, born Oct. 9, 1912, married November 1937 Dorothy Walker. They live at Milan, Ga., and have a child: Horace Howell Burch, born January 10, 1940.

(3) Evelyn Ryals Burch, born April 5, 1915. (Not married in May 1945 when these records were obtained).

Dorothy Walker, wife of Howell Franklin Burch is daughter of Horace Walker and wife Lelia Williams; Her maternal grandparents are Andrew Williams and wife _____ Dopson. Her paternal grandparents are John Walker and wife _____ Brown.

Rachel Henrietta Burch and her husband Levi Alexander Dopson live at Jacksonville, Ga. Their children are: (a) Debora Jeanette Dopson, born January 10, 1929. (b) Lester Harrell

Henry Marshall Burch (Son of Alfred Littleberry Burch I) Family

Dopson born Aug. 1, 1931. (c) Jean Talmadge Dopson, born Aug. 1, 1933. (d) Harriett Mann Dopson, born June 21, 1941. (e) Alexander Thomas Dopson, born Feb. 27, 1945.

Levi Alexander Dopson was born in 1895 and is son of John A. Dopson of Jacksonville, Ga., and his wife Sophia Harrell, daughter of Levi Harrell and wife Mittie Willcox. John A. Dopson was son of Major Alexander Thomas Dopson and his 2nd wife ——— Dasher.

“Book C. Record of Wills Laurens Co., Ga.”, pages 113-114: Will of Henry M. Burch. He mentioned: “My beloved wife Amarintha A. R. Burch who has been a partner of all my joys and sorrows for so many years; my daughters Columbia Lee and Mary E. Montford, and my two deceased sons Francis H. Burch and Berry M. Burch. To the rest of my children to wit: Henry H. Burch, Lordie G. Joiner, Anna E. Parker, Geiger A. Burch, Lewis J. Burch, Laura T. Canady, Walter S. Burch, and Oscar B. Burch . . . I do hereby appoint my beloved sons Geiger A. Burch and Lewis J. Burch as executors . . . this 2nd Oct., 1901 . . . Witnesses: W. W. Bush, J. A. Wolfe, J. B. Donaldson. Recorded Dec. 4, 1905. W. A. Wood, Ordinary.”

Columbia Burch was born May 23, 1855, in Laurens County, Ga., died there about the date of Feb. 18, 1934, and was the eldest child of Henry Marshall Burch and his wife Rachel Gay, who were married in Laurens County, Ga. April 24, 1854. She married Sept. 20, 1874, Jeremiah Yopp Lee of Laurens County, Ga., who was born near the later site of New Bethel Church, Laurens County. He died about 1906 and was 61 yrs. old. He was the son of William C. H. Lee and wife Hester Ann Yopp, who were married in Laurens Co., Ga., July 9, 1835. (Samuel and Jeremiah Yopp came to Laurens Co., Ga., from N.C. in 1815. See page 26, of History of Laurens County, Ga. Hester Ann Yopp, was evidently a daughter of one of these. Jeremiah Yopp owned a large plantation in the northern part of Laurens County; and Samuel Yopp, who settled on Turkey Creek also was an extensive land owner. They were among the wealthiest men in the county.) To Columbia Burch and her husband Jeremiah Yopp Lee were born three children, viz:

(1) Annie Bayne Lee, born about January 23, 1877, married April 27, 1900, Thomas Coke Howard, and had children: (a) Coke (b) Lee (c) Lizzie Mae (d) Pauline (e) Robert.

(2) Homer Alfred Lee, died at about the age of 34; never

married.

(3) Effie Roberta Lee, born Nov. 30, 1884, married Dec. 30, 1905 Sidney Fluker Brown, who was born about 1879, and was the son of John Brown and wife Mary Etta Evans of Wilkinson County, Ga., originally. They live in Dublin, Georgia and have two children. (q.v.)

Thomas Coke Howard, who married April 27, 1900 Annie Bayne Lee, was the son of Thomas C. Howard and wife Elizabeth Susannah Kellam, born April 17, 1827, who were married May 16, 1849. Elizabeth Susannah Kellum was the daughter of Russell Kellum of Laurens Co., Ga., born Sept. 4, 1795 in Va., and his wife Temperance B. Jordan, born Dec. 24, 1802, in Washington Co., Ga., married January 1, 1820. See page 424, History of Laurens County, Ga. for these Kellum records. Howard family is considered one of the very best in England and America.

Francis Harlow Burch was born in Laurens County, Ga., May 26, 1858, and died at his home in Dublin, Ga., May 21, 1899. He married July 4, 1877 Mary Emma Scarborough, who was born in Laurens Co., Ga., and died in Jacksonville, or Tallahassee, Florida, where the family moved in the early 1900rds. Mary Emma Scarborough was the daughter of William Revel Scarborough, born in 1838, died at his home in Dublin, Ga., Laurens County in 1914, and wife Queen Esther Swinson of Laurens Co.; and was the granddaughter of Patrick T. Scarborough and wife Eliza Ann Smith, who were married in Laurens County, Ga., January 9, 1836. See "Scarborough Family." Francis Harlow Burch and wife Emma Scarborough lived in Dublin, Ga., Laurens County. Their children were: (1) Carrie Burch, died a few years ago, was living in Tallahassee, Fla., in 1949; married _____. No children. (2) Eva Burch married Will Shirley; No further record. (3) Maude Burch married _____ Kitchen. No further record. (4) Henry Burch married _____ (?). They moved to Tallahassee, Fla., where he died about 1949. No further record. (5) Rachel Burch married (?). (6) Maggie Burch married (?). (8) Harlow Burch.

Lovedia George Ann Burch, born July 4, 1861, Laurens Co. Ga., was the daughter of Henry Marshall Burch and wife Rachel Gay, who were married in Laurens Co., Ga., April 24, 1854. She was twice married; first on July 11, 1878 to Joseph A. Joiner of Laurens Co., Ga., son of William Joiner. She married 2nd

Henry Marshall Burch (Son of Alfred Littleberry Burch I) Family

John Boyd and lived at Double Run, Ga. She and first husband Joseph A. Joiner, lived in Laurens Co., Ga. Their children were (1) Ollie Joiner, who married Marshall Vinson. (2) Phonia Joiner who married Garther Warren. (3) Emma Joiner married _____ and lives in Florida. (4) William Henry Joiner died about 1900. Never Married (5) Minnie Joiner who married Charlie Lewis, and lived near Allapaha, Ga.

Mary Emma Burch (called Emma) was born in Laurens County, Ga., March 20, 1863, and was the daughter of Henry Marshall Burch and wife Amarintha Ann Rachel Gay, who were married in Laurens Co., Ga., April 24, 1854. She married Dec. 26, 1880 John D. Montford of Laurens County, Ga. He was son of Henry Stokes Montford and wife (?), and grandson of Henry Montford and wife Agey Stokes, who were married in Laurens Co., Ga. in 1813. (Henry Montford's will, Oct. 1841-January 3, 1842, mentions "Wife Agey; daughter Martha Jane, son Henry Stokes Montford, son James L. Montford; daughter Elizabeth Spell; daughter Sarah Ann Adams." For marriage and will of Henry Montford, see pages 280 and 277 of History of Laurens County, Ga., by Hart.) To Emma Burch and her husband John D. Montford were born following children: (1) Anna Montford married Neal Browning, and lives near Scotland, Ga. (2) Maggie Montford married Everett Adams from near Glenwood, Georgia. (3) Harlow Montford. (4) Lee Montford. (5) Henry Montford. (6) Vernon Montford.

Berry Michael Burch was born November 29, 1864 in Laurens Co., Ga., died at his home in Eastman, Ga., November 22, 1892, and was the son of Henry Marshall Burch and wife Rachel Gay who were married in Laurens County, Ga., April 24, 1854. He married on November 13, 1887 Jane (Jessup) Darden, widow of David W. Darden who was born in Virginia, and died in Telfair County, Ga., in 1882. She was daughter of William Sim Cooper Jessup, born Nov. 6, 1809, and first wife Frances Russell who died prior to June 8, 1867, when he remarried; and was sister of the late Dr. Philip Andrew Jessup, D.D., of Eastman, Georgia. (By her first marriage, Jane Jessup had one child, David Darden, born _____. He was living from, prior to 1914, in Norfolk, Va. He married, but the author has no record for his wife and children.) Jane (Jessup) Darden had by her marriage to Berry Michael Burch, three daughters: (1) Ida Pearl Burch married _____. No further record. (2) Gertrude Burch, who married twice; first to _____ Mor-

rell. They lived in Macon, Ga., and had two sons who were several years of age in 1914, (when the author saw them). She married 2ndly M. V. Stump of High Point, North Carolina. They lived at High Point in 1938.

(3) Flaura May Burch married Gilmer Batten after 1914. They live at Winston Salem, N.C., and have a daughter, June Batten.

Book A. Minutes (Court of Ordinary) Telfair Co., Ga. Page 368: "The petition of P. A. Jessup, administor of estate of D. W. Darden, deceased sheweth that there are certains lands lying in the State of Va. belonging to said estate, and whereas the said administrator can't attend a public sale in that state . . . your petitioner prays the granting of an order authorizing the sale of land privately. Dec. 8, 1883, P. A. Jessup admr." And page 355 of "Book A." (above): "Application of P. A. Jessup for Temporary Letters of Admn. on the D. W. Darden estate of Telfair County, Ga. . . . Oct. Term, 1882."

Dr. Geiger Augustus Burch was born in Laurens Co., Ga., Nov. 30, 1872, died Dec. 26, 1925, and was the son of Henry Marshall Burch and his wife Rachel Gay who were married in Laurens Co., Ga., April 24, 1854. He was twice married. First, about the year 1903 to Della Smith, who died January 20, 1914, the daughter of Sylvester Smith and wife ____ White. Dr. Geiger Burch married 2nd Mary Snead, daughter of Samuel Snead, a Methodist Preacher from N.C. and his wife Maggie _____. Children of Dr. Geiger Burch and first wife were:

(1) May Burch born in Laurens Co., Ga. about the year 1898, married Robert Edwin Williams of Collins, Ga. (No children.)

(2) Beatrice Burch, born about June 1900, married Hugh Cotton from Alabama. (No children.)

(3) Hugh Augustus Burch, born about 1902, married Ethel Graham from near Ailey, Ga. They have two children: (a) Barbara, who was about 14 years old in 1945 or 1946, when these records were furnished by Oscar Bland Burch of Jacksonville, Ga., brother of Dr. Geiger Burch. (b) Hugh Augustus Burch, Jr., about 10 yrs. old when these records were obtained.

(4) Wade Burch, born Aug. 30, 1908, died several years prior to date these records were obtained.

(5) Edgar Sylvester Burch, born January 8, 1910, married Iris Bland of Jacksonville, Ga. They live there and have a daughter, Mary Della Burch, born about 1937. Iris Bland Burch

Henry Marshall Burch (Son of Alfred Littleberry Burch I) Family

is daughter of James Bland, (formerly from N.C., but now residing at Jacksonville, Ga.), and his wife Lula Clements, daughter of Peter Clements and wife Abigail McDuffie.

(6) Harry Geiger Burch born January 13, 1912, married Debra Fosse of Pulaski, Ga., and had a child, Lucy Mary, born about 1944, or 1945.

Children of Dr. Geiger Burch and 2nd wife Mary Snead were:

(7) Mary Eva Burch, born about 1921 married about 1941 Hubert Salter from Hinesville (?), Ga. They have 3 children: (a) Mary Beth, born Aug. or Sept. 1942. (b) Hubert, born about 1944 (c) ———(?).

(8) Roy Snead Burch, born 1923. Not married when these records were obtained, (1945 or 1946). He was in the Navy during World War II. He volunteered in November before the surprise attack on Pearl Harbor. He was on the U. S. Ship La-Grange; seaman first class and served in the Pacific.

Harry Geiger Burch, born Jan. 13, 1912, was in the Navy when these records were furnished (1945 or 1946), and was at a Camp in Maryland. He enlisted in 1943, and had his Boot Training at Great Lakes Training Station. He was in Defense Work, for two years prior to enlistment in the Navy.

Laura Talula Burch (called "Lula") was born in Laurens County, Ga., May 5, 1878, the daughter of Henry Marshall Burch and wife Rachel Gay, who were married in Laurens Co., Ga., April 24, 1854. She married David ("Dave") Cannady who was originally from South Carolina. He died prior to 1945 or 1946, and his wife was then residing at Fort Pierce, Florida. Their children are:

(1) Richard Cannady who was living in Atlanta, Ga., in 1945-6.

(2) Lewis Cannady married, prior to 1946, a Sessions from Dublin, Ga.

(3) Clyde Cannady, who married in Florida, Eunice Edge.

(4) Lollie Cannady, not married in 1945-6.

(5) Edwin Cannady.

(6) Hubert Cannady, who married (prior to World War II) a Canadian girl. They lived in Pennsylvania in 1945-6.

Dr. Walter Stokes Burch was born in Laurens Co., Ga., January 14, 1881, died at his home in Fitzgerald, Ga., January 1, 1914, and was the son of Henry Marshall Burch and wife

Rachel Gay, who were married in Laurens County, Ga. April 24, 1854. He married Sept. 20, 1903 Issie Eugenia Barfield, who was born in Houston Co., Ga., June 3, 1884, and was living in Fitzgerald, Ga. in 1946. She was the daughter of Arthur Francis Barfield, born Aug. 5, 1855 in Houston Co., Ga., died Dec. 22, 1934 and his wife Laura Emma Parker, born Oct. 20, 1862, in Houston Co., Ga., living in 1946. Dr. Walter Stokes Burch and wife Issie Barfield had children, viz:

(1) Clyde Herman Burch, born in Laurens Co., Ga., November 30, 1904, died January 9, 1919 in Fitzgerald, Ga.

(2) A son who died in infancy; was about 3 months old, but never named.

(3) Samuel Jones Burch, born Dec. 5, 1912 at Rhine, Ga., married second on March 2, 1943, Mary Sports of Waycross, Ga. (He married first _____ Steed of Fitzgerald, Ga.) There was one child by second marriage, viz: Elizabeth Lynn Burch, born Dec. 27, 1943, Waycross, Ga. Sam Jones Burch entered the Navy in December 1942, and was overseas 1½ years prior to Dec. 1945. He served in both Atlantic and Pacific; and was on L.S.T. 34. He took part in seven major battles including Saipan, Tarawa and Luzon. He was store-keeper, first class.

Effie Roberta Lee, aforesaid (born Nov. 30, 1884), married Dec. 30, 1905 Sidney Fluker Brown. They live in Dublin, Georgia, and have two children: (a) Bernice Lee Brown, born January 11, 1910, married January 1, 1944 William Carl Claxton from near Wrightsville, Ga., Johnston County. He was born July 9, 1914, the son of Carl Claxton and wife Beulah Marie Harrison, daughter of Dr. D. C. Harrison and wife Ella Aldrich. (b) Sarah Frances Brown, born Oct. 17, 1918. Not married, in May 1945, when these records were obtained.

Where reference to family genealogies has been made, (and author's name not furnished) they will be in this book (Vols. I or II) or in Vols. I, II or III of "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families" by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

From New Bethel Cemetery, Laurens County, Georgia (copied by author): Jerry Yopp Lee, born Jan. 13, 1893, died Jan. 8, 1937. Elizabeth, wife of J. W. Lee, born Sept. 4, 1887, Died Jan. 3, 1913. (1) Infant son of Mr. and Mrs. J. W. Lee, born and died Dec. 11, 1911. (2) Henry Clyde Lee, son of Mr. and Mrs. J. W. Lee, born July 23, 1912, died April 23, 1913. Floy Lee born April 3, 1914, died Nov. 15, 1931. Loupiney Lee,

Henry Marshall Burch (Son of Alfred Littleberry Burch I) Family

born Jan. 14, 1854, Died Oct. 9, 1915.

The following census is for Major Alexander Thomas Dopson, whose second wife was a Dasher. See records previously given. (John A. was born after 1850.)

1850 Census Telfair County, Georgia:

Alexander T. Dopson, 53 male, Merchant, \$1500 real estate,
Born Savannah, Georgia.

Mary Dopson, 28 female, born Tattnall Co., Ga.

William I. Dopson, 20 male, farmer, born Screven Co., Ga.

Emmett Dopson, 17 male, farmer, born Screven Co., Ga.

Sarah Dopson, 16 female, born Screven Co., Ga.

Robert Dopson, 13 male, born Screven Co., Ga.

Raymond Dopson, 4 male, born Telfair Co., Ga.

Bascom Dopson, 2 male, born Telfair Co., Ga.

*JOHN BURCH (SON OF ALFRED LITTLEBERRY
BURCH I) FAMILY*

John Burch was born in Montgomery County, Georgia, Feb. 4, 1844, and died at his home in Cadwell, Ga., Laurens County, April 7, 1917. He was the son of Alfred Littleberry Burch I, who was born in Montgomery County, Ga., May 16, 1811, and died at his plantation home in Laurens County, Ga., June 6, 1894. The mother of John Burch was Sarah Parish, first wife of Alfred L. Burch I. She was born May 6, 1810, in Bulloch County, Ga., (probably), and died April 21, 1854 in Laurens County, Ga. "John Burch was one of the loyal sons of the Confederacy in the Civil War. In 1862, he enlisted as a private in the 49th Georgia Infantry, with which he served eight months when he was so severely wounded that he was confined to a hospital for more than a year; after which he was detailed to buy livestock for the use of the Confederate Government, serving in this capacity until the close of the war." (This record was furnished by Henry Clayton Burch, of Cadwell, Ga., son of John Burch, and is given verbatim.)

John Burch married on Oct. 1, 1868 Missouri Clements, who was born July 16, 1848, and died at Cadwell, Ga., July 4, 1933. She was the daughter of J. Clinton Clements, who was born in Montgomery County, Ga., Aug. 21, 1816, died Aug. 24, 1879; and his wife Eliza Wooten who was born in Montgomery (or Telfair) County, Georgia, Aug. 28, 1826, died June 28, 1866.

John Burch (Son of Alfred Littleberry Burch I) Family

Eliza Wooten was the daughter of Henry Wooten born in N.C. or Ga., in 1800 or 1801, and his wife Jeannette McArthur (called Jane), who was born in Georgia in 1809 or 1810, and was the daughter of Charles McArthur born May 25, 1780, who lived in Telfair Co., Ga., and wife Effie Graham. Charles McArthur was the son of Daniel McArthur, born in Scotland in 1741, and his wife Jeannette McArthur, born in Scotland in 1752, married in 1774, who emigrated from Scotland to America in 1774 and settled in Robeson County, North Carolina. See the "McArthur-Boone-Sikes-Wooten Family".

John Burch and his wife Missouri Clements had eight children, viz :

- (1) Henry Clayton Burch, born March 30, 1870, married June 29, 1904 Fannie Ruth Fuller. They live at Cadwell, Ga., and furnished most of the records, (excepting where references are given.) They had issue, (q.v.)
- (2) John Edwin Burch, born Feb. 17, 1872, died Dec. 30, 1938; married Nov. 29, 1904 Pauline Daley. They lived in Dublin, Ga. and had some adopted children. (q.v.)
- (3) Berry Clinton Burch, born March 28, 1874, died July 11, 1900; married Dec. 15, 1895 Florence Elvina Parish, and had issue. (q.v.)
- (4) Jennie Burch, born Feb. 6, 1876, married Dec. 24, 1905 Virgil Joyner Taylor, and had issue. (q.v.)
- (5) James Alfred Burch, born Sept. 17, 1878, died March 8, 1928; married Dec. 24, 1905 Nida Lee, and had issue. (q.v.)
- (6) Leola Ellen Burch, born Dec. 28, 1880, married Aug. 12, 1939 Wiley Thomas Phelps. She was his 2nd wife.
- (7) Annie Burch, born January 1, 1884, married January 20, 1907 John Owen Proctor, and had issue. (q.v.)
- (8) Uley Smith Burch (called Smith) born Aug. 1, 1890, died Nov. 12, 1921. Never married.
- (9) An infant son, born Feb. 6, 1888, is buried in Burch Cemetery.

Henry Clayton Burch (called Clayton) was born March 30, 1870, and is son of John Burch and wife Missouri Clements, who were married Oct. 1, 1868. Clayton Burch married June 29, 1904, a cousin, Fannie Ruth Fuller, of Laurens County, Ga. She is daughter of Jefferson Franklin Fuller, born Feb. 28, 1838, died at his plantation, in Laurens County, Ga., March 17, 1908, and his second wife Mary Ella Robinson who was born in Laurens County, Ga., Sept. 30, 1853, died January 3, 1915,

John Burch (Son of Alfred Littleberry Burch I) Family

married May 22, 1872. Paternal grandparents of Fannie Ruth Fuller, were: Franklin Fuller and wife Eleanor Burch, who were married January 7, 1836. Eleanor Burch was a daughter of Joseph Burch, Revolutionary Soldier. See "Eleanor Burch Fuller (Daughter of Joseph Burch II) Family" and "Robinson, Fuqua, McLendon Families of Laurens County, Georgia." Clayton Burch and wife Fannie Fuller live at Cadwell, Georgia, and have a daughter: Fannie Grayce Burch, born at Cadwell, Ga., married June 6, 1934, Robert Bisland Bedingfield. They live at Cadwell, Ga., and have one child: Robert Clayton Bedingfield, born Nov. 5, 1935. Robert Bisland Bedingfield was born in Laurens County, Ga., May 16, 1913, and is the son of Henry Robert Bedingfield, born May 8, 1869, died March 6, 1928, Laurens Co., Ga., and his wife Margaret Elizabeth Warren, whom he married Dec. 13, 1894. Elizabeth Warren was the daughter of David Thomas Warren and his wife Mary Jane Burch, daughter of Benjamin Burch, Jr., who was born Dec. 8, 1828, died Feb. 14, 1870, and first wife Lydia E. Sanders, who was born Feb. 16, 1835, died July 26, 1864. They lived in Laurens County, Ga., and are buried at old New Hope Church. (The author copied these records from their tombstones.)

John Edwin Burch was born in Laurens County, Ga., Feb. 17, 1872, died at his home in Dublin, Ga., December 30, 1938. He married on November 29, 1904, Pauline Daley, the daughter of Alexander Daley and wife Willie Howard (who was the daughter of Thomas C. Howard of Laurens County, Ga., and his wife Elizabeth Susannah Kellum, born April 17, 1827, married May 16, 1849. Elizabeth Susannah Kellum was the daughter of Russell Kellum of Laurens County, Ga., who was born in Virginia; and his wife Temperance B. Jordon of Washington Co., Ga., who was born Dec. 24, 1802, married January 1, 1820. For this ancestry of Pauline Daley, see History of Laurens County, Ga. Page 426). John Edwin Burch and wife Pauline Daley lived in Dublin, Ga., where he held many positions of public trust. He was known as "Judge Ed Burch." They had no children but adopted two, viz: (1) Joy Burch, who married — Moore. No further record. (2) Marshall Burch; no further record.

Berry Clinton Burch was born in Laurens County, Ga., March 28, 1874, died there, July 11, 1900, and was the son of John Burch and wife Missouri Clements, who were married Oct. 1, 1868. He married in Laurens County, Ga., Dec. 15,

John Burch (Son of Alfred Littleberry Burch I) Family

1895, Florence Elvina Parish, who was born Nov. 6, 1876 in Laurens Co., Ga., and died there Dec. 30, 1899. She was the daughter of Henry Wyatt Parish, who was born Oct. 21, 1852, died at his plantation in Laurens County, Ga., on Aug. 27, 1922, and his wife Mary Jane Howell, who was born April 29, 1854, died Feb. 18, 1910. Her maternal grandparents were: William A. Howell and wife Margaret Ann Duncan, who was no doubt, a granddaughter of Thomas Duncan, Revolutionary Soldier, who died in Laurens Co., Ga., before July 12, 1823, when his will was probated. See page 270 of History of Laurens County, Ga., for abstract of his will, and see page 20, for "Thomas Duncan, Georgia Soldier of the line; granted Bounty of 250 acres in Washington County, Ga., Dec. 10, 1784." (Note: Montgomery Co. Ga. was laid out from Washington County in 1793; and in 1811 portions of both Washington and Montgomery Counties were added to Laurens County. See page 12 of History of Laurens County, Ga. Also see page 258 of Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers of Ga. by Mrs. H. H. McCall for the formation of Montgomery County from Washington County.)

Berry Clinton Burch and his wife Florence Elvira Parish lived in Laurens County, Georgia and had two children, viz:

(1) Rubye Florence Burch born in Laurens Co., Ga., Oct. 3, 1896; married April 3, 1921 Walter Daniell. They live in Cadwell, Ga., and have issue. (q.v.)

(2) Henry Herman Burch born November 18, 1897 married _____ Janette (Harrell) Skelton, born in Eastman, Ga., the daughter of William Francis Harrell (called Billy), who was born in Pulaski Co., Ga. (?), died at his home in Eastman, Ga., and his wife "Missie" DeLamar, who was born in Hawkinsville, Ga. See the "Francis Harrell I Family", and "DeLamar Family."

Walter Daniell aforesaid was born in Laurens County, Ga. April 16, 1896, the son of Jefferson Davis Daniell, born June 20, 1861 in Laurens Co., Ga., died in Laurens Aug. 18, 1935; and his wife Emma V. Scarborough, who was the daughter of S. F. Scarborough and wife Martha Smith. See "Scarborough Family". His paternal grandfather was Samuel Hankins Daniell born April 17, 1816, died 1881, and his wife Elizabeth Gwinnette Swinson born Sept. 15, 1821, married January 26, 1845. (For further ancestry of this Daniell family see pages 353 to 355 of History of Laurens Co., Ga., by Hart, which carries the

John Burch (Son of Alfred Littleberry Burch I) Family

ancestry back to Gov. Robert Daniell of South Carolina, who came to S. C. in 1697 and was appointed Governor April 15, 1716.) Walter Daniell, aforesaid, is a Veteran of World War I. He volunteered in 1917. His army serial number was 715719. His rank, Sgt. Q.M.C. He and his wife Rubye Florence Burch have three children, viz: (1) Emma Annette Daniell born Oct. 12, 1922, at Cadwell, Ga., married August 2, 1941 William Roscoe Rowe. They had no children up to June 1944 (when these records were obtained from Mrs. Walter Daniell.) (2) Jeff Walter Daniel born June 29, 1924. Not married in June, 1944. See his military records later. (3) Herman Burch Daniell born May 25, 1929.

(Jefferson Walter Daniell Pfc. Hq. Btry. 7th F. A. Obsn. Bn. APO c/o Postmaster, New York, N.Y. He volunteered Dec. 14, 1942. Up to June 1944 he had received two medals; one for good conduct, and the other for proficiency in shooting carbine. He was serving in England, up to June 1944.)

William Roscoe Rowe, above, volunteered January 18, 1944 for service in Army Air Corps, but was assigned to Army Rwy. Bn. Co. D. All Elec. In June 1944 he was serving in training school, with rank of private. No later record. Ancestry of William Roscoe Rowe: He was born in Laurens Co., Ga., May 18, 1920, and is the son of Obbie Lee Rowe, born Sept. 24, 1896 in Laurens Co., Ga., and his wife Hattie Elizabeth Bedingfield, born in Laurens Co., Ga., January 28, 1896. Paternal grandparents were: J. Warren Rowe born July 18, 1864 in Laurens Co., Ga., died there in Sept. 1941, and his wife Georgia Hobbs, born in Laurens Co., died in April 1932. Maternal grandparents were: William Andrew Bedingfield, born Oct. 20, 1855, died Sept. 17, 1929, and his wife Sarah Elizabeth Rountree who died in Aug. 1937. Maternal great-grandparents: Reason Andrew Bedingfield, Confederate Soldier, who was born in Laurens Co., Ga., April 2, 1833, died January 29, 1919 and wife Caroline E. Register, who was daughter of Robert Register who died in Laurens Co., Ga. prior to May 5, 1851, and his wife Catherine ———, who was living January 25, 1851 when he made his will, (for which see page 278 of History of Laurens Co., Ga.) Also: George William Rountree and wife Eliza Dodd. The Bedingfield family was descended from nobility, according to page 317 of history of Laurens Co., Ga.

Jennie Burch was born in Laurens County, Ga. Feb. 6, 1876,

John Burch (Son of Alfred Littleberry Burch I) Family

being the daughter of John Burch and wife Missouri Clements, who were married Oct. 1, 1868. Jennie Burch married Dec. 24, 1905 Virgil Joyner Taylor, born June 30, 1878 (the son of John Daniel Taylor, born Dec. 19, 1837, died May 6, 1896; and his wife Meloinia Moye, born May 29, 1843, died August 8, 1923, the daughter of Isaac Moye and wife Lutitia Forbes). Jennie Burch and husband Virgil Taylor had one child: Sue Foster Taylor, born Oct. 3, 1929.

James Alfred Burch, (called Jim) was born in Laurens County, Ga., Sept. 17, 1878, died March 8, 1928, and was the son of John Burch and wife Missouri Clements who were married October 1, 1868. Jim Burch married Dec. 24, 1905 Nida Lee, who was born May 13, 1885, the daughter of Hayden Lee and wife Georgia Roziar. They lived at Cadwell, Ga., and had three children, viz:

(1) Fannie Ruth Burch born Feb. 18, 1907, married Oct. 9, 1927 Caesar Jackson Bedingfield. They have a daughter, Betty Jim, born Sept. 20, 1928.

(2) Woodrow Burch married Sept. 8, 1933 Avotra Culpepper who was born November 8, 1912. They have two children: (a) James Avotra Burch born Aug. 15, 1936. (b) Mike Lee Burch born Sept. 17, 1941. (Note: These records were obtained April 13, 1944.)

(3) Evelyn Lorraine Burch, born July 23, 1915, married June 20, 1938 Othnie Lee Rowe. They have a daughter, Evelyn Caral Rowe, born July 12, 1942. (He is the son of Obie Lee Rowe, born Sept. 24, 1896, and his wife Hattie Elizabeth Bedingfield, who was born January 28, 1896. Obie Lee Rowe is son of J. Warren Rowe who was born in Laurens Co., Ga., July 18, 1864, died there in Sept. 1941, and his wife Georgia Hobbs, who died in April 1932. The Hobbs family of Laurens County, Ga., seems to have originated from two brothers J. Larry Hobbs, and Bolling Hobbs, who were eligible to draw land in the Lottery of 1819. The former married on Sept. 7, 1820 Mary or Polly Keen. The latter married on July 27, 1820 Sally Clements. See pages 409 to 414 of History of Laurens County, Georgia, for Hobbs.)

Caesar Jackson Bedingfield, who married Fannie Ruth Burch, was born in Laurens Co., Ga., January 22, 1904. His parents were: Bennett Jackson Bedingfield, born in Laurens Co. Sept. 17, 1863, died January 19, 1941, and his wife Laura Winfield Fann, who was born January 22, 1871, the daughter of Thomas Jefferson Fann, and wife Martha Shephard. Paternal

John Burch (Son of Alfred Littleberry Burch I) Family

grandparents of C. J. Bedingfield were: Reason Andrew Bedingfield, Confederate Soldier, born in Laurens Co., Ga., April 2, 1833, died January 29, 1919 in Laurens County; and wife Caroline E. Register, born April 18, 1837, died Sept. 20, 1907, married Jan. 13, 1855. The marriage is registered in "Book G." Laurens County, and also on page 297 of "History of Laurens County, Georgia." Paternal great-grandparents: Andrew Bedingfield who removed from N.C. to Ga. about 1818 and settled in Laurens County and first wife Matilda Joiner. Paternal gr. gr. grandparents: John Bedingfield of N.C. and wife Elizabeth ——. Also: Bennett Joiner, who died in Laurens Co., Ga., prior to Dec. 7, 1853, when his will was probated; and his wife Matilda who was living March 20, 1851, when he made his will. See his will on page 277 of History of Laurens Co., Ga. See also, on page 288, of same book, marriage of Bennett Joiner, Dec. 10, 1824 to Sarah Smith. "Matilda" must have been second wife of Bennett Joiner. The aforesaid History does not give marriage of Bennett Joiner and Matilda ——. See pages 317 to 321 of that history for Bedingfield genealogy. Bennett Joiner, aforesaid, was son of Jesse Joiner, Revolutionary Soldier, who died in Laurens Co., Ga., prior to January 1837; and wife Rebecca, who was living Aug. 27, 1827 when he made his will. For revolutionary service and will see pages 21, and 271 of History of Laurens County.

Annie Burch was born in Laurens County, Ga., January 1, 1884, the daughter of John Burch and wife Missouri Clements; and the granddaughter of Alfred Littleberry Burch and his first wife Sarah Parish. She married January 20, 1907 John Owen Proctor, who was born in Monroe County, Ga., May 31, 1876. (He is the son of Joseph Lindsey Proctor, born December 15, 1849, died Nov. 25, 1935 and his wife Eugenia Ann Tolleson, born Aug. 14, 1855, died May 8, 1936, married July 27, 1875, in Monroe County, Ga. They moved to Laurens Co., Ga., in 1896. There was a Stephen Proctor, Revolutionary Soldier, living in Monroe County, Ga., in 1827, when he drew land. See page 286 of "Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers in Georgia" by Mrs. H. H. McCall.) Annie Burch and her husband John Owen Proctor live in Laurens County, Ga., and have three children, viz:

(1) Missouri Kate Proctor born Dec. 15, 1907; married Dec. 31, 1925, Jesse Ralph Chambliss, and had three children: (a) Ralph Proctor, born April 10, 1928; (b) Fred Parker, born

John Burch (Son of Alfred Littleberry Burch I) Family

- Feb. 7, 1933; (c) Sylvia Nell Proctor, born January 28, 1940.
(2) Gertrude Eugenia Proctor, born Aug. 4, 1912; married March 25, 1933 Francis Ray Phelps.
(3) Jeannette Proctor, born June 18, 1919. No further record.

Francis Ray Phelps, aforesaid, was born June 22, 1911, the son of Wiley Thomas Phelps and first wife Sallie Mason. Wiley Thomas Phelps was born March 23, 1867; Sally Mason was born Feb. 17, 1876, died Sept. 16, 1938, married July 24, 1892, and was the daughter of Rayford Mason, born Dec. 25, 1845, and his wife Mary —, born Aug. 18, 1849. Wiley Thomas Phelps married 2nd on Aug. 12, 1939 Leola Ellen Burch, sister to Annie Burch, whose daughter Gertrude Proctor married Francis Ray Phelps. Wiley Thomas Phelps was the son of Henry Green Phelps and wife Fannie Gurganus, daughter of Wiley Gurganus and wife Bettie. There were Phelps in Pulaski County, Ga., and a Henry Phelps married there January 22, 1843 Martha Sutton. See page 544 of History of Pulaski County, Ga., for their, and other Phelps' marriages. Laurens and Pulaski Counties adjoined each other until Bleckley County was created in the early 1900rds, from a part of Pulaski.

Family genealogies, to which you have been referred, will be found (unless otherwise stated), in: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I", or Vols. II or III, by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

MICHAEL LIVINGSTON BURCH (SON OF ALFRED LITTLEBERRY BURCH I) FAMILY

Michael Livingston Burch (called "Mike"), was born in Montgomery County, Ga., August 23, 1838, and died at Eastman, Ga., Dec. 19, 1922. He was the son of Alfred Littleberry Burch I, born in Montgomery County, Ga., May 16, 1811, died June 6, 1894, and his first wife Sarah Parish, who was born May 6, 1810 and died in Montgomery Co., Ga., April 21, 1854. See the "Alfred Littleberry Burch I (Son of Joseph II of Ga.) Family" and "Soseph Burch II (Revolutionary Soldier) Family of Richmond and Montgomery Counties, Georgia" for further ancestry. Michael Livingston Burch was living in Dodge County Ga. from prior to 1889 until his death. He lived at Amoskeag, Ga. near Eastman for years. For long years before his death he lived in Eastman. He served Dodge Co. as Ordinary, for four years, 1889-90-91 and 92; and was County School Superintend-

ent of Dodge for eleven years, 1901-2-3-4-5-6-7-8-9-10-11. He married on Dec. 23, 1868, Augusta Dasher, who was born in Laurens County, Georgia in 1849, died March 24, 1931 at Eastman, Ga.

Augusta Dasher's ancestry is as follows: Parents: John Marshall Dasher of Effingham County, Georgia and his wife Mary McElwaine who were married March 28, 1848. Paternal grandparents: Solomon Dasher of Effingham County, Ga., who was born 1791, died 1854, and his wife Maria Wyly who were married in 1813. Paternal great-grandparents: John Martin Dasher, born 1738 a Salsburger, who settled at Ebenezer, Ga., near Savannah in Colonial days, and served later in the Revolutionary War, as a private under Capt. Kubler in St. Matthews Parish, Ga. He married Susanna Shaffer, daughter of Belthazar Shaffer, or Schaeffer, a Revolutionary Soldier. Also: Thomas Wyly, born in West Indies in 1762, died in Effingham County, Ga. in 1846. He served in Revolutionary War as assistant quartermaster to his uncle, Col. Richard Wyly, Revolutionary Soldier, and received land for his service; and his second wife Naomi Rosenburg. See pages 59 and 184 of "Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers of Georgia" by Mrs. H.H. McCall. Also see D.A.R. record of Virginia (Ramsey) Simmons, Natl. No. 78504, whose Revolutionary ancestors were John Martin Dasher, and Capt. Thomas Wyly. See, too, the "Dasher. Wyly Family", in book: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I", by Marilu Burch Smallwood. Col. Richard Wyly, aforesaid uncle of Thomas Wyly, was born in Coleraine, Ireland, died in Savannah, Ga., in 1801. He was a Member of the Provincial Congress, and of the Committee of Safety. He commanded a Georgia Brigade as a colonel. He married Ann (Bryan) Morel, whose father Jonathan Bryan was a Member of the Provincial Congress, the Committee of Safety, and of the Governor's Council. See page 184 of aforesaid "roster" . . by McCall.

To Michael Livingston Burch and his wife Augusta Dasher were born children, viz :

(1) Mary Lou Burch, born Oct. 25, 1872 in Laurens Co., Ga. Never married. She was Postmistress at Eastman, Ga., for long years.

(2) Henrietta Jane Burch (called "Nettie") was born March 16, 1874, died May 11, 1957; married Aug. 3, 1904, Benjamin Levi Harrell. They lived at Amoskeag, Ga., and had issue. (q.v.)

(3) Annie Laurie Burch born March 17, 1876 married (as 2nd

wife) Theo. H. Edwards of Eastman, Ga., who died a few years prior to 1957. No children.

(4) Alice Gertrude Burch born May 30, 1878 married on November 22, 1904 Dr. William Walker Evans, who died in 1938. They lived at Halcyondale, Ga., and had issue. (q.v.).

(5) Dr. John Alfred Burch, M.D., born in 1880, died May 6, 1921 at Eastman, Ga. Never married.

(6) Michael Harris Burch, born in Aug. 1882; died _____ in the Hawaiian Islands (Honolulu), where he had been doing "Defense Work" for 2½ years; (World War II). He married on Feb. 5, 1929, Mary Lou Harrell. No children. (She is still living; and is daughter of Wright Thomas Harrell and wife Sarah Vaughn, who were married in Dodge Co., Ga. Nov. 6, 1887; and the granddau. of William Levi Harrell and his wife Winnie Williams. See "Williams Family", and "William Harrell I (Son of Levi I) Family."

(7) Henry Marshall Burch, born March 16, 1884, died at age of eighteen months.

(8) Augusta Dasher Burch, born April 11, 1886, married the Rev. Roland W. Sellman, Baptist Preacher, and had issue. (q.v.)

Henrietta Jane Burch, (called Nettie) born March 16, 1874, died May 11, 1957; married Aug. 3, 1904 Benjamin Levi Harrell, (called Ben) who was born in Pulaski County, Ga., March 17, 1864, died at his home in Eastman Ga., May 24, 1938. He was the son of Asa Harrell, Jr., born in Pulaski Co., Ga., June 13, 1825; and his wife Mary McEachin, born in Pulaski Co., Ga., Aug. 16, 1827, died in Pulaski Co. March 17, 1867. See "Asa Harrell, Jr., Family" and "McEachin Family". (Benj. Levi Harrell married 1st on June 14, 1891 Fannie Harris. No children.) Nettie Burch and her husband Benj. Harrell lived first at Amoskeag, Ga., and later at Eastman, Ga. They had four children, viz :

(1) Mary Augusta Harrell, born June 9, 1905.

(2) Fannie Laurie Harrell, born April 6, 1907.

(3) Michael Benjamin Harrell (called Ben), born Dec. 9, 1908, married Dec. 23, 1928, or 1933, Margaret Childs Paul of Eastman, Ga., who died about 1947 or 1948, the daughter of William Paul and his wife Georgia Harrell, who was the granddaughter of Confederate Officer, Capt. John A. Harrell, brother to Asa Harrell, Jr., above. See the "Levi Harrell I Family"; the "James Daniel Harrell (Son of Capt. John A.) Family"; and the "Asa Harrell (Son of Levi I) Family."

Michael Livingston Burch (Son of Alfred Littleberry Burch I) Family

(4) Albert Moore Harrell (called Albert) born August 30, 1910, married on Sept. 8, 1931 Grace Katharine Elder, the daughter of Earl Elder and wife Effie Hudson. They live in Eastman, Ga., and have children: (a) Albert Moore Harrell, Jr., born June 21, 1932; (b) Gloria Katharine Harrell, born Sept. 30, 1938.

Alice Gertrude Burch (called Alice) was born May 30, 1878 and is the daughter of Michael Livingston Burch and wife Augusta Dasher. She married Nov. 22, 1904 Dr. William Walker Evans, of Halcyondale, Ga., who was born June 16, 1876, died May 10, 1935. They lived at Halcyondale. (He was the son of Hezekiah Charles Evans, and wife Laura Lee). Alice Burch and her husband Dr. W. W. Evans had nine children, viz:

(1) Evalina Augusta Evans, born Dec. 29, 1906; not married in August 1944, when these records were furnished by her mother.

(2) Dr. William Walker Evans, born June 22, 1908, married Nov. 5, 1939 Frances Massey. They have a daughter Alice Sue Evans, born March 20, 1944. (He served in the Army Medical Corps in World War No. 2; entered service Dec. 1942, and held the rank of Captain.) They live in Atlanta, Ga.

(3) Annie Laura Evans, born April 12, 1910 died November 29, 1910.

(4) Hezekiah Charles Evans, born Sept. 27, 1911; married Aug. 14, 1940 Ida Clairreecce Horton. He entered military service in Feb. 1943, and was made Corporal. They lived in Chattanooga, Tenn., in 1951.

(5) Mike Burch Evans born Aug. 28, 1913, died May 30, 1916.

(6) Carey Arnett Evans, born March 26, 1915, was killed in action on Guadalcanal, Oct. 14, 1942. He entered service in December 1941, and was a Pfc. He won the Presidential Citation and Purple Heart. He never married.

(7) John Edwin Evans born Oct. 7, 1916, entered Naval Service Oct. 1940; rank A.R.M. 1/c. He was awarded, before Aug. 1944, the Admiral's Citation, the highest citation in the U.S. Navy. He was later killed in action. He never married.

(8) Marialis, born April 28, 1919, married Oct. 20, 1942 Richard Hoyt Allmon, who was a chaplain (Lieut.) during World War II. They have a son: Cary Allman, born Sept. 18, 1943.

Michael Livingston Burch (Son of Alfred Littleberry Burch I) Family

(9) Alfred Harris Evans born July 30, 1921, not married in Aug. 1944. He lived in North Carleton, Miss. in 1951.

Augusta Dasher Burch was born April 11, 1886 and is the daughter of Michael Livingston Burch and wife, Augusta Dasher. She married the Rev. Roland W. Sellman. They lived most of their wedded life at Chattanooga, Tennessee, and he died there after 1951. Their children are:

(1) Roland W. Sellman, Jr., who married Dixie _____ from Chattanooga, Tenn. They had prior to 1951 two children: (a) Roland Wooten Sellman; (b) Burch Sellman.

(2) William Laurie Sellman (called Billie) married Marjorie Brown of Chattanooga, Tennessee. They had (in 1951) two daughters: (a) Marjorie Dempsay Sellman; (b) Augusta Ann Sellman.

(3) John Sellman was killed in military service during World War II. He was an Air Force Pilot, and went down on an island in the Mediterranean Sea.

(4) James Dempsey Sellman (called Jimmie) married Virginia Walker from Etowah, Tennessee. At date of 1951, they had one son: James Dempsey Sellman, Jr.

Note: The records for Augusta (Burch) Sellman and her family were furnished in 1951, by her sister Nettie (Burch) Harrell of Eastman, Ga. The families to which you were referred (unless otherwise specified) will be found in this book or in books: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I", or Vols. II and III, by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

*BENJAMIN BURCH I (SON OF JOSEPH II) FAMILY
OF LAURENS COUNTY, GEORGIA*

"Benjamin Burch, died Aug. 18, 1862 aged 75 years." (Record copied from tombstone in cemetery at Old New Hope Church, Laurens County, Ga., where he and his wife and some of their descendants are buried.) This record differs from that copied from "D.A.R." membership papers of Vienna Burch, (now Mrs. L. E. McVey, of Lake Wales, Fla.), who joined D.A.R. on Revolutionary record of Stewart Hamilton, father of Sarah who became the wife of Benjamin Burch, aforesaid. This D.A.R. record follows: "Benjamin Burch born July 1787, died Aug. 18, 1865, and his wife Sarah Hamilton, born Feb. 15, 1790, died Aug. 15, 1871." See record, later on, copied from

her tombstone. There must be a mistake in D.A.R. paper aforesaid, for Vienna B. McVey, in a letter gave the birth of Benjamin Burch as Feb. 7, 1787, and his death as August 18, 1862. Benjamin Burch was the son of Joseph Burch II, Revolutionary Soldier, who was killed by the Indians in the spring of 1818, near the present town of Abbeville, Ga., in what was then Irwin County. (See page 33 of History of Pulaski County, Ga. Also see pages 13, and 14, of History of Dodge County, Ga.)

Benjamin Burch married in Montgomery County, Georgia July 26, 1814 Sarah Hamilton; (Record copied from Book A. Marriages, Montgomery Co., Ga., Ordinary's Office). She died Aug. 15, 1871, aged 81 years, 8 months; (Record copied from her tombstone at old New Hope Church Cemetery, Laurens Co., Ga.) She was the daughter of Stewart Hamilton, born about 1760, Revolutionary Soldier of North Carolina, who removed to Georgia, and settled in Montgomery County, where he died, and his wife, Clarissa Stringer, born 1760, died 1840. Her will was recorded Aug. 4, 1840, in Montgomery County, Ga. Her husband died prior to that time. See "Hamilton Family."

To Benjamin Burch and his wife Sarah Hamilton were born the following children, (copied from his will) :

(1) Cynthia Burch, born May 26, 1815, died November 18, 1893, married Nov. 15, 1832, Dr. Calphrey Clark, who was born Oct. 4, 1806, died Nov. 11, 1868. (Both are buried at old New Hope Church, Laurens Co., Ga.)

(2) Mary Ann Henrietta Burch married first in Laurens Co., Ga., July 14, 1848, William G. Hamilton. (See "Hamilton Family") Mary Burch married 2nd on Oct. 28, 1892 Ephraim Matthews. (No children by 2nd marriage.)

(3) Precia Burch married in Laurens Co., Ga. January 20, 1838, James Madison Goff. They removed to Worth County, Georgia.

(4) Charlotte Burch married Eli Sikes. They lived in that part of Worth County that was originally Dooly County.

(5) Martha Burch, born July 31, 1822, died March 3, 1886 (buried in Clark Cemetery, Laurens Co., Ga.); married in Laurens Co., Ga. Oct. 15, 1846, Jesse M. Joiner. See "Joiner Family of Laurens Co., Ga.", for their descendants.

(6) Eliza Burch born 1826, died Feb. 23, 1875, married first Stringer Calhoun; 2nd Joel Cadwell; 3rd Dr. Matthew Clark.

(7) Benjamin Burch, Jr., born Dec. 8, 1828, died Feb. 14,

Benjamin Burch I (Son of Joseph II) Family of Laurens County, Georgia

1870; married in Laurens Co., Ga., Lydia E. Sanders, who was born Feb. 16, 1835, died July 26, 1864. (Both are buried in cemetery at old New Hope Church, Laurens County, Ga.)

(8) John H. Burch, born about 1831 or 1832, married in Montgomery Co., Ga. July 6, 1859, Mary J. A. Smith Clark. (Ben Burch, who lived near Vilula Church, Dodge County, was a son.)

(9) William H. Burch, born Oct. 30, 1833, died July 5, 1892, married Mary Emily Gay, who was born July 12, 1838, died Dec. 5, 1920. (Both are buried at Old New Hope Church, Laurens Co., Ga.)

Charlotte Burch, died in 1892, was a daughter of Benjamin Burch and wife Sarah Hamilton, who were married in Montgomery County, Ga., July 26, 1814. Charlotte Burch married before the 1850 Census, (as she is not listed with her parents), Eli Sikes. They lived in that part of Worth County, Ga., that was originally Dooly County. He died in 1896 at age of 77. He was a soldier of Confederacy, in Ga. State Militia. Their children were: (1) Sarah (2) Cynthia (3) John Wesley Sikes, who was killed at Gettysburg during Civil War. (4) _____ (5) Benjamin Franklin Sikes (6) Elizabeth (7) W. L. Sikes a physician of Sylvester, Ga. (For records for Charlotte Burch and family, see History of Worth County, Georgia, by Mrs. Lillie Martin Grubbs. Pages 318-319)

1850 Census, Laurens Co., Ga.:

Benjamin Burch, 60 male, farmer, 1800 real estate, born Ga.

Sarah Burch, 60 female, born N.C.

John Burch, 18 male, born Ga.

William Burch, 16 male, born Ga.

1850 Census, Laurens Co., Ga.:

Benjamin Burch, 22 male, farmer, 100 real estate, born Ga.

The above census records were copied at the National Archives in Washington, D.C., by the author.

Dublin Ga., Laurens Co. Courthouse, Ordinary's Office, Book of Wills No. 2, 184- to 1869" pages 175 to 177: "State of Ga., Laurens Co. In the name of God amen, I Benjamin Burch, Senior, of State and County being of advanced age . . . do therefore make this my last will and testament . . . my soul I trust shall return to God who gave it as I hope for eternal salvation through the merits and atonements of the blessed Lord and

Saviour Jesus Christ whose religion I have professed, and as I humbly hope enjoyed for thirty years . . . Item 3rd. I give and bequeath to my beloved wife Sarah Burch, 6 negroes such as she may choose out of my stock of negroes, one lot of land whereon the dwelling house now stands, known and distinguished by the plan of the Thirteenth Disct. originally Wilkinson, now Laurens Co., as number 36 . . . Plantation tools . . . household and kitchen furniture . . . cattle, horses, hogs . . . sheep . . . Item 4th. I give and bequeath and device to my children Cynthia Clark, wife of Calfrey Clark and her children; Mary Hamilton, wife of William Hamilton, and her children; Trecia Goff, wife of James M. Goff and her children; Charlotte Sikes (wife of Eli Sikes, and her children; Martha Joiner (wife of Jesse M. Joiner) and her children; Eliza Calhoun (widow of Stringer Calhoun) and her children; Benjamin Burch (Junior); John H. Burch and William H. Burch; Item 5th. I hereby constitute and appoint my son William H. Burch and my friend James A. Thomas executors of this my last will and testament this 14th day of February 1856—Benjamin Burch, Sen. Signed, sealed . . . in presence of said testators . . . John R. Cochran, W. C. Knight, Francis Thomas, Freeman H. Rowe—Will proven Oct. Term of Court 1862, Washington Baker, Ordinary.”

Cynthia Burch was born May 26, 1815, died Nov. 18, 1893, and was the daughter of Benjamin Burch and wife Sarah Hamilton who were married in Montgomery County, Ga. July 26, 1814. Cynthia Burch married Nov. 15, 1832 Dr. Calphrey Clark who was born Oct. 4, 1806, died at his plantation home in Laurens Co., Ga. Nov. 11 1868. (Both of them are buried in cemetery, at Old New Hope Church, Laurens County, Ga., and their graves are marked.) He was the son of John Clark who was born Sept. 28, 1768, died at his plantation home in Laurens Co. Ga., March 20, 1827, and his wife Amelia Sikes, who was born July 25, 1785, died May 3, 1844. Cynthia Burch and her husband Dr. Calphrey Clark had children, viz:

(1) John Jackson Clark, born Oct. 18, 1833, died Nov. 4, 1912, buried at Eastman, Ga.; married Rebecca Hall of Appling County, Ga.

(2) Matthew Clark born May 8, 1835, died at his home in Eastman, Ga., April 23, 1912; married 1st on May 26, 1861 Mary Hendley (See Hendley Family); married 2nd Dollie Pickren.

(3) Benjamin Newton Clark, born Nov. 5, 1837, died before

Nov. 9, 1868, married March 15, 1860, Frances Mahala Rushing.

(4) Hamilton Clark, born May 4, 1839, died Feb. 13, 1905, married March 8, 1866, Margaret Miller. (See Miller Family)

(5) Harlow Clark, born Feb. 26, 1845, died Feb. 19, 1925, married 1st, on July 12, 1866 Cassa Ann Miller. He married 2nd, on November 23, 1891, Leila Drucilla Hall (called "Kate"). See "Miller Family" and "Hall Family". For other descendants of Cynthia Burch, and her husband Dr. Calphrey Clark, See "Clark Family".

Eliza Burch was born in 1826, died Feb. 23, 1875, and was the daughter of Benjamin Burch and wife Sara Hamilton who were married in Montgomery County, Ga., July 26, 1814. Eliza Burch married three times: first to Stringer Calhoun; second to Joel Cadwell; third to Dr. Matthew Clark. There were no children by third marriage.

Children of Eliza Burch and her first husband, Stringer Calhoun:

(1) Benjamin Hamilton Calhoun, born January 12, 1846, died at his home in Eastman, Ga., Dec. 28, 1887, married Frances Miller of Montgomery County, Ga. See "Calhoun Family" for their descendants. (See D.A.R. Record later on where their daughter joined the Col. Wm. Few Chapter, D.A.R. at Eastman, Ga. on record of Stewart Hamilton.)

(2) Sarah Ann Calhoun, born about 1842; died Oct. 20, 1903, and was sixty-one years of age. She married Sampson Lewis (called Sam), who died Dec. 21, 1901. See Calhoun Family for their descendants.

(3) Charlotte Calhoun (called Lottie), married Newton Clark. (Their children included: Eliza, Fannie, Emma, Earl, and Newton Clark. There were at least two more. Some of them lived at Alamo, Ga.)

Children of Eliza Burch and her 2nd husband Joel Cadwell were:

(1) Matthew Cadwell who married Becky Lowery. (She married 2nd Charlton O. Burch.)

(2) Sabra Cadwell born March 7, 1862, died at her home in Eastman, Ga., in 1932. She married on June 30, 1878 John W. Taylor. (He served Dodge Co., Ga., as Sheriff for a number of years. See "Taylor Family.")

(3) Joanne Cadwell married Leonard Gay. (See Cadwell

Family for other descendants of Eliza Burch and her husband Joel Cadwell.)

Dora Calhoun, who later became wife of George Brantley of Eastman, Ga., joined the Col. Wm. Few Chapter D.A.R. at Eastman on following line: "Stewart Hamilton was born in N.C. about 1760, and died in Montgomery Co., Ga., about 1831. His place of residence during Revolutionary War was North Carolina. Dora Calhoun was daughter of Benjamin Hamilton Calhoun, born January 12, 1846, died Dec. 28, 1887, and his wife Frances Miller. Benjamin H. Calhoun was the child of Stringer Calhoun born 1824, and his wife Eliza Burch, born Feb. 22, 1826, died Feb. 23, 1875. Eliza Burch was the child of Benjamin Burch, born July 1787, died Aug. 18, 1862, and his wife Sarah Hamilton, born Feb. 15, 1790, died Aug. 25, 1871. Sarah Hamilton was the child of Stewart Hamilton, born 1760, died 1831, and his wife Clarissa Stringer born 1760, died 1840. Record from tombstone at New Hope Church, Laurens Co., Ga., and tombstone record at Kibbie, Montgomery Co., Ga. Stewart Hamilton belonged to the 10th Regt. N.C. Continental Army, Capt. Bailey's Company."

Where reference is given in above records to Cadwell, Calhoun, Clark, Hall, Hamilton (etc.) families, see them in book: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families" (Vols. I, II, and III), by Marilu Burch Smallwood. The author would like to receive additional records for all of above families, with a view of using them in Vol. IV, which will be begun soon. Address all communications to: Mrs. Charles Smallwood, Smallwood Place, Washington, North Carolina.

JOHN H. BURCH (SON OF BENJAMIN I) FAMILY OF LAURENS AND DODGE COUNTIES, GEORGIA

John H. Burch was born in Laurens County, Georgia, in 1831 or 1832. See 1850 Census. His middle name was almost surely Hamilton as that was his mother's maiden name. He probably died after 1900. The author remembers having seen him many times as a child, when he made occasional visits to our home. His death date has been arrived at by comparison. He may have died much before 1900. He married in Montgomery County, Ga., July 6, 1859 Mary J. A. Smith Clark, according to the record in Ordinary's office at Mt. Vernon. She was called "Cynthia" by her relative who furnished records for her family.

The author thinks the "Smith" in her name was meant to be Sintha, an incorrect spelling of Cynthia. She was born about 1845 and was daughter of Samuel Clark born 1802, and wife Elizabeth Grantham born 1805 in S.C., and both of whom were living at 1850 Census in Montgomery County, Ga. See the Samuel Clark Family.

John H. Burch was the son of Benjamin Burch who was born in Richmond County, Georgia, Feb. 7, 1787; and died at his plantation home in Laurens County, Ga., New Hope Church Community, Aug. 18, 1862; and wife Sarah Hamilton, who was born Feb. 15, 1790, died Aug. 16, 1871. Both of them are buried at New Hope Church, Laurens Co., Ga. Sarah Hamilton was the daughter of Stewart Hamilton, Revolutionary Soldier of N.C., who removed to Ga. after the Revolution and settled in Montgomery County, Ga., where he died. See "Hamilton Family." Benjamin Burch I was son of Joseph Burch II and wife Edith Hargrove. See "Joseph Burch II (Revolutionary Soldier) family".

John H. Burch and his wife Mary J. A. Clark (called Cynthia) had at least three children, viz:

(1) Benjamin Murland Burch, born April 20, 1864, died Oct. 26, 1944, at his home near Valula Baptist Church, Dodge County, Ga. He married in Dodge Co., Ga., Aug. 6, 1885, Emma Wombles, who was born in 1867, died in June 1915.

(2) Nemyan A. Burch, who married in Dodge County, Ga., January 6, 1881, John Cadwell (son of Martin Cadwell and wife Charlotte Harrell). See Cadwell Family in book: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I" by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

(3) Sarah Burch, married in Dodge Co., Ga. May 3, 1883, James M. Williams, (son of Dave Williams and wife Caroline Peacock, who were married in Pulaski Co., Ga., Oct. 4, 1855. See Peacock Family in "Vol. II", (of above).

Above records for marriages are from History of Dodge Co., Ga., and History of Pulaski Co., Ga. The other data was furnished by Mrs. Lottie Burch Coleman of Helena, Ga., who is a cousin of John H. Burch.

Benjamin Murland Burch and wife Emma Wombles lived in Dodge County, Georgia, in the Vilula Church Community. They had eight children, viz:

(1) Ella Burch, died in Oct. 1917; married Milton Cannon,

(son of Benj. Cannon and wife.)

(2) Annie Tillie Burch, died about 1907. She married Dec. 27, 1903 George W. Stapleton, (son of William W. Stapleton of Dodge Co., Ga. and wife Laura Melton).

(3) Walter Gray Burch, born Nov. 1889, married Dec. 1, 1912, Lora Stapleton, (sister to George W. Stapleton, above).

(4) Matthew William Burch, married January 28, 1912 Melcina Howard, daughter of John Howard and wife Susie Gladden.

(5) Sarah Burch married in Dodge Co., Ga., Jim Moore, (son of John Moore and wife Harriet Williams; John Moore was a son of Ben Moore who came from Penna. to Dodge Co., Ga., and settled in what later became Chauncy, Ga. He married Jane Coleman. See pages 232-233 of "History of Dodge County," Georgia, by Mrs. W. P. Cobb).

(6) John Benjamin Burch (called John) born in Dodge Co., Ga., January 16, 1894; married July 23, 1915, Nettie Lee Sheffield.

(7) James Eddie Burch, born about 1895; married Feb. 10, 1915 Willie Maude Davis, daughter of Willie Davis of Dodge Co., Ga. and wife Nannie Stone. See "Stone Family."

(8) Allie Otis Burch, born about 1896 or 1897, married Willie Mae Reaves, daughter of Phillip A. Reaves and wife Ella Phillips; and granddaughter of Josiah Reaves and wife Eliza Rountree. Allie Otis Burch was in the U.S. Infantry; World War I, and went overseas.

(9) Mary Burch; never married.

(10) Pearl Burch; died in infancy.

(11) Maggie Burch, married Homer Bohannon. No further record.

(12) Samuel Augustus Burch (called "Gus") married in Dodge Co., Ga., Grace Taylor, daughter of Martin Taylor and wife Nancy Ann Parkerson, who were married in Dodge Co., Ga., July 18, 1889. See "Parkerson Family" and "Taylor Family."

(13) George Washington Burch married in Dodge Co., Ga., Oct. 4, 1925, Effie Barlow, daughter of John Barlow and wife Lizzie Gladden. John Barlow may have been son of James Barlow, whose will was probated in Laurens Co., Ga., on Nov. 5, 1855. See p. 274 History of Laurens Co., Ga., The following Barlows were living in Laurens Co., Ga., when they drew land in Lottery of 1819, viz: James, John, Thomas Jr., (son of Thomas, deceased.); and Mary Barlow, widow.

(14) Bessie Lee Burch married June 19, 1929, Tom Howard, son of John Howard of Dodge Co., Ga., and wife Sue Gladden. No further record.

John Benjamin Burch born January 16, 1894, is the son of Benjamin Murland Burch and Wife Emma Wombles who were married in Dodge Co. Ga., Aug. 6, 1885. He married in Dodge Co., Ga., July 23, 1915 Nettie Lee Sheffield, who was born in Dodge Co., Ga., near Rhine, July 2, 1898. She is the daughter of Needham Sheffield, born in 1857, died 1928, and wife Mary Elizabeth Howard, born in 1863, married Dec. 21, 1882. Needham Sheffield was son of Andrew Sheffield and wife Elizabeth Harrell (called Betsy) who were married in Pulaski County, Ga., Dec. 3, 1847. See the "Francis Harrell (Son of Levi II) Family" and "Sheffield Family." Mary Elizabeth Howard was the daughter of Martin Howard and wife Susanne Martin. Both the Howard and Sheffield families were prominent ones in England.

John Benjamin Burch and wife Nettie Lee Sheffield, live in the Vilula Church Community, of Dodge County, Ga., a few miles from Rhine, and have two children, viz:

(1) James Carlos Burch born June 29, 1916, married Pearle Burney of Dinsmore, Fla. He entered the U.S. Navy on March 10, 1937; was Yeoman 2nd Class. He served in the Pacific during World War II; and received a medical discharge on Feb. 2, 1945. They have a daughter: Charlotte Ann Burch, born Sept. 20, 1943.

(2) Mary Ethel Burch born Dec. 21, 1920 (or 1921); married Parker Leslie McCormick, son of Levi McCormick, and wife Bessie Wood. They had one daughter: Melba Leslie McCormick, born Nov. 9, 1944. (Parker Leslie McCormick volunteered for army when 17 years of age. He was a Sgt. in Infantry, Patton's Army. He went overseas Oct. 27, 1944, and was killed in action, in France, on January 12, 1945. see McCormick Family.)

Samuel Augustus Burch (called "Gus") is the son of Benjamin Murland Burch and wife Emma Wombles who were married in Dodge County, Ga. Aug. 6, 1885; grandson of John H. Burch and wife Mary J. A. Smith Clark who were married in Montgomery County, Ga. July 6, 1859. Samuel Augustus Burch married in Dodge Co., Ga., Grace Elizabeth Taylor, who was born about 1901. They were living in Ocilla, Ga. when these

records were obtained (about 1945); and had three children, viz: (1) Hazel Elizabeth Burch, born in 1926. (2) Carlton Burch, born about 1929. (3) Ernestine Burch, born about 1938.

Records for Benj. Murland Burch and descendants were furnished by his son and daughter-in-law John B. Burch and Nettie (Sheffield) Burch. The marriage records were copied in Ordinary's office, Eastman, Dodge Co., Ga., by the author. The marriage record for John H. Burch and wife Mary J. A. Smith Clark, was copied in Ordinary's Office, Montgomery County, Ga., also marriage record for Benj. Burch I and wife Sarah Hamilton. Records for families given as reference in preceding records, are to be found in book: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I and III by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

Matthew William Burch (aforesaid son of Benj. M. and wife Emma) married in Dodge Co., Ga., Jan. 28, 1912 Melcina Howard. Their children included Elvie Burch who married Dec. 25, 1947 Bealer Morgan Rogers of Dodge Co., Ga. For his ancestry and their children see "Thomas Morgan Rogers I (Son of Cullen Rogers) Family" in aforesaid books, "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families."

WILLIAM HAMILTON BURCH (SON OF BENJAMIN BURCH I) FAMILY OF LAURENS COUNTY, GEORGIA

William Hamilton Burch was born in either Montgomery (or Laurens) County, Ga., Oct. 30, 1833; and died at his plantation home in Laurens County, Ga., (New Hope Church Community), July 5, 1892. Both he, and his wife are buried at New Hope Church Cemetery; also some of their children are buried there. William Hamilton Burch was the son of Benjamin Burch who was born in Richmond County, Ga., Feb. 7, 1787, died at his plantation home in Laurens County, Ga., Aug. 18, 1862; and his wife Sarah Hamilton who was born Feb. 15, 1790, and died Aug. 15, 1871, in Laurens Co., Ga. (Dates furnished by their great-granddaughter Mrs. L. E. McVay, of Lake Wales, Fla.) Both of them are buried at New Hope Church, Laurens Co., Ga. Their graves carry the following inscriptions: "Sarah Burch, died Aug. 15, 1871, aged 81 years, 8 months. Benjamin Burch, died Aug. 18, 1862, aged 75 yrs." For ancestry of Sarah Burch, see "Hamilton Family." For further ancestry of William Hamilton Burch, see "Joseph Burch II

(Revolutionary Soldier) Family.”

William Hamilton Burch married Mary Emily Gay. She was born in Laurens County, Ga., July 12, 1838, and died there Dec. 5, 1920. She was the daughter of John Jacob Asker Gay, who was born May 8, 1812, died at his plantation in Laurens County, Georgia, March 22, 1874; and his wife Elizabeth Clark, born April 25, 1818, died April 4, 1895. Both are buried in family burying ground on their plantation, in Laurens County, Ga. (The author visited their graves, and copied above dates.) See “Clark Family” and “John Gay Family.” To William Hamilton Burch and his wife Mary Emily Gay were born four children, viz:

(1) William Gaulden Burch born in Laurens County, Georgia, May 30, 1857, and died in Laurens County, Georgia, July 24, 1922. He married on December 28, 1882, Julia Clifford Harvill.

(2) Nathan Burch was born in Laurens County, Ga., June 18, 1861, and died there, on March 31, 1891. He married Emma Jane Swailes.

(3) Sarah Elizabeth Burch was born Nov. 14, 1867, died at Dublin, Georgia, July 29, 1937; married on January 2, 1884, Daniel W. Burch, (son of Alfred Burch and 2nd wife Annie McRae McLendon, a widow.) See the “Alfred Littleberry Burch I Family” for their descendants.

(4) John Benjamin Burch was born in Laurens County, Georgia, January 25, 1871, died at his home in Dublin, Georgia, June 25, 1925. He married in Pulaski County, Georgia, March 4, 1894, Jennie Evelyn Mathews. She was born June 14, 1875 in Pulaski County, Ga. Her parents were Ephraim Mathews, Confederate Soldier, and his first wife Celestia Mahaffey. (Ephraim Mathews married 2nd Mrs. Mary Ann Hamilton, nee Burch, daughter of Benjamin Burch I and wife Sarah Hamilton. See “Benjamin Burch I (Son of Joseph II) Family.” Also see “Hamilton Family.” Ephraim Mathews married 3rd Mattie S. Mahaffey, sister to his first wife. He had no children by 2nd and 3rd marriages, but had several children by first marriage. See “Mathews Family”)

John Benjamin Burch and wife Jennie Evelyn Mathews lived in Dublin, Ga. They had nine children:

(1) William Ephraim Burch born Feb. 7, 1895; married July 1916, Annie Maude Clark.

(2) Henry Lee Burch, born January 28, 1897; married June 7, 1929, Eileen Hobbs.

Wm. Hamilton Burch (Son of Benj. Burch I) Family of Laurens Co., Ga.

(3) Roger Burch, born Sept. 28, 1898, married in June 1924 Mary Jane Smith (The daughter of S. J. Smith and wife Selina Smith). They have children: (a) John Benjamin Burch III born April 13, 1925; (b) Mary Selina Burch, born Sept. 24, 1927. They live at Dublin, Georgia.

(4) Ilah Faye Burch, born Nov. 19, 1906. (Not married in 1944, when these records were obtained.)

(5) Mary Emily Burch, born November 19, 1906.

(6) Celestia Antionette Burch, born Aug. 17, 1908.

(7) Jessie Matthews Burch, born Sept. 5, 1910.

(8) Sarah Clifford Burch, born Jan. 6, 1912; died Aug. 2, 1915.

(9) John Benjamin Burch II, born June 2 ———, died at age of 24 yrs.

William Ephraim Burch married July, 1916, Annie Maude Clark of Dodge County, Georgia, (a few miles from Chauncey, Ga.; and about two or three miles from Jay Bird Springs.) She was born July 11, 1895, and is the daughter of Harlow Clark, born Feb. 26, 1845, died ——— and his 2nd wife Leila Drucilla Hall (called "Kate"), who was born Oct. 25, 1871 in Appling County, Ga., married Nov. 23, 1891. Harlow Clark was son of Dr. Calphrey Clark, who was born Oct. 4, 1806, died Nov. 11, 1868, and his wife Cynthia Burch born May 26, 1815, died Nov. 18, 1893, (both of whom are buried at the New Hope Church cemetery, Laurens County, Ga.) For further ancestry of Annie Maude Clark, see the "Benjamin Burch I (Son of Joseph II) Family"; the "John Clark Family"; the "Hall Family"; and "Hamilton Family".

William Ephraim Burch and wife Annie Maude Clark live at her ancestral home, on a plantation near Jay Bird Springs, Dodge County, Ga. They have the following children:

(1) Margaret Sarah Burch born January 31, 1917, married ——— Clarence Lock.

(2) Ben Harlow Burch (called Jack) born Aug. 20, 1918, married in 1938 Nina Mae Smith; and had children: (a) William Clark Burch; (b) John L. Burch.

(3) Cynthia Celestia Burch, born April 7, 1921, died Aug. 28, 1921.

(4) Mary Emily Burch born October 22, 1922; died Sept. 12, 1942.

(5) Marian Evelyn Burch, born Aug. 8, 1931.

Henry Lee Burch married on June 7, 1929, Eileen Hobbs.

She is the daughter of Washington Hobbs (called "Wash") and wife Ida Coney. All the Hobbs of Laurens County, Georgia, are descended from one of two brothers, J. Larry Hobbs, and Boling Hobbs. They were the first of the name in the county, and both of them drew land in the Lottery of 1819. Of these, J. Larry Hobbs married, in 1820, Mary (Polly) Keen; and Boling Hobbs married in 1820, Sallie Clements. Henry Lee Burch and wife Eilen Hobbs have two children: (a) Eileen Antionette Burch born Oct. 10, 1931; (b) Harry Lee Burch born Oct. 3, 1933.

(Most of the records for the John Benjamin Burch family were furnished by Mrs. Jennie E. Burch, nee Mathews of Dublin, Ga., widow of John Benjamin Burch. Other records were furnished by Annie Maude Burch, nee Clark, wife of William E. Burch.)

William Gaulden Burch was born in Laurens County, Georgia, May 30, 1857, and died there, on July 24, 1922. He was the son of William Hamilton Burch who was born Oct. 30, 1833, died July 5, 1892; and wife Mary Emily Gay, who was born in Laurens County, Ga., July 12, 1838, and died there Dec. 5, 1920. William Gaulden Burch married Dec. 28, 1882 Julia Clifford Harvill, who was born at Irwinton, Ga., Wilkerson County, May 31, 1859, and died at her home in Cadwell, Ga., July 15, 1922. Her parents were: Harris Harvill, a Baptist minister, and his wife Catherine Jessup, who lived at Irwinton, Ga. Harris Harvill was the son of William Ellis Harville of Wilkerson County, Ga.; and his wife Drucilla Paulk. William Gaulden Burch and wife Julia Clifford Harvill (called Clifford) had nine children, viz:

- (1) An infant, born and died Sept. 28, 1883; buried at New Hope Church, Laurens County, Ga.
- (2) Horace Omar Burch, born Nov. 2, 1884, died April 11, 1886. (Buried at New Hope Church).
- (3) Nathan Harlow Burch born in Laurens Co. Ga., Nov. 11, 1886, died Nov. 23, 1933. He married April 10, 1914, Laura Lamar.
- (4) Daniel Alfred Burch born Aug. 9, 1888, died Dec. 15, 1904; buried at New Hope Church.
- (5) Rosa Essie Burch, born August 17, 1891, died Sept. 21, 1938. Never married.
- (6) Stewart Gaulden Burch, born Oct. 1, 1894. During

World War I he served in the 18th Field Artillery; 31 Division. He enlisted Sept. 22, 1917; mustered out Jan. 1919. He is not married, and lives at Cadwell, Ga.

(7) Pearly Mae Burch born April 23, 1896; not married. She lives at Cadwell, Ga., and furnished these records for William Gaulden Burch and family, about 1945.

(8) Julia Clifford Burch born Sept. 18, 1897; not married.

(9) Emmie Floy Burch born Oct. 4, 1899; married March 9, 1928, G. L. Murchison. They live near Cadwell, Ga., and have a daughter, Julia Claire Murchison, born April 13, 1933.

Nathan Harlow Burch born Nov. 11, 1886, died Nov. 23, 1933; married April 10, 1914 Laura Lamar. She was born in Orangeburg, South Carolina, May 27, 1886, the daughter of Mirabeau Bolivar Lamar, Confederate Veteran and his wife Maud Fannie Guedron of Augusta, Ga. Paternal grandparents of Laura Lamar were Barney Lamar of Beech Island, S.C., and wife Rebecca _____. Both died in Augusta, Ga. Maternal grandparents of Laura Lamar were William Cooper and wife Mary Jane _____. They died in Macon, Ga. Nathan Harlow Burch and wife Laura Lamar, lived in Cadwell, Ga. They were parents of the following children:

(1) Maud Clifford Burch born January 24, 1915, married January 6, 1942, Troy Lee Manning. They live in Athens, Ga., and have a son: Michael Stewart Manning, born May 28, 1943. (Troy Lee Manning is son of Lee Manning and wife Eva of Alamo, Georgia, Rt. 1).

(2) Helen Guedron Burch, born Nov. 8, 1917, married June 1, 1941, Warren Parker Bedingfield. They lived at Carrollton, Ga. in 1944, and had one son John Philip Bedingfield, born Sept. 14, 1942.

(3) Nathan Harlow Burch Jr., born Aug 2, 1920; married Margaret Lewis (daughter of Mr. Lewis and wife Lillian of Arcade, N.Y.) They have a son Nathan Harlow Burch, III. They were living in Marietta, Ga., date of December 29, 1944 (when these records were furnished by their aunt Pearl Burch of Cadwell, Ga.) Nathan Harlow Burch, Jr. was called into military service, November 1942. He was deferred to work in the Engineering Dept. of Bell Bomber Plant at Marietta, Ga.

Warren Parker Bedingfield, above, is son of John Bennett Bedingfield, (Clerk of Superior Court, of Laurens Co., Georgia, beginning in 1940), and his wife Gussie Pauline Moye. John B. Bedingfield is son of Henry Robert Bedingfield who was born

May 8, 1869, died March 6, 1928, and his wife Margaret Elizabeth Warren who were married Dec. 13, 1894. She was daughter of David Thomas Warren, and wife Mary Jane Burch, who was daughter of Benjamin Burch, Jr., and wife Lydia Sanders. See "Benjamin Burch I (Son of Joseph II) Family." For further ancestry of W. Parker Bedingfield, see "Bedingfield Family," in History of Laurens County, Ga.

Nathan Burch was born in Laurens County, Ga., June 18, 1861, died at his home in Laurens County, Georgia March 31, 1891, and was the son of William Hamilton Burch, and his wife Mary Emily Gay. Nathan Burch married Emma Jane Swailes of Laurens County, Ga., who died about 1909, and was 41 yrs. of age. (She was the daughter of Reece Swailes and wife Martha _____.) Nathan Burch and wife Emma Jane Swailes had four children:

(1) Mary Emily Burch born Aug. 29, 1887, Laurens County, Ga.; married October 15, 1905 Edwin Willie Watson.

(2) William Reece Burch born Aug. 4, 1889, died July 31 (?) 1937. Never married.

(3) Nath Burch married Carl Herman Daniel.

(4) Coney J. — Burch married Ollie Halliday. He is a Veteran of World War I. They have two children (twins): Doris (a son); and Dorothy.

Edwin Willie Watson, above, was born in Tuskegee, Ala., on Aug. 16, 1886, died at his home in Dublin, Ga., Nov. 6, 1940; and was the son of _____ Watson, from Spartanburg, S.C. Children of Mary Emily Burch and husband Edwin Willie Watson, were:

(1) Roy Burch Watson, born Aug. 31, 1906, married April 28, 1928, Sadie Hilda Forbes from Tennille, Ga., (daughter of Daniel Forbes and wife Nora Hilda Shepherd). Their children are: (a) Mary Hilda Watson born February 19, 1929; (b) Billy Roy Watson born Nov. 26, 1933.

(2) Dora Watson born Dec. 15, 1914, died Sept. 27, 1940, married April 28, 1934, George Wyman Stuckey and had children: (a) Edmund Wyman Stuckey born January 29, 1935. (b) Mary Faye Stuckey born July 31, 1937. (c) Harolyn Stuckey born Dec. 19, 1939.

(3) Harold Watson born Sept. 22, 1917, is a Veteran of World War II. He entered service July 21, 1936; went to Panama, 1936. He was a Master Sergeant in the army, and was discharged Feb. 1, 1944.

Nath Burch born about 1891 (perhaps) married Carl Herman Daniel of Laurens County, Georgia; the son of John Burgamy Daniel, born March 3, 1830, died Aug. 2, 1897, and his wife Fannie Scarborough. Paternal grandparents of Carl Herman Daniel were: John Daniel born 1799, died 1883 and his wife Elizabeth Hudson, whom he married in Laurens Co., Georgia, January 22, 1828. (See pages 287, 352, and 354 of History of Laurens County, Ga. by Hart) John Daniel was the son of Benjamin Daniel, Revolutionary Soldier, born 1740, died in Laurens County, Ga., in 1818. He served in the Ga. Line, which was certified to by Gen. John Twiggs. (See page 57 of "Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers in Georgia" by Mrs. H. H. McCall.) Nath Burch and her husband Carl Herman Daniel had children, viz:

- (1) Helen Daniel married Nov. 2, 1930, W. L. Scoggins.
- (2) Lucile Daniel married June 28, 1936, R. Louie Dawkins.
- (3) Mary Lizzie Daniel married March 3, 1934, Dennis K. Matthews, (an army Colonel in 1944.)

In previous records, we saw that William Ellis Harville of Wilkinson County, Georgia, married Drucilla Paulk. There was a Revolutionary Soldier John Paulk, who removed from Jefferson County, Georgia to Wilkinson County, Ga., soon after its formation (which was in 1803). He was son of Micajah Paulk and wife Sarah, who lived in the 1770s and 1780s in Richmond County, Ga. In 1796 Micajah Paulk was living in Jefferson County, Georgia (which County was created in 1796 from Burke and Warren Counties. Warren County was created in 1793 from parts of Wilkes, Richmond and Columbia Counties. Columbia County was created in 1790 from part of Richmond County. Micajah Paulk probably did not move to Jefferson County, but was cut into that county, by the creation of the counties). John Paulk, Jonathan Paulk and Micajah Paulk (brothers) were living in Warren County, Ga., in 1794, and were sons of Micajah and wife Sarah aforesaid. of these brothers, Micajah removed to Montgomery County, Ga., prior to Feb. 2, 1804, but removed to Irwin Co., Ga. prior to 1830 census. (For many descendants of Micajah, of Irwin County see "Henderson, Tucker, Paulk, Harper, Luke and Purvis Families," in book: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol I" by Marilu Burch Smallwood.) John Paulk, son of Micajah and Sarah, had at least one son: Micajah Paulk, who married Patience Thomas in Jefferson Co., Ga., July 20, 1805, and moved to Wilkinson

County, Ga. He was living in Wilkinson County in 1827, when he drew land. Evidently John Paulk was ancestor of the afore-said Drucilla Paulk. (For some of these records see pages 311-312 of "Pioneers of Wiregrass, Georgia, Vol 1" by Folks Huxford.)

We saw that Nathan Harlow Burch, born Nov. 11, 1886, died Nov. 23, 1933, married April 10, 1914 Laura Lamar. Her father was Mirabeau Lamar, which is a very distinguished name in Georgia. Her grandfather Barney Lamar of Beech Island, South Carolina, died in Augusta, Ga. (Beech Island, South Carolina is just over the line from Augusta, Ga., perhaps less than ten miles.)

Where reference has been made to certain family genealogies, if they are not in either Vol. I, or Vol II of "Birch, Burch Family" . . . , They will be in Volumes I, II, or III of "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families", by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

*BENJAMIN BURCH, JR. (SON OF BENJAMIN I)
FAMILY OF LAURENS COUNTY, GEORGIA*

Benjamin Burch, Jr., was born December 8, 1828, died Feb. 14, 1870, and was the son of Benjamin Burch and wife Sarah Hamilton, who were married in Montgomery County, Ga. July 26, 1814. See "Hamilton Family." Benjamin Burch, Jr., served in Civil War; but further data was not furnished. He married first Lydia E. Sanders, who was born February 16, 1835, died July 26, 1864. Both are buried at the old New Hope Church Cemetery, Laurens County, Georgia. (The author has no record of ancestors of Lydia Sanders.) He married 2nd on January 6, 1867, Mary Ann Fields. Benjamin Burch and wife Lydia Sanders lived in Laurens County, Ga., and had children, as follows:

- (1) Daniel Augustus Burch, born Feb. 10, 1856, died at his home near Chester, Ga., April 27, 1932; married in January (or Feb. 1), 1877, Eulalia Vandilla Gay. See "Daniel Augustus Burch (Son of Benjamin Jr.) Family" for descendants.
- (2) Benjamin Thomas Burch born January 14, 1859, died at his home in Eastman, Ga., March 11, 1936; married January 1, 1880, Mary Isabel Joyce. For their descendants see "Benjamin Thomas Burch (Son of Benjamin Jr.) Family."
- (3) Henry R. Burch born March 16, 1861, died Dec. 11, 1869 and is buried at New Hope Church, Laurens Co., Ga.

(4) Charlton O. Burch, married Rebecca Lowery Cadwell, widow of Matthew Cadwell. They had issue, (q.v.)

(5) Mary Jane Burch married David Thomas Warren of Laurens County, Ga., and had issue (q.v.)

Benjamin Burch, Jr., and 2nd wife Mary Ann Fields who were married in Pulaski County, Ga., January 6, 1867, had a daughter: Sarah Burch, born Oct. 29, 1868, died in March 1870. She is buried at New Hope Church, Laurens County, Ga.

Mary Jane Burch (aforesaid) married David Thomas Warren of Laurens County, Georgia, the son of Woodard Warren. They had issue, viz:

(1) William Henry Warren (called Henry); married Emma Wilson of Anniston, Alabama. Their children are: (a) Roland (b) Rupert (twin to Roland); (c) Ben (d) Nola.

(2) Nancy Jane Warren married, first, John Wells Bedingfield (who was born Feb. 8, 1858, died Sept. 16, 1895, and was son of: Reason Andrew Bedingfield, born April 2, 1833, died January 29, 1919; and wife Caroline E. Register.) She married second Dr. Tom Taylor. By first marriage there were five children: (a) Reva (b) Dossie (c) Undine (d) Serepta (e) Meverah.

(3) Mary Cynthia Warren married William B. Coleman and had: (a) Minnie (b) Mary (William B. Coleman was son of Wililam Coleman and first wife Emily L. Joiner, who were married in Laurens County, Ga. January 4, 1847. See page 294 of History of Laurens County, Georgia.)

(4) Lydia Ann Warren married Levi Woodard, and had children: (a) Henry (b) Gus (c) Jordon (d) Zema (e) Tom (f) Nora (g) Ada (h) Cora. (Levi Woodard was most likely a descendant of Young Woodard whose will was probated in Laurens Co., Ga., in May 1834. See page 274 of History of Laurens County, Ga.)

(5) Rose Ella Warren married Joe Frank Graham and had children: (a) Lessie (b) Effie (c) Bartow (d) John (e) Wilbur (f) Bonnie (g) Mamie. (The Graham family is of very distinguished lineage, and goes back to the eighth century.)

(6) Margaret Elizabeth Warren (called Margaret) was born in Laurens County, Ga., Sept. 10, 1879, and married there Dec. 13, 1894, Henry Robert Bedingfield (brother to John Wells Bedingfield, who married Nancy Jane Warren.) There was issue (q.v.)

(7) Georgia Josephine Warren (called Georgia) married, first, Henry Clayton Coleman, (who was born in Laurens County, Ga. in 1880 and died in 1910). She married 2nd H. C. Stonecipher. Children by first marriage were (a) Lizzie (b) Thomas (c) David (d) Pauline (e) Bessie Lee (f) Myrtle (g) Nell (h) Jane (i) Pat (j) Junnie.

(8) James Charlton Warren married Mary Etta Lowery and had issue (a) Burtis (b) Lizzie (c) Bealie.

The author has no further records for descendants of Mary Jane Burch and husband David Thomas Warren except the following records for descendants of their sixth child, Margaret Elizabeth Warren, who married Henry Robert Bedingfield of Laurens County, Georgia. Their children are:

(1) John Bennett Bedingfield, present Clerk of Superior Court, Laurens County, Georgia. He married Gussie Pauline Moye. Their children. (a) Warren Parker; (b) Roy Edison; (c) Barbara Fay.

(2) Essie Cornelia Bedingfield (called Essie) married Loomis Taylor. Their children: (a) Nell; (b) Claudia.

(3) Mary Effie Bedingfield (called Effie) married Warthen Chappell. They live near Dublin, Ga., and have children: (a) Roy James; (b) John Joseph. (Warthen Chappell is the son of Roy James Chappell born Sept. 21, 1866, died Nov. 22, 1932; and his wife Mary Warthen, whom he married Sept. 18, 1890. Paternal grandparents of Warthen Chappell were: Dr. James Thomas Chappell who was born in Twiggs County, Ga., Sept. 10, 1830, died December 22, 1889; and his wife Harriett Athalia Stanley, whom he married Oct. 18, 1855. She was born in Laurens County, Ga. Nov. 17, 1832, and was the daughter of Ira Stanley born in Jones County, in N.C. Sept. 22, 1802, moved to Laurens County, Ga. in 1811; and his wife Janet Harris McCall. See "History of Laurens County, Georgia," for extensive Stanley and McCall ancestry.)

(4) Purline Elizabeth Bedingfield (died before 1941) married Lonnie Daniel and had children: (a) Marion Dorothy married Talmadge Rawlins of Eastman, Ga. (b) Lonnie Pearl.

(5) Murlie Mae Bedingfield (called Murlie) married Walter Morrison and had children: (a) Mary Jane (died before 1941); (b) Murlie Elizabeth; (c) Anne Cornelia.

(6) Hal Thomas Bedingfield (called Hal) married Anne Marie Windham, and had: (a) Anne Elizabeth; (b) Mary Patricia.

(7) Ella Rheta Bedingfield (called Rheta) married the Rev. Bennett Pickron and had children: David Reviere, Henry Ashley,

Rachel Leah, Nancy Rheta.

(8) Robert Bisland Bedingfield (called Robert) married Fannie Grace Burch, dau. of H. Clayton Burch and wife Fannie Fuller, who live at Cadwell, Ga. (See the "John Burch (Son of Alfred I) Family"). They have a son: Robert Clayton Bedingfield.

(9) Henry Riley Bedingfield (called Riley).

(10) Margaret Fleta Bedingfield.

Above records for descendants of Mary Jane Burch and husband David Thomas Warren were furnished by Mr. and Mrs. Clayton Burch of Cadwell, Georgia. The questionnaires which were sent, by the author, to descendants of Mary Jane Burch, were not answered.

Henry Robert Bedingfield, (who married Margaret Elizabeth Warren) was born in Laurens County, Georgia, May 8, 1869, and died there March 6, 1928. Following ancestry is for him and his brother, John Wells Bedingfield. Parents: Reason Andrew Bedingfield, born April 2, 1833, in Laurens County, died there January 29, 1919; and wife Caroline E. Register, who was born April 18, 1837, died Sept. 20, 1907; and married January 13, 1853. He was a Confederate Soldier, having served in Co. A. 2nd Georgia Brigade, First Army of Tennessee, in charge of transport train. Paternal grandparents: Andrew Bedingfield who removed from North Carolina to Georgia, and settled in Laurens County about the year 1818; and first wife Matilda Joiner. Maternal grandparents: Robert Register who died in Laurens County, Ga. prior to May 5, 1851, when his will was probated; and wife Catherine who was living January 25, 1851, when his will was signed. (See page 278 of History of Laurens County, Georgia.) Paternal great grandparents: John Bedingfield of North Carolina and wife Elizabeth. Both died in N.C. prior to 1818. Also: Bennett Joiner, who was named "executor of his father's will Aug. 27, 1827; and his wife Matilda _____. Paternal gr. great grandparents: Jesse Joiner, Revolutionary Soldier, whose will made Aug. 27, 1827, was probated in Laurens County, Ga. in January 1837. His wife Rebecca, was living Aug. 27, 1827. See "History of Laurens County, Georgia, 1807-1941" by Bertha Sheppard Hart, page 21 (for proof of Revolutionary Service) and page 271 for will. (For Bedingfield genealogy see pages 317-321 of above history. Page 317 carries following: "The Bedingfield family is of ancient Norman origin, deriving its name from a town in Suffolk,

England, and tracing its lineage from the era of the Norman Conquest . . . Sir Peter de Bedingfield, ancestor of the Baronets of Oxburgh, was the founder of the family in England, and the family seat is Bedingfield House, near Eye, in Suffolk. The progenitors of the various branches in America were Sir John, Sir Walter and Sir Henry Bedingfield, who were among the early colonists of virginia.”)

We have seen that Mary Jane Burch married David Thomas Warren, son of Woodard Warren, (who married in Laurens County, Ga., September 17, 1843, Mary Cicaty). He evidently was the son of Reuben Warren who married in Laurens County, Georgia, October 5, 1814, Polly Woodard, daughter of Young Woodard, whose will was probated in Laurens County, Ga., in May 1834. Young Woodard's wife was named Mary. See will and marriages on pages 274, 286 and 294 of History of Laurens County, Ga.

Charlton O. Burch born _____ was the son of Benjamin Burch, Jr., and wife Lydia Sanders. He married Rebecca (Lowery) Cadwell, who was born in 1864, the widow of Matthew Cadwell, who was the son of Joel Cadwell and wife Eliza Burch Calhoun, (who was the daughter of Benjamin Burch, born Feb. 7, 1787 in Richmond County, Georgia, died August 18, 1862, in Laurens County, Georgia; and wife Sarah Hamilton, who was born Feb. 15, 1790, died August 15, 1871. Eliza Burch Calhoun was the widow of Stringer Calhoun.) Charlton O. Burch and wife Rebecca Lowery Cadwell lived near Cadwell, Ga. in Laurens County, and had issue, viz:

(1) Charlton Burch, Jr., died June 18, 1908; and was never married.

(2) Matthew Clark Burch, died _____; never married.

(3) Bealor Burch born January 17____, in Laurens County, Ga.; married Nora Lowery, his first cousin, who was daughter of Isaiah Lowery and wife Rebecca (Becky) Miller, who was daughter of Lamar Miller. Bealor Burch and wife Nora Lowery had three children: (1) Charlton Bealor Burch, who married Gwendolyn Fordham, and had issue: (a) Gwendolyn Burch, born about 1939; (b) Linda Lou Burch, born June 1944. (2) Rebecca Burch, married first Paul Jones, and 2nd Aaron Faulk. (The author has no further record of them.) (3) Daniel Augustus Burch married Hildra Coleman. (No further record.)

Isaiah Lowery, aforesaid, was son of Jeremiah Lowery and wife Mary Vaughn who lived in Laurens Co., Ga. They must

have moved there from somewhere else, however, as the "History of Laurens County" lists all marriages from 1809 to 1855, and theirs is not included. There is only one Lowery marriage given in the history (See page 295) and that is for Andrew L. Lowery to Matilda McLendon, Nov. 3, 1846. Jeremiah Lowery and wife Mary Vaughn had four children: (1) Rebecca, who married first Matthew Cadwell, and 2nd Charlton O. Burch. (2) Isaiah Lowery who married Rebecca Miller. (3) Florence Lowery who married Lamar Miller. (4) Andrew Lowery (called Andy) who married Ida Flanders. (See Flanders Family on pages 366-368 of History of Laurens County, showing intermarriage with Montford, Hightower, and others of the most prominent families of that section.)

Gwendolyn Fordham, wife of Charlton Bealor Burch may have been descended from Benjamin Fordham II, born May 10, 1784, died March 19, 1864 and his wife Elsie Miller, who was born April 11, 1785, died July 27, 1863, and married January 12, 1812. If not, then from his brother William Fordham (1791-1874) who removed to Laurens Co., Ga., and lived near Poplar Spring Church. They were sons of Benjamin Fordham I, born Nov. 27, 1743, and wife _____ who lived on Chinquapin Creek in Jones County, North Carolina. At least four of their children moved to Georgia and three of them lived in Laurens County. The other one, Benjamin II, lived in Wilkinson County, which adjoins Laurens County. See pages 368-371 of History of Laurens County, Ga. for Fordham Family. See page 127 of Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers in Georgia by Mrs. H.H. McCall for: William Miller born in N.C. April 8, 1759, died in Ware Co., Ga. Nov. 27, 1837. He married 1785 Amey Barker who died Oct. 23, 1831, William Miller was a Revolutionary Soldier." Daughter "Elsie born 1785, married Benjamin Fordham."

For descendants of Rebecca Lowery and first husband Matthew Cadwell, see the "Joel Cadwell (Son of James I) Family in book: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol I" by Marilu Burch Smallwood. Also see in "Vol. II" (by Smallwood) the following family genealogies: Calhoun, Hamilton, Clark, Miller, Coleman, Faulk, Flanders, to all of which the descendants of Charlton O. Burch are allied by blood.

BENJAMIN THOMAS BURCH (SON OF BENJAMIN JR.) FAMILY OF LAURENS AND DODGE COUNTIES, GEORGIA

Benjamin Thomas Burch (called Ben) was born in Laurens County, Ga., January 14, 1859, and died at his home in Eastman, Dodge County, Ga., March 11, 1936. He was the son of Benjamin Burch, Jr., who was born Dec. 8, 1828, died Feb. 14, 1870, in Laurens County, Ga., at his plantation home; and his wife Lydia Sanders who was born Feb. 16, 1835, died July 26, 1864. (Both are buried at the cemetery at old New Hope Church, Laurens County, Ga.) Benj. Thomas Burch was the grandson of Benjamin Burch and wife Sarah Hamilton, who were married in Montgomery County, Ga., July 26, 1814. See "Hamilton Family"; and "Benjamin Burch I (Son of Joseph II) Family".

Benj. Thomas Burch married in Laurens County, Ga., January 1, 1880 Mary Isabel Joyce, who was born Feb. 19, 1858 in Montgomery County, Ga., and died at Eastman, Ga., Aug. 6, 1936. Mary Isabel Joyce was the daughter of Henry Joyce and wife Isabel Miller who were married in Montgomery County, Ga., Aug. 10, 1854; and the granddaughter of William Joyce born 1795 and wife Sarah Ann Fuqua, born 1806, who were married in Laurens County, Ga. Sept. 29, 1824, and were living in Montgomery Co., Ga. at 1850 Census. See "Miller and Joyce Families of Montgomery County, Ga."; and the "Fuqua-Robinson-Daniel-Currell and Hightower Families of Laurens County, Ga.", in "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol I" and "Vol. II" by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

Benj. Thomas Burch and wife lived for some years at their plantation home, (on land inherited from his father Benjamin, Jr., and from his grandfather Benjamin Burch), in that part of Dodge County, which had been Laurens County. In the early 1900rds. they moved to Eastman, Ga., the county seat of Dodge County, and lived there until their deaths, and are buried there. They had four children:

- (1) Frances Vienna Burch, born Sept. 9, 1881, married June 27, 1906 Linder Eugene McVay, of Laurens County, Ga.
- (2) Dora Viola Burch, born March 24, 1883, married January 6, 1901 Ernest Eugene Edwards of Eastman, Ga., but originally from Tattnall County, Ga.
- (3) Lawrence Burch born April 9, 1885 died July 17, 1889. Buried at New Hope Church Laurens Co., Ga.
- (4) Minnie Burch, Born May 29, 1891, married April 28, 1913, James Phillips Stewart.

(5) Maribell Burch born Sept. 8, 1894 married Aug. 21, 1912 Earl Amos Chandler. They live in Atlanta, Ga., and have no children. He was born March 26, 1891, the son of Robert Harper Chandler, who was born Feb. 2, 1860, and his wife Maggie Lee Hall who was born March 2, 1863, died Dec. 8, 1936. His paternal grandparents were _____ Chandler and wife Mary Elizabeth Harper. His maternal grandparents were William Schley Hall and his wife Margaret Wright.

Frances Vienna Burch (called Vienna) was born Sept. 9, 1881; married June 27, 1906, Linder Eugene McVay (called Linder), of Laurens Co. Ga. He was born Nov. 5, 1870, died at his home in Lake Wales, Fla., June 26, 1941. (For some years after their marriage they resided at Eastman, Ga., then moved to Lake Wales.) He was the son of William Thomas McVay, who was born in Laurens County, Ga., Aug. 24, 1835, died at his home in Cochran Ga. Dec. 20, 1876; and his wife Martha Ella Linder born in Laurens Co., Ga., November 29, 1839, died July 11, 1911, married Nov. 4, 1858.

The 1850 Census for Laurens Co., Ga., (which the author copied in Washington, D.C.) gives:

Lewis Linder, 80 male, farmer, 600 real estate, born S.C.

Elizabeth Linder, 42 female, born Ga.

William Linder, 15 male

Charles Linder, 13 male

Enoch Linder, 18 male

Francis Linder, 10 male

Ashley Linder, 5 male

Lewis Linder of 1850 Census, made his will in Laurens Co., Ga., Dec. 24, 1855. It was probated April 1, 1857. It mentioned: "Wife, Elizabeth; son Enoch H.; son William F., son Charles W.; son Francis A.; son Ashley T.; heir Elizabeth Linder; son Lewis G. Linder; daughter Elizabeth Maddox; daughter Mary Clark; son Jacob T.; daughter Susan Rawles; heir Charles G. Linder. Executors: Lewis G. Linder, Wm. F. Linder. Witnesses: Wm. A. Smith, Wm. S. Ballard, Francis E. Flanders, J.P." Lewis Linder was the ancestor of all the Laurens Co., Ga. Linders. See write up of Linder Family pages 428 to 432, History of Laurens County, Ga. by Hart.

Frances Vienna Burch and her husband Linder McVay had three children:

(1) Linder Eugene McVay, born Dec. 2, 1908, at Eastman,

Ga., served in the Army Air Force during World War II.

(2) Benjamin Burch McVay, born at Eastman, Ga., Dec. 19, 1912; served in Air Force of Army in World War II.

(3) Thomas Wendell McVay, born Nov. 5, 1916 at Eastman, Ga., served in the Army Air Force, in World War 2. He married July 4, 1942 Eva White, daughter of O. M. White and wife Eva Powell of Bartow, Florida.

Dora Viola Burch (called Dora) was born in Dodge County, Georgia, March 24, 1883, and is the daughter of Benjamin Thomas Burch and wife Mary Joyce who were married in Laurens County, Ga. January 1, 1880. Dora Viola Burch married, at Eastman, Ga., January 6, 1901 Ernest Eugene Edwards, (called Ernest.) He was born in Tattnall County, Ga., March 7, 1877; and is the son of William Jasper Edwards and wife Martha Pauline Wanger, (both of Tattnall County, Ga., but in later years they removed to Lake City, Fla.). Dora Viola Burch and husband Ernest E. Edwards lived at Eastman, Georgia, for some years after their marriage. They later moved to Florida, while their children were still small. Their seven children are:

(1) Marion Pauline Edwards (called Marion) born Aug. 8, 1905, married June 13, 1927 James Henry Dickinson. They live at Neptune Beach, Fla. They had two children: (a) Alynda Dare born March 31, 1929, died Sept. 14, 1936; (b) James Henry, Jr., born Aug. 28, 1931.

(2) Benjamin Eugene Edwards born Aug. 28, 1908, married July 3, 1936 Grace Lucile Smith. They have children: (a) Benjamin Eugene, Jr. born Dec. 14, 1938; (b) James Roberts born Dec. 5, 1940.

(3) Mary Louise Edwards (called Louise) born April 11, 1912, married January 16, 1937 Ernest Mayhew Dickinson. They have a son: Ernest Henry Dickinson born March 28, 1942.

(4) Dorothy Lucile Edwards, born Sept. 22, 1914, married April 29, 1942, Howard Donald Roberts.

(5) Minnie Elizabeth Edwards, born April 27, 1917. Not married in August, 1944.

(6) Martha Joyce Edwards, born November 7, 1919, married Dec. 31, 1939, Carl William Penticoff. They have a son, Carl William, Jr., born Nov. 20, 1940.

(7) Vienna Kathryn Edwards, born March 7, 1924.

Minnie Burch was born in Dodge County, Ga., May 29, 1891, and is the daughter of Benjamin Thomas Burch and wife Mary Joyce, who were married in Laurens Co., Ga., January

Benj. T. Burch (Son of Benj. Jr.) Family of Laurens and Dodge Cos., Ga.

1, 1880. Minnie Burch married, at Eastman, Ga., April 28, 1913, James Phillips Stewart. He was born in _____ Ga., Aug. 7, 1878, and is the son of William Stewart of Habersham County, Ga., and his wife Martha F. Edwards, who was daughter of Enoch Edwards. William Stewart was son of Lacy Stewart, who was born Dec. 20, 1827, and his wife Meleina Everett. They lived in Habersham County, Ga. Minnie Burch and husband, James Phillips Stewart, lived for some years at Cornelia, Habersham County, Ga. They moved to Atlanta, Ga., possibly 20 or 25 yrs. ago. They only had one child: James Phillips Stewart, Jr., born June 6, 1917, married April 12, 1942 Ruth O'Shea, (daughter of George O'Shea and wife Lillian _____; both of whom died when their daughter was very small.) James Phillips Stewart, Jr. was Captain (May 1, 1944) of 400 Bomb Sq.; 608 Bomb Sq., Army Air Force; World War II.

All records for the Benjamin Thomas Burch family were furnished by his daughters and granddaughter in May 1944 and in July 1944. The family genealogies referred to, in this write-up, will be found in "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I" or Vols. II and III by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

*DANIEL AUGUSTUS BURCH
(SON OF BENJAMIN, JR.) FAMILY*

Daniel Augustus Burch was born February 10, 1856 in Laurens County, Georgia; and died at his plantation home near Chester, Dodge County, Ga., April 27, 1932. He was the son of Benjamin Burch, Jr., who was born Dec. 8, 1828, died at his plantation in Laurens County, Georgia, February 14, 1870, and his first wife Lydia E. Sanders, who was born February 16, 1835, died July 26, 1864. (Benjamin Burch, Jr., was son of Benjamin Burch, born February 7, 1787, died August 18, 1862 and his wife Sarah Hamilton, who was born Feb. 15, 1790, died Aug. 15, 1871. These dates for Benjamin Burch and wife Sarah Hamilton, were furnished by their great granddaughter, Vienna Burch McVay, of Lake Wales, Florida, who is the widow of Linder E. McVay.)

Daniel Augustus Burch was twice married. First on February 1, 1877, to Eulalia Vandilla Gay, who was the mother of all his children. He married 2nd in August, 1923, Jodie Roland of Hawkinsville, Georgia; (no children). Eulalia Vandilla Gay was born in Laurens County, Ga., January 25, 1861, and died there

Daniel Augustus Burch (Son of Benjamin, Jr.) Family

December 30, 1921. She was the daughter of John Jacob Asker Gay, who was born March 15, 1812, died March 20, 1874, and his wife Elizabeth Clark, who was born May 1, 1818, died April 5, 1895, married March 8, 1838. Elizabeth Clark was the daughter of John Clark and wife Emelia Sikes. See "Clark Family." (Note: The above dates for John Gay and wife were furnished by Nettie Burch Currie of Dublin, Georgia, widow of Benjamin F. Currie, and grand-daughter of John Gay and wife Elizabeth Clark. The same dates were also furnished by Perry Burch of Chester, Georgia.) The aforesaid dates differ slightly from those copied by the author from tombstones of the aforesaid John Gay and wife Elizabeth Clark. They are: John Gay, born May 8, 1812, died March 22, 1874; Elizabeth, wife of John Gay, born April 25, 1818, died April 4, 1895. These tombstones are in the family burying ground in Laurens County, Georgia.

Daniel Augustus Burch and his wife Eulalia Vandilla Gay lived near Chester, Ga., in a section of Dodge County, which had formerly been Laurens County. They had the following children:

- (1) Lydia Elizabeth Burch born January 23, 1878, died November 11, 1932, married Dec. 19, 1895, William Dickson Lister.
- (2) Effie Jane Burch born November 15, 1879, married August 9, 1899, Robert Lee Willcox.
- (3) Nannie Eulalia Burch born Dec. 31, 1880, married July 15, 1900, James Axam Hall.
- (4) William Emily Burch born Sept. 26, 1882, died July 1883.
- (5) Mattie Lou Burch, born Feb. 21, 1884, died April 23, 1917, married June 2, 1905 Idus Jessup.
- (6) Nettie Rachel Burch, born Dec. 19, 1885, married May 14, 1911, Benjamin Franklin Currie.
- (7) Mary Augusta Burch, born Sept. 23, 1888, married May 31, 1914, Dr. Wilburn Franklin Massey.
- (8) Perry Milton Burch, born June 19, 1890, married Dec. 27, 1923, Norma Ella Byrd.
- (9) Harlow Clark Burch, born Feb. 27, 1892, died June 14, 1935. He never married. He served in an Army hospital in Norfolk, Va., during all of World War I. The author did not learn his rank, and other details.
- (10) Otis Lee Burch, born Sept. 3, 1895, served in the army during World War I. He married _____ Ruth Tyler.
- (11) John Fred Burch (called Jack) was born April 20, 1897,

Daniel Augustus Burch (Son of Benjamin, Jr.) Family

married Dec. 26, 1936 Mamie Elizabeth Jones.

(12) Christine Burch born December 13, 1899, married April 27, 1919, Wesley Herman Floyd (called Herman).

(13) Benjamin Charlton Burch, born Oct. 11, 1901 married — Roberta Veal; (no children).

Lydia Elizabeth Burch was born in Dodge County, Ga., January 23, 1878, and died November 11, 1932. She was the daughter of Daniel Augustus Burch and wife Eulalia Vandilla Gay who were married February 1, 1877. Lydia E. Burch married December 19, 1895, William Dickson Lister. He was born November 17, 1873, at Chester Ga., and was the son of Daniel A. Lister and wife Nan Horne who were married in Pulaski County, Ga., on June 4, 1866. Lydia Burch and husband William D. Lister lived at Chester, Ga., and had four children:

(1) Myrtle Lister, born Oct. 22, 1897, married December 26, 1914, John A. Lott and had children: (a) John Wm. Lott born March 5, 1916, married Frances Harber of Hawkinsville, Ga. (b) Marjorie Lott born November 7, 1918, married Sidney L. Whittle of Dexter, Ga. (c) Jack A. Lott born Oct. 3, 1927 (d) Paul M. Lott born March 21, 1931.

(2) Effie Lister born September 15, 1899, died Jan. 1, 1939; married August 20, 1918 Eddie H. Floyd.

(3) Louise Lister, born April 1901, died July 12, 1941; never married.

(4) Ruby Lister born November 19, 1905, died April 18, 1942, married July 2, 1928 Pat F. Hinson of Chester, Ga. (They have two children: (a) Jeanne Hinson born May 1, 1929; (b) Lister Hinson born Sept. 1, 1937.)

Effie Lister married August 20, 1918, Eddie H. Floyd, who was born May 26, 1899 at Chester, Ga. Their six children were: (1) Perry Edwin Floyd born May 23, 1921. (2) Dan L. Floyd born March 19, 1925. (3) Bettie Jane Floyd born Aug. 27, 1927. (4) Stewart H. Floyd born August 25, 1930. (5) William Pete Floyd, born April 11, 1932. (6) Eddie H. Floyd, Jr., born Sept. 1, 1937.

Effie Jane Burch was born in Dodge County, Georgia, November 15, 1879, the daughter of Daniel Augustus Burch and wife Eulalie Vandilla Gay, who were married Feb. 1, 1877. Effie Jane Burch married Aug. 9, 1899, Robert Lee Willcox of Telfair County, Ga. He was born Sept. 18, 1864, and was the son of Clark Willcox and his 2nd wife Susan Reid. Clark Willcox

Daniel Augustus Burch (Son of Benjamin, Jr.) Family

was the son of John Willcox born November 19, 1777, died January 2, 1852 and his wife Mary Lea, born 1780, died July 27, 1848. Susan Reid was daughter of George Reid and wife Susan Reaves. Effie Jane Burch and husband Robert Lee Willcox (called "Bob Lee") lived at McRae Ga., and had five children viz:

(1) Augustus Burch Willcox born June 2, 1900; died August 12, 1902.

(2) Mary Jane Willcox born Nov. 7, 1901; died August 17, 1902.

(3) Robert Lee Willcox, Jr., born Sept. 28, 1904. He entered Navy Oct. 31, 1942 (World War II); served as C.B. in South Pacific, 3rd Special Naval Batt.

(4) Daniel Austin Willcox born June 27, 1907; married Oct. 24, 1938 Eunice Gwendolyn Cooke of Thomasville, Georgia, who was born August 9, 1912. He joined the Navy April 1, 1943; was S.K.3/c on the USS Biloxi, Division S.

(5) Burch Willcox born Dec. 23, 1910; entered the army on Dec. 1, 1943. In 1944, (when these records were obtained), he was serving at Hendrick's Field, Sebring, Florida, in the capacity of Bookkeeper, and Recreation Instructor.

(The U.S. Ship Biloxi was engaged in battles off the following islands: Watje, Marshall Islands, Truk, Mariannas, Saipan, Tinien and Guam; and on Yop Palau Wolei, Ulithi, First Battle of the Philippines, and attacks on Formosa and Luzon. Then the Second Battle of the Philippines, and the raid in the South China Sea, Hong Kong, Hainan, Saigan, and Comranh Bay.)

Eunice G. Cooke is daughter of William Harrison Cooke, born April 20, 1887, and his wife Estelle Edna Richter, who was born April 4, 1892, married Dec. 18, 1911 in Grady County, Georgia.

Nannie Eulalie Burch (called "Nan") was born in Dodge County, Georgia, December 31, 1880, and is the daughter of Daniel Augustus Burch and wife Eulalia Vandilla Gay, who were married February 1, 1877. Nannie Eulalia Burch married July 15, 1900 James Axom Hall, who was born Aug. 18, 1873. He was the son of William Riley Hall, who was born January 16, 1837, died January 30, 1880 and his wife Mary Jane Phillips, who was born June 21, 1848, died Sept. 22, 1921, and married in Pulaski County, Ga., October 19, 1865. (The Phillips of Pulaski County, Ga., were descended from Capt. Exum Phillips, Major John Nicholson and Etheldred Exum, Revolutionary Sol-

Daniel Augustus Burch (Son of Benjamin, Jr.) Family

diers all of Edgecombe County, N.C.) Nannie Eulalia Burch and her husband James Axom Hall have had three children:

(1) James Exom Hall, Jr., born Sept. 9, 1905, married August 19, 1929, Lou Shelp of Montrose, Penna. (They have a child James Axam Hall, III born June 14, 1935).

(2) Mary Hellen Hall born October 10, 1912 married in 1940 Bert Timberlake of Richmond, Va. (They have a son Bert Hall Timberlake born October 11, 1941.)

(3) Ottis Fred Hall born July 30, 1920. He entered the Navy about 1937, and was still in service in 1944, when these records were obtained. He married on January 15, 1943, Viola Hallman of Boston, Mass.

(Note: William Riley Hall and wife Mary Jane Phillips who were married in Pulaski Co., Ga., Oct. 19, 1865, had children:

(1) Joseph Hall (2) William Riley Hall (3) James Axam Hall who married Nannie Eulalia Burch (4) Annie Hall (5) Columbus C. C. Hall, of Empire, Ga., Dodge County (6) Tinie Hall.)

Mattie Lou Burch was born in Dodge County, Ga., February 21, 1884, died April 26, 1917, and was the daughter of Daniel Augustus Burch and first wife Eulalie Vandilla Gay who were married February 1, 1877. Mattie Lou Burch married June 2, 1905, Idus Jessup of Chester, Ga. He was born ———, died Feb. 2, 1938, and was the son of Aaron M. Jessup and wife Matilda Kinnington. (See "Jessup Family".) Mattie Lou Burch and her husband Idus Jessup had five children:

(1) Nell Jessup born November 1, 1906, married June 25, 1939 C. R. Nicholson of Chester, Ga.

(2) Aron Millard Jessup born February 22, 1908, married June 2, 1939, Effie Herrington of Chester, Ga. (and had a son Aron Millard Jessup, Jr., born Sept. 13, 1943.) He served with U.S. Navy in World War II. (See later.)

(3) Blanton Augustus Jessup born April 5, 1910, married June 4, 1942, Azilee Johnson of Eastman, Ga. He served with U.S. Marines, World War II.

(4) Grace Jessup born Oct. 10, 1914; not married in Spring of 1944, (when these records were furnished by her Aunt Mary A. Burch Massey, wife of Dr. W. F. Massey, of Chester, Ga.)

(5) Mattie Lou Jessup, born March 29, 1917; married May 3, 1941, Flanderson Sandersons of Chester, Ga. (They have a child, Larry Joe, born March 8, 1944.)

Daniel Augustus Burch (Son of Benjamin, Jr.) Family

The following war-time addresses give details of rank, branch of service, etc: Sgt. Maj. Blanton A. Jessup, Hq. Co., 1st Br., 23rd Marines, 4th Marine Division, c/o Fleet Post Office, San Francisco, California. A. M. Jessup S/C (Navy) Fleet Air Wing Fourteen, c/o Fleet Post Office, Personnel Office V.-B, 101, San Francisco, Calif.

Nettie Rachel Burch (called Nettie) was born in Dodge County, near Chester, Georgia, December 19, 1885, and is the daughter of Daniel Augustus Burch, who was born in Laurens County, Georgia, February 10, 1856, and died April 27, 1932; and his wife Eulalia Vandilla Gay, who was born in Laurens County, Ga., January 25, 1861 and died December 30, 1921. Nettie Rachel Burch married May 14, 1911, Benjamin Franklin Currie (called "Ben F."), who was born in Laurens County, Ga., September 8, 1879, died July 31, 1939. He was the son of the Rev. Malcolm A. Currie, who was born August 13, 1834, in Montgomery County, Georgia, died at his home in Laurens County, Georgia in 1906; and his wife Amarintha Mary Miller, who was born November 27, 1836, in Montgomery County, Ga., died in Laurens County, Ga. in 1917. See the "Rev. Malcolm A. Currie Family", and the "Miller Family". Nettie R. Burch and her husband Ben F. Currie, lived in Dublin, Laurens County, Georgia. They had four children:

- (1) "Ben F." Currie, Jr., born May 9, 1912, married August 20, 1939, Octavia Murchison. He served in the Navy during World War II; He entered service May 26, 1943. (No further record for his service.)
- (2) Mary Evelyn Currie, born August 10, 1919.
- (3) Malcolm Augustus Currie, born Sept. 22, 1921, died May 13, 1923.
- (4) Louis Burton Currie, born April 24, 1924.

(Octavia Murchison was born March 19, 1919, married August 20, 1939, Ben F. Currie, Jr. She is the daughter of Miles Milton Murchison and wife Elizabeth Daniel.)

Note: Above records for Nettie (Burch) Currie's family were furnished by her. She also furnished records for Lydia (Burch) Lister's descendants, etc., about 1944.

Mary Augusta Burch was born near Chester, Ga., Dodge County, September 23, 1888, and is the daughter of Daniel Augustus Burch and wife Eulalia Vandilla Gay, who were married Feb. 1, 1877. Mary Augusta Burch married on May 31,

Daniel Augustus Burch (Son of Benjamin, Jr.) Family

1914, Dr. Wilbon Franklin Massey, who was born Oct. 5, 1882, at Honoraville, Alabama. (He is the son of James Wesley Massey, who was born in Columbus, Ga., March 8, 1843, died at Chester, Georgia, February 13, 1935; and his wife Martha Ann Kelley, who was born March 3, 1842, died October 13, 1906. She was born and died in Honoraville, Ala.; and married there October 13, 1869. James Wesley Massey was the son of John Massey of Columbus, Ga., and his wife Georgiana Russell.) Mary Augusta Burch (called Mary) and her husband, Dr. W. F. Massey live in Chester, Dodge County, Georgia. They have had three children, viz:

(1) Murphey Wendell Massey, born July 20, 1918; married October 1, 1939 Pearl Sapp, of Chauncey, Georgia. (She was born April 5, 1917, the daughter of W. L. Sapp, and wife Georgie Godfrey).

(2) Mary Olive Massey, born October 24, 1922.

(3) Vera Augusta Massey, born November 3, 1924.

(Mary A. Burch Massey furnished records for her immediate family, about 1944.

Perry Milton Burch (called Perry) was born near Chester, Ga., June 19, 1890, and is the son of Daniel Augustus Burch and wife Eulalia Vandilla Gay. He is the great-grandson of Benjamin Burch, and wife Sarah Hamilton, who were married in Montgomery County, Georgia; July 26, 1814. Perry M. Burch married December 27, 1923 Norma Ella Byrd, (called Norma). She was born April 23, 1898. Her parents are: Thomas Clingman Byrd, born December 19, 1869, died February 25, 1935; and wife Densy Abigail Fellows, who was born in 1877, died December 2, 1930; and married in November 1896. Paternal grandparents of Norma (Byrd) Burch were: Daniel Miller Byrd, born June 22, 1834, died May 22, 1872 and wife Elizabeth Catherine Durles, born March 4, 1838, died January 31, 1880, married December 25, 1860. (Daniel Miller Byrd served in the Confederate States Army during Civil War.) Paternal great-grandparents of Norma (Byrd) Burch: Richard Byrd and wife Polly _____. Maternal grandparents of Norma (Byrd) Burch were: George Washington Fellows (Confederate Soldier), and his wife Elizabeth Newell.

Perry Milton Burch served in the Army during World War I. He entered service Sept. 6, 1917, and was in Co. G. 327th Infantry, with rank of Sergeant. He was discharged Feb. 6, 1918. He had no foreign service. He and wife Norma Byrd live near

Daniel Augustus Burch (Son of Benjamin, Jr.) Family

Chester, Ga. They have three chillren, viz:

- (1) Thomas Augustus Burch (called "Gus") born Oct. 18, 1924; He enlisted in the navy in August, 1943.
- (2) Hilda Jacqueline Burch, born November 2, 1925.
- (3) Mary Joyce Burch, born May 16, 1935.

(Ancestry of Norma Byrd was furnished by her husband Perry M. Burch, on April 26, 1944. He also furnished other records for his immediate family.)

Ottis Lee Burch (called Ottis) was born near Chester, Ga., Dodge County, Sept. 3, 1895, and is the son of Daniel Augustus Burch and wife Eulalia Vandilla Gay, who were married February 1, 1877. Ottis Burch served in the army during World War I. He entered service April 27, 1918. He was a sergeant in Co. D, 539 Engineers. He went overseas in Sept. or Oct. 1918, and remained until July, 1919. At date these records were furnished (Feb. 1944) he was Capt of the "State Guard Unit" at Ashburn, Ga., where he lives; and had served as commander of the local post of the "American Legion," there. He married at Conyers, Georgia, on December 3, 1919, Ruth Tyler, who was born May 27, 1900, in Turner County, Ga. She is the daughter of: Andrew Jackson Tyler, who was born in Virginia, and died in Turner County, Ga.; and his wife Martha Booth, who was born in Columbus, Ga., and died in Turner County, Ga. (He was a Confederate Veteran.) (Ruth Tyler Burch writes that she is directly descended from President Tyler; though she says that her "grandparents lived and died in Ireland, I think." She also says "My mother, who was a Booth, said she was related to John Wilkes Booth. My grandmother Booth was a Parker. She came over from England, as a girl, on the same boat with grandfather Booth, and later married him. I may not be able to produce proof of this, but it was told to me by my mother before she died.") Ruth (Tyler) Burch, is a real "Daughter of the Confederacy", her father having served in the Confederate States Army. She is (in 1944) a member of the City School Board of Ashburn, Ga.

Ottis Burch and wife Ruth Tyler have three children:

- (1) Mavis Ruth Burch, born in Chester, Ga., Dodge County, January 29, 1921; married at Ashburn, Ga., May 28, 1940, Al G. Bradley. They have a son Charles Lee Bradley born July 23, 1941. (Al G. Bradley was to have entered Military Service in April 1944. I have no later record.)

Daniel Augustus Burch (Son of Benjamin, Jr.) Family

(2) Lydia Gwendolyn Burch born November 7, 1923, at Chester, Ga.

(3) Martha Sue Burch was born at Chester, Ga., Sept. 8, 1926.

John Fred Burch (called Jack) was born near Chester, Ga.; April 20, 1897, being the son of Daniel Augustus Burch and wife Eulalia Vandilla Gay, who were married February 1, 1877. "Jack" Burch married on December 26, 1936, Mamie Elizabeth Jones. She was born May 21, 1907, and is the daughter of John Thomas Jones who was born January 10, 1875, died January 31, 1927, and wife Carrie Lela Dorminy, born February 19, 1878. Jack Burch and wife Mamie Jones have a daughter Jackie Rose Burch, born January 8, 1942. They live at Chester, Ga. (Records for Jack Burch and family were furnished by his sister, Mary A Burch Massey in spring of 1944.)

Christine Burch was born near Chester, Ga., Dodge County, December 3, 1899, and is the daughter of Daniel Augustus Burch and wife Eulalia Vandilla Gay, who were married Feb. 1, 1877. Christine Burch married on April 27, 1919, Wesley Herman Floyd, (called Herman). He was born Sept. 5, 1893, the son of Daniel Webster Floyd, born February 23, 1862, died July 6, 1918; and wife Hattie Jane Rawlins, who was born June 8, 1869, died July 6, 1928. Wesley Herman Floyd is a veteran of World War I. He entered service, Sept. 5, 1917; served in the states with 82nd and 31st Divisions, and overseas with 83rd Division, from State of Ohio, Camp Sherman. His rank: Wagoner. He was discharged Feb. 13, 1919. To Christine Burch and her husband Wesley Herman Floyd were born three children, viz:

(1) Hazel Inez Floyd, born Aug. 12, 1921, married Dec. 21, 1943, Luther Woodell, of Macon, Ga. (He was born July 20, 1920. He entered the army Feb. 7, 1940. He served as Sergeant in the Medical Detachment, Station Hospital, Fort Jackson, S.C. He received a medical discharge on June 4, 1942).

(2) An infant, born and died, April 18, 1929.

(3) Dehlia Janet Floyd, born Sept. 27, 1931.

Since preceding records were typed, Mrs. Robt. L. Willcox of McRae, Ga. sent following data: "Born to Daniel Austin Willcox and wife Eunice Cook, a daughter Ann Gwendolyn (called Ann) on April 2, 1950." "Born to Ottis Fred Hall and wife Viola Hallman, a new baby, Meredith Anne, Oct. 28,

Daniel Augustus Burch (Son of Benjamin, Jr.) Family

1950." The author has no record for other children of Ottis Fred Hall, but he evidently had others, as this record says "a new baby."

See the "Clark Willcox (Son of John II) Family," "Reaves-Read Family," "The Rev. Malcolm A. Currie Family", and "Hall Family", in "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I" and Vols. II and II, by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

*CHARLES BURCH (SON OF JOSEPH II,
REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIER) FAMILY*

Charles Burch was born ——— probably in South Carolina, died at his plantation in Laurens County, Georgia, prior to Dec. 19, 1833, on which date his wife Sarah, their son Allen, and Benjamin Leder, or Tedder, were appointed executors of his estate. His parents were: Joseph Burch II, born an Maryland, (according to tradition), who removed to South Carolina and later to Georgia, where he settled prior to 1784 in Richmond County, but removed to Montgomery County, by 1800, when he was Captain of militia. In 1806 his land was listed for taxes. Joseph Burch was married at least twice. (Some descendants say he was married four times, and had 18 children.) One wife was Edith Hargrove; the last one was a Miss Gilley, or Gilley Willcox. Joseph Burch was killed by Indians in spring of 1818, in Irwin County, Ga., where he owned land and stock. He was over there having a house built, and was at supper table when killed. See "Joseph Burch II (Revolutionary Soldier) Family of Richmond and Montgomery Counties, Georgia."

Charles Burch married in Richmond Co., Ga., Dec. 4, 1798, Sarah Howell. (See page 139 of Historical Collections, Ga. D.A.R. Vol. II, Richmond County, Ga., Records, for: "Charles Burch and Sarah Howell, marriage bond, Dec. 4, 1798. Birdig Howell, security"). They lived for a short while in South Carolina. Their eldest son John was born there. (The author's late father once said that the Burches lived at one time in Ninety Six, South Carolina. Perhaps he meant 96th District.) They were living in Montgomery County, Ga. in 1800 where he was an ensign in a company of militia of which his father Joseph Burch was Captain. (See "Military Affairs of Montgomery County, Ga." for years 1797-1800 at the Department of Archives and History, Peachtree St., Atlanta, Ga.)

"Tax Digests of Ga." by Ruth Blair, page 97: Montgomery Co., Ga., for years 1805-1806, Charles Burch 350 acres (land granted to Joshua Todd.) Pages 157-158 of "Book E. Deed Record" Telfair Co., Ga.; "Ga. Telfair County. This indenture made the 23rd day of March in the year of our Lord 1818 between Charles Burch of the one part and Daniel Callo-way of the other part both of the State of Ga. and Telfair Co. Witnesses that the said Charles Burch for and in consideration of the sum of \$150.00 to him in hand paid . . . hath bargained, sold, given, granted, alienated and confirmed . . . unto the said David Calloway . . . all that part of fraction No. three hundred and twenty-five (or 375) above the old River and in the 9th Dist. of Wilkinson County . . . now Telfair Co., said tract or parcel of land known as an Island . . . containing thirty acres . . . Charles Burch hath hereunto set his hand and affixed his seal" . . . Page 156 of "Book E": "This Indenture made the 21st day of May 1816 between William Griffin of the one part and Charles Burch of the other both of the state of Ga. and both of the County of Telfair witnesses that the said William Griffin for and in consideration of the sum of \$150.00 in hand paid the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged, hath given, granted, alienated and confirmed . . . unto the said Charles Burch, his heirs and assigns all that part of fraction No. 325 (or 375) above the old River and in the ninth Disct. and in Wilkinson Co when surveyed but now Telfair Co., said Island containing thirty acres be the same more or less . . . " Page 156: "Georgia, Telfair Co. This day personally appeared before me Michael Burch who being duly sworn says that he was a subscribing witness to the within (above deed—Micajah Vafser and Michael Burch were witnesses to above deed), and saw it signed and delivered . . . sworn to before me this 28th day of June 1817 James Williams, J.P. Michael Burch." Page 157 "The foregoing . . . from William Griffin to Charles Burch as proven entered on record this 16th day of Nov., 1818, Duncan McRae, Clk."

Hawkinsville, Ga.—Ordinary's office "Minutes 1818 to 1841—pages 110 to 111: "Charles Burch, Vernon Wright, John Brock, Benj. Burch and Joseph Albrisson to appraise estate of David Foreman, deceased. (No date, but along with dates of year 1822.)

Sect. of State's Office Records—Lottery of 1806. Charles Burch of 51st Militia Disct. Montgomery Co., Ga. drew lot No. 248 in 10th Disct. Wilkinson County, Ga., in 1806. Joseph

Burch of 51st Militia Disct. Montgomery Co., Ga. drew lot No. 69 of 11th Disct. Wilkinson Co., Ga. (Note: Laurens Co., Ga. was formed December 10, 1807, from a part of Wilkinson County. See page 12 of History of Laurens County, Ga.) Charles Burch owned land in Montgomery, Telfair, and Laurens Counties.

Pages 181-182 of "Deed Book G" Laurens County, Ga. "This Indenture made 27th day of March 1818. between Joseph Hendrix of the County of Montgomery of State of Ga. of the one part, and Charles Burch of the County of Laurens and state aforesaid . . . the said Joseph Hendrix . . . for \$150.00 to him in hand paid . . . hath given, granted (etc) all that tract of land being and lying in Wilkinson County . . . the same being the lower part of lot No. 10 in the 13th Disct. of Wilkinson County when surveyed now Laurens County . . . containing 80 acres more or less . . . witnesses Robert Blanchard, Arthur Albenar." Page 312 of "Deed Book J.", Laurens County. "This Indenture made the 2nd day of Oct. 1825, between William Belcher of the state of Florida and Co. of Gadson of the one part and Charles Burch of the state of Ga. and county of Laurens of the other part . . . the said William Belcher for the sum of \$100.00 . . . doth bargain, sell . . . to Charles Burch all that tract of land lying and situated . . . in the 13th Disct. formerly Wilkinson, now Laurens Co., and containing 202½ acres more or less known by the number forty . . . signed (etc.) in the presence of Charles H. Smith. Benjamin Adams.

Pages 312-313 of Deed Book "J" Laurens Co., Ga. (Clerk of Court's office.) "Ga., Laurens Co. This Indenture made and entered into the 19th day of December 1833 between Sarah Birch, Allen Birch and Benjamin Leder executors of the last will and testament of the estate of Charles Birch, deceased and John Birch of the state and county aforesaid witnesses that the said executors by these presents doth convey rights to a certain lot of land lying and situate and being in the thirteenth district of formerly Wilkinson, now Laurens County, containing 212½ acres more or less known by the number forty to have and to hold . . . whereof the said executors doth hereunto set our hand and seal in the state and Co. first above written. Signed, sealed and delivered in presence of Benjamin Birch. Sarah Birch, Allen Birch, Benjamin Tedder. Witnesses Abel Wright, Samuel Miller, J.P.

We have seen that Burdig Howell was security to marriage

bond of Charles Burch and Sarah Howell on Dec. 4, 1798, Richmond Co., Ga. In other records at Augusta, Ga., (Richmond County) the name is spelled Burdick instead of Burdig. He was, no doubt, the father of Sarah Howell. If not, then the brother. And he evidently was of the Joseph Howell family, as he and Joseph were members of the same company of Militia in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina during Revolutionary War. This Joseph Howell of Mecklenburg was ancestor of the late Clark Howell of Atlanta, Ga., owner of the "Atlanta Constitution," a daily paper. The author believes that Burdick (Burdig) Howell was descended from John Howell of Bertie Co., N.C., who proved his rights in March 15, 1743, and listed "7 whites and 8 blacks." Joseph Howell aforesaid of Mecklenburg Co. Militia, was a grandson of the aforesaid John of Bertie. See Howell Family in "Addenda" to this book, showing descent from Welsh kings.

The late Reuben Flournoy Burch II of near Eastman, Ga., was a grandson of Charles Burch and wife Sarah Howell; and he told the author that they had eight children. He not only furnished names of those eight children, but told to whom they were each married except that in three instances he could not give the full names. These three "instances" were all of name of Hendricks (or Hendrix as it is often spelled). See "Hendricks Family" in the Addenda to this book.

Children of Charles Burch and wife Sarah Howell were:

- (1) John Burch born 1799 in South Carolina, (near Ninety Six); married in Laurens County, Ga., March 2, 1826, Lydia Hendricks, (sister to Josiah Hendricks, who married Amy Burch, see later.) They moved to Dale Co., Ala., before 1840. See "1850 Census," later on.
- (2) Reuben Flournoy Burch I born in Montgomery Co., Ga., 1802, died in 1856 or 1857, at his plantation home in the old New Hope Church Community, of Laurens County, Ga. He married in Laurens County, Ga., Dec. 7, 1826, Charlotte Cadwell. See "1850 Census," later on; also see "Reuben Flournoy Burch I (son of Charles) Family" for descendants of Reuben.
- (3) Amy Burch, born in Montgomery Co., Ga., in 1807, was living in 1850. She married Feb. 18, 1824, Josiah Hendricks. (The marriage is recorded in Telfair Co., Ga., Ordinary's office.) They moved to Alabama soon after marriage, and were living in Coffee Co., Ala., at 1850 Census. See later.
- (4) Edward Allen Burch (called Allen) was born in Mont-

Charles Burch (Son of Joseph II, Revolutionary Soldier) Family

gomery Co., Ga. (possibly) in 1812 or 1813. He married Ann Hendrix. They moved to Alabama and were living in Coffee Co., Alabama at 1850 Census. See census, (which gives all that the author has been able to learn about their descendants.)

(5) Littleberry Burch (called Berry); married Margaret Wright. No further record.

(6) Michael Burch (called Mike), married in Laurens County, Georgia, January 3, 1839, Susan Smith. They may have moved to Muscogee County, Ga. If so, he had died prior to "1850 Census," (which see). Susan Burch was there at that date with four children, the eldest of whom was of an age consistent with the above marriage date, if census was taken at the end of 1850, which was likely the case.

(7) Benjamin Burch, married a Hendricks. No further record. They evidently moved away.

(8) Charles Burch married a Hendricks, and evidently moved away; as his nephew, (R. F. Burch II.) could give no further record.

The above dates of marriage were copied from "History of Laurens County, Georgia" by Hart, pages 187 and 191. The following census records were copied by the author at the National Archives, Washington, D.C.

1850 Census, Muscogee Co., Ga.

Susan Burch, 32 female, born Wilkinson Co., Ga.

Susan Burch, 12 female, born Wilkinson Co., Ga.

Robert Burch, 10 male, born Wilkinson Co., Ga.

Richard Burch, 8 male, born Wilkinson Co., Ga.

Seaborn Burch. 6 male, born Wilkinson Co., Ga.

Note: Joseph Burch of Thomas County, Ga., drew land lot No. 48 in Ninth District of Muscogee County, Ga., in Lottery of 1828. (Record from office of Secretary of State, Atlanta.)

John Burch born in South Carolina about 1799, moved to Dale Co. Ala. (He was the son of Charles Burch and wife Sarah Howell.) John Burch married in Laurens Co., Ga. March 2, 1826, Lydia Hendricks who was born in 1809 in South Carolina. (She may have been a sister to Josiah Hendricks who married Amy Burch, sister to John).

1850 Census, Dale County, Alabama:

John Burch, 52 male, farmer, born South Carolina

Lydia Burch, 41 female, born South Carolina

Charles Burch (Son of Joseph II, Revolutionary Soldier) Family

Moses Burch, 18 male, born Georgia
Sarah Burch, 16 female, born Georgia
Olive Burch, 13 female, born Georgia.
David Burch, 10 male, born Alabama
Charlotte Burch, 8 female, born Alabama
Charity Burch, 7 female, born Alabama
Amy Burch, 5 female, born Alabama

Dale County, Alabama adjoins Geneva County, in which county live descendants of Michael Burch, a great uncle of above John Burch. See the "Michael Burch (Son of Joseph II) Family."

1850 Census Coffee County, Alabama:
Allen Birch, 37 male, farmer (blind) born Ga.
Ann Birch, 37 female, born S.C.
Littleberry Birch, 19 male, born Alabama
Josiah Birch, 8 male, born Alabama
Dicy Birch, 5 female, born Alabama
Charles A. Birch, 4 male, born Alabama

Above census is of Allen Burch, son of Charles and wife Sarah. 1850 Census for Coffee County, Ala., gives records for Amy Burch and her husband Josiah Hendricks, and their children, as follows:

Josiah Hendricks, 48 male, farmer, born South Carolina
Amy Hendricks, 43 female, born Georgia
Rebecca Hendricks, 18 female, born Alabama
Wesley Hendricks, 17 male, born Alabama
Martha Hendricks, 16 female, born Alabama
Samuel Hendricks, 14, male, born Alabama
Mary Hendricks, 13 female, born Alabama
Daniel Hendricks, 10 male, born Alabama
Charles Hendricks, 8 male, born Alabama
Louisa Hendricks, 6 female, born Alabama
Amanda Hendricks, 5 female, born Alabama
Lyia or Syia Hendricks, 3 months (male), born Alabama
Elender Birch, 8 female, born Alabama

(Note: Coffee County, Alabama adjoins both Dale and Geneva Counties. They are in the extremely south-east corner of Alabama.)

The following census records are for family of Reuben Flournoy Burch I (called Reuben) son of Charles Burch and wife

Charles Burch (Son of Joseph II, Revolutionary Soldier) Family

Sarah Howell who were married Dec. 4, 1798. One daughter, Piety Jane Burch, born 1830 had married Littleton Purvis, who also was born in 1830. One Son Mathias Adams Burch had not been born. He died when just getting grown, and never married.

Note: The author is undecided as to whether Sarah Howell, (wife of Charles Burch) was descended from John Howell, aforesaid, who removed from Virginia and lived in Bertie Co., N.C., or whether she was descended from Daniel Howell and wife Elsie Reading, as stated in "Howell Family in Wales and America," which see in this book.

*REUBEN FLOURNOY BURCH I (SON OF CHARLES
AND GRANDSON OF JOESPH I) FAMILY*

Reuben Flournoy Burch I was born in 1801, or 1802, in Montgomery County, Georgia, and died in 1856, or 1857, at his plantation home in the old New Hope Church Community of Laurens County, Georgia. His parents were: Charles Burch of South Carolina, and of Richmond, Montgomery and Laurens Counties, Georgia., who died in Laurens County, Ga., prior to December 19, 1833, when his wife Sarah, his son Allen, and Benjamin Tedder were appointed administrators of his estate. Charles married Dec. 4, 1798, Sarah Howell, with Burdig Howell as security to marriage bond, Richmond County, Ga. Charles Burch was ensign and his father Joseph was Captain of Militia in Montgomery Co., Ga., in 1800. (See Georgia Military Records, Montgomery Co., 1797-1800). For further ancestry of Reuben Flournoy Burch I see the "Charles Burch (Son of Joseph II, Revolutionary Soldier) Family" of Montgomery and Laurens Counties, Ga. Study early history of Burch family in Normandy (in Vol. I) showing royal descent. See the "Howell Family," in "Addenda" to this book, showing descent from Welsh Kings.

Reuben Flournoy Burch I, (called Reuben), married in Laurens County, Ga., Dec. 7, 1826 Charlotte Cadwell. (See page 287 of History of Laurens County, Georgia, by Hart for marriage.) She was born in 1811 or 1812, (see 1850 Census) and died in Dodge County, Georgia before 1900. Her parents were Allen Cadwell and wife _____ Cawley (or Cauley or Colley). See "Cadwell Family" in book: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I," by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

Reuben Flourney Burch I (Son of Chas. & Grandson of Joseph I) Family

Reuben Burch and wife Charlotte Cadwell lived in Laurens County, Ga., and had issue, viz:

(1) Charles Burch, born April 13, 1828, died March 1, 1918 at his plantation home near Jay Bird Springs, a few miles from Chauncey, Dodge County, Ga., and a few miles from the Telfair County line. He was twice married, but had no children by 2nd marriage to Ellen Harrelson. He married first, about the year 1852 Rebecca Yawn, and had issue, which see in "Charles Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch I) Family."

(2) Piety Jane Burch, born January 25, 1930; died at her home in Laurens County, Ga., in the 1880s (perhaps). She married in 1850 (or before) her cousin Littleton Burch Purvis, who was born in 1830, and was son of Richard Purvis and wife Sarah Burch who were married August 29, 1822. (See page 285 of History of Laurens County, Georgia, by Bertha Sheppard Hart.) They had issue, which see later.

(3) Amy Hasseltine Burch, born 1834, died at her home about two miles south of Eastman, Ga., in 1917, or 1918. She married about 1858 or 1859 William Jasper Buchanan (son of Joseph Buchanan of Montgomery County, Georgia, and his wife Ollie May.) They had issue, (q.v.) in "Amy Hasseltine Burch Buchanan . . . Family."

(4) Ann Jane Burch (called Ann) was born in 1840, or 1841; died Oct. 25, 1915 in Dodge County, Ga. She married in Laurens County, Thomas Ryals, and had issue (q.v.). He was son of William R. Ryals of Montgomery County, Georgia and 2nd wife Charlotte Clark. (William R. Ryals married first, on Feb. 22, 1828, Eliza Conner.)

(5) John Miles Burch (called John), was born Feb. 1846, and died in 1918 at Quitman, Georgia, at the home of his daughter Frances, wife of Marshall R. Darsey. John Burch married in Pulaski County, Ga., January 28, 1869, Edna Caroline Henson. See the "John Miles Burch Family of Pulaski Co., Ga., (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch I)", for children and other descendants of John Burch.

(6) Reuben Flourney Burch II, (called Reuben) was known in later life as "R. F. Burch, Sr.", to the general public. He was born in Laurens County, Georgia, Feb. 1, 1848; died at Eastman, Ga., Oct. 10, 1937; and married in Pulaski County, Ga., Sept. 19, 1867 Millie Ann Harrell, daughter of Willis Harrell and wife Sophia Hendley, who were married in Pulaski County, April 18, 1850. For their descendants see "Reuben Flourney Burch II (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch I) Family" of Dodge

County, Georgia.

(7) Leonard Lock Burch (called Len), born September 30, 1849, (was only six months old at "1850 Census", which see later.) He died March 3, 1926, at his home about a mile or so from Omega, Ga., Colquitt County, and is buried in the town cemetery at Omega. He married in Pulaski County, Ga., November 12, 1870 Wylantha Cadwell. For their descendants see "Leonard Lock Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch I) Family" of Colquitt County, Ga.

(8) Joseph Henry Burch (called Joe), was born in 1851, died June 9, 1903, in Dodge County, Georgia. He married about 1871, Millie Ann Sophia Jane Taylor of Pulaski County, Georgia, (daughter of William Taylor and wife Milley Hendley, who were married in Pulaski County March 4, 1852.) For their children and other descendants see "Joseph Henry Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch I) Family" of Dodge County, Ga.

(9) Mathias Adams Burch, born after 1851, died when just getting grown, and never married. He was named for Mathias Adams of Montgomery County, Ga., who was a particularly good friend of the family.

See "Marriage Records" in "History of Pulaski County, Georgia" for all Pulaski marriages given in preceding records. The Laurens Co. marriages are from History of Laurens County by Hart.

Of above sons of Reuben Flournoy Burch I, three of them were Confederate veterans, viz: (1) Charles Burch. (The author's father often spoke of Charles' service.) (2) John Miles Burch served in Co. K. 4th Ga. Regiment, and took part in several battles. He was considered very brave, by his comrades in service. For his service see page 125 of "History of Dodge County" by Mrs. W. P. Cobb. (3) Reuben Flournoy Burch II, served in Co. I, 4th Georgia Cavalry, and carried his own horse to use. He was in the three day Battle of John's Island in South Carolina. He entered service when only 16 yrs. of age. Page 135 of History of Dodge County, Georgia, gives his military record. He was, in 1932, (date the record was published) one of only three Confederate Veterans still living in the county.

The following census records were copied by the author at the National Archives, Washington, D.C.

1850 Census Laurens County, Georgia:

Littleton Purvis, 20 male, farmer, born in Georgia.

Reuben Flournoy Burch I (Son of Chas. & Grandson of Joseph I) Family

Piety J. Purvis, 20 female, born in Georgia.

1850 Census Record, Laurens County, Georgia:

Reuben Burch, 48 male, farmer, real estate \$3,000.

Born in Georgia.

Charlotte Burch, 38 female, born in Ga.

Charles Burch, 23 male, born in Ga.

Hasseltine Burch, 16 female, born in Ga.

Ann Jane Burch, 9 female, born in Ga.

John M. Burch, 5 male, born in Ga.

Reuben F. Burch, 3 male, born in Ga.

Leonard L. Burch, 6/12 yrs. male, born in Ga.

Piety Jane Burch, (called Piety), was born in Laurens Co., Georgia, January 25, 1830; and died at her home in Laurens County in the 1800s (perhaps). She was the daughter of Reuben Flournoy Burch I, and his wife Charlotte Cadwell who were married Dec. 7, 1826. She married in, or prior to 1850, Littleton Burch Purvis, who was her first cousin, once removed. (He was born in Laurens Co., Ga., in 1830 and was killed in Virginia, March 11, 1864, while serving in the Confederate States Army. His parents were: Richard Purvis born in North Carolina in 1764, was living in Laurens County, Georgia at the "1850 Census"; and his wife Sarah Burch, who died prior to that census; and married in Laurens County, August 29, 1822. Sarah Burch was daughter of Joseph Burch II Revolutionary Soldier of Ga., who was killed by Indians in spring of 1818). Piety Jane Burch, and husband Littleton Burch Purvis, lived in Laurens County, Ga., and had issue, viz:

(1) Reuben Burch Purvis (called "Fed") born May 2, 1851, living in 1945, at Alamo, Wheeler Co., Ga. He married Sallie E. Howell of Laurens County, Ga.

(2) Amey Purvis born March 16, 1854; married Dec. 13, 1873, Isaac Parker (called "Pete").

(3) Elizabeth Purvis, born June 1, 1856, died December 10, 1869.

(4) Charles Purvis born Oct. 9, 1858, died in Nov. 1921; married February 24, 1876, Eliza Ryals, (daughter of William R. Ryals of Montgomery County, Ga., and his 2nd wife Charlotte Clark.) See "Ryals Family."

(5) Littleton Burch Purvis born January 9, 1862, living near Helena, Ga., in 1945; married January 24, 1891, Mary Ann Taylor, daughter of Reuben W. Taylor and wife Charity Burch, who were married in Pulaski Co. Ga., July 14, 1867. See "Tay-

lor Family", and the "John Burch (Son of Joseph II) Family".
(6) Charlotte Purvis born May 5, 1854, died ——— and is buried at Vilula Church, Dodge County, Ga. She married 1st in Dodge County, Ga. November 27, 1878 John Ryals who was her first cousin; (no children). She married 2nd, about 1881 Frank D. Cobia, who was born in S.C., died in Dodge County, Ga. about March 1910.

For other descendants of Piety Jane Burch and husband Littleton Purvis see: "Sarah Burch Purvis (Daughter of Joseph Burch II, Revolutionary Soldier) Family."

Ann Jane Burch and husband Thomas Ryals lived in a section which in 1870 became a part of Dodge County, Georgia. They had issue, which see in: "Ann Jane Burch (Daughter of Reuben Flourney Burch I) Family."

Note: When reference was made to a family genealogy, and it is not listed in this book, it will be found in Vol. I or in "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I", (or Vols. II and III) by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

*AMY HASSELTINE BURCH BUCHANAN
(DAUGHTER OF REUBEN FLOURNOY BURCH I)
FAMILY*

Amy Hasseltine Burch born in Laurens County, Georgia about 1834, (was listed as 16 yrs. of age at 1850 Census), and died in March 1917, or 1918, in Dodge County, Ga. Her parents were: Reuben Flourney Burch I, born in Montgomery County, Ga., in 1801 or 1802, died in Laurens Co., Ga., in 1855 or 1856; and wife Charlotte Cadwell, who was born in Wilkinson Co., Ga., in 1811 or 1812, died in Dodge Co., Ga., prior to 1898, (probably), and married Dec. 7, 1826, (the marriage being recorded in Laurens Co., Ga., in "Book D. Marriage Records 1811-1836"). For further ancestry see "Charles Burch (Son of Joseph II Revolutionary Soldier) Family."

Amy Hasseltine Burch married about 1859, in Laurens Co., Ga., William Jasper Buchanan. He was born in Montgomery Co., Ga., and died June 6, 1913 at his plantation home a couple of miles south of Eastman, Dodge Co., Ga. His parents were Joseph Buchanan and wife Ollie May. (Joseph Buchanan married again, prior to 1864 Ann Hutto.) See the "Buchanan Fam-

ily of Montgomery and Telfair Counties, Ga.”; also “Buchanan Family in Scotland and America”, showing royal affiliation, and a genealogy of great antiquity. These genealogies are in book: “Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I” by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

Amy Hasseltine Burch and her husband William Jasper Buchanan lived for long years, (most of their wedded life), at their plantation three miles above the present town of Eastman, Ga. They moved, in their old age, to a place adjoining the plantation of their son Reuben Buchanan, which was about two miles south of Eastman, Ga. They had issue, viz:

(1) John Joseph Miles Buchanan (called John) born Feb. 5, 1860, died Sept. 21, 1939; married in Dodge Co., Ga., January 22, 1882, his first cousin Charlotte Ryals, and had issue, (q.v.). He married 2nd Lizzie (Daniel) Smith of Laurens Co., Ga. No children by 2nd marriage.

(2) The Rev. William Harrison Buchanan (called Harris) born January 25, 1862; married in Dodge Co., Ga., Feb. 17, 1884 Selma E. M. Coleman, and had issue, (q.v.)

(3) Leonard Buchanan; died young.

(4) Reuben Flournoy Buchanan, (called Reuben) born Dec. 18, 1865, was living in Miami, Fla., in April 1944. He married in Dodge Co., Ga., Sept. 24, 1893 Ida Ross McMullan, widow of Gus McMullen. They lived about two miles south of Eastman, Ga., and had issue, (q.v.)

(5) Annie Beulah Buchanan (called Anne), born April 26, 1867, died Sept. 15, 1930, was married three times. First, in Dodge Co., Ga., Dec. 10, 1882 to Thomas Miles; 2nd in Dodge Co., Ga., July 28, 1889 to Duncan Samuel McEachen; 3rd on June 5, 1899 to Wm. H. O'Malley husband of her deceased sister, Lillie Buchanan. There was issue by first two marriages, (q.v.).

(6) Charlotte Buchanan (called Lottie) born Dec. 31, 1869, is living in Eastman, Ga.; married in Aug. 1888 Richard Barnes Edwards, of Virginia, and had issue, (q.v.).

(7) Lilla Buchanan ——— died in 1898, or 1899, married 1st in Dodge Co., Ga., July 1890 Ab. Batchelor; married 2nd on Nov. 3, 1894 in Dodge Co., Ga., William H. O'Malley, an Irishman, who removed to Eastman, Ga., Dodge County. There was no issue by first marriage. By 2nd marriage there was a daughter Lillie O'Malley who married — (No further record.) The O'Malleys lived at Eastman, Georgia, and died there.

(8) James Monroe Buchanan married in Dodge Co., Ga., July

16, 1896, Maude Lashley, half sister to Ida Ross McMullen who married Reuben F. Buchanan. There was issue (q.v.).

John Jos. Miles Buchanan aforesaid married twice. There were no children by 2nd marriage to Lizzie (Daniel) Smith. John Buchanan's first wife Charlotte Ryals was born —, and was the daughter of: Thomas Ryals, who was born in Montgomery Co., Ga., in 1835, died at his home in Dodge Co., Ga., about 1898 or 1900 (perhaps); and his wife Anne Jane Burch, who was born in Laurens Co., Ga., in 1841, and died in Dodge Co., Ga., Oct. 25, 1915. Paternal grandparents of Charlotte Ryals were: William R. Ryals, born in North Carolina about 1799, died May 4, 1863 in Montgomery Co., Ga., (while on a visit to a brother); and his 2nd wife Charlotte Clark who was born in Ga. about 1810, died —; married about 1832. Both of them were natives of Montgomery Co., Ga. Paternal great grandparents of Charlotte Ryals were: William Ryals, Revolutionary Soldier born in N.C., Feb. 1, 1748, died at his home in Montgomery Co., Ga., Feb. 1, 1828; and his wife Edith Childs born in 1755, died in Montgomery Co., Ga., in 1835, married in 1772 or 1773. See "William Ryals (Revolutionary Soldier) Family."

John J. M. Buchanan and wife Charlotte Ryals lived in Dodge Co. Ga. They had about eighteen children, some of whom died young. The author has been unable to ascertain names of all. They include the eleven below:

- (1) William Julian Buchanan (called Bill); born about 1883, died in 1937; married in Dodge Co., Ga., June 24, 1906 Kennie Jackson, (born about 1890, daughter of Benjamin Jackson who died about 1917, and wife Perry Lidlow.) They had issue, (q.v.).
- (2) Ben Adjer Buchanan married Fleta Carr, on March 4, 1905, Dodge Co. Ga.
- (3) Ida Buchanan (deceased before 1945); married Wes Purvis.
- (4) Tom Buchanan; married Minnie Johns.
- (5) Lindy Ann Buchanan, died before 1945; married Rev. Warren Watson.
- (6) Richard B. Buchanan (called Dick) married Ann —.
- (7) Liza Buchanan; married Oscar Smith. They live near McRae, Ga.
- (8) Orren Buchanan. (This must be the one called Tony, who married Maude —.)

(9) Harlow Buchanan, married Margaret Dixon of McRae, Ga. They have a daughter, Coline Buchanan born about 1933, perhaps.

(10) Gussie Buchanan ;married William Daniel or William Smith. They live near McRae, Ga.

(11) Johnny Buchanan, married Annie Evans. They live near McRae, Ga.

Children of William Julian Buchanan and wife Kennie Jackson are:

(1) Birdie Bell Buchanan born Nov. 20, 1907; married Nov. 12, 1922 William Frank Yeomans, (son of Bill Yeomans of Chauncey, Dodge Co., Ga., and his wife ———) : They have issue, (q.v.).

(2) Allen Rabey Buchanan born Oct. 13, 1909; married Oct. 10, 1930 Mary E. Smith, (daughter of John Smith and wife ———, who live near Eastman, Ga.) They have issue. (q.v.)

(3) Josie Lee Buchanan born Nov. 20, 1912; married Bob Bussell of South Carolina.

(4) Johnnie Dell Buchanan born Nov. 20, 1915; married April 28, 1934, her first cousin Albriston Edwards (called Britt). They have a son: James Edwin Edwards, born May 9, 1937. See 'Edwards Family.'

(5) Annie Maude Buchanan born June 11, 1918, married in Sept. 1940, O. B. McVey, of Chauncey, Ga., Dodge Co. They have a son: Bobby James McVey.

(6) Charley Yedwell Buchanan, born Nov. 24, 1920.

(7) Clyde Buchanan born Feb. 20, 1922; married Claude McVey.

(8) Mary Frank Buchanan born January 6, 1928, died Feb. 2, 1928.

(9) Mertice Ione Buchanan born Oct. 16, 1927.

Birdie Bell Buchanan and her husband William Frank Yeoman live in Dodge Co., Ga., and have following children:

(1) Fred Hulert Yeomans born Oct. 10, 1923. (2) Bobbie Lee Yeomans born Oct. 22, 1925. (3) Gladys Mae Yeomans born Nov. 3, 1927. (4) Ben Williams Yeomans born April 1, 1929. (5) Leroy Yeomans born March 31, 1931.

Allen Rabey Buchanan, and his wife Mary E. Smith live in Dodge County, Ga., and have children, viz: (1) Opal Buchanan born about 1936. (2) Buddy Buchanan born about 1938. (3) Carolyn Buchanan, born about 1940. (4) A child (could not

learn name) born about March or April 1944.

The Rev. William Harrison Buchanan (called Harris), was born in what is now Dodge Co., Ga., January 25, 1862, was living near Eastman, Ga., in spring of 1944, and is the son of Wm. Jasper Buchanan and wife Amy Hasseltine Burch, who were married about 1859, perhaps. Harris Buchanan married Feb. 17, 1884, Selma E. M. Coleman, who was born Feb. 15, 1867, died in Dodge Co., Ga., April 24, 1941. Her parents were Robert Coleman of Louisville, Jefferson Co., Ga., and his first wife Elizabeth W. Clemons, who died Oct. 12, 1879. Robert Coleman married 2nd _____ and moved to Little Rock, Arkansas, where he died. The Rev. Wm. Harris Buchanan and wife Selma Coleman, lived in Dodge Co., Ga. Their children were, viz:

(1) William Fisher Buchanan born January 27, 1885; married in Dodge Co., Ga., June 20, 1909, Frances Dora Evans, and had issue, (q.v.).

(2) Charlie Calhoun Buchanan born Aug. 24, 1886; married in Dodge Co., Ga., June 13, 1904 Mamie Thompson, and had issue, (q.v.).

(3) Lillie Viola Buchanan, born Oct. 6, 1888, died Dec. 24, 1933; married 1st Robert Hemphill (no children); married 2nd Mitchell Griffin, and had children (q.v.).

(4) Alice Vance Buchanan born March 27, 1890; married Nov. 7, 1904, Robert Thomas Murphey, and had issue, (q.v.).

(5) Rubie F. Buchanan born May 30, 1891, died June 20, 1892.

(6) Calous Davis Buchanan born Dec. 23, 1893; married 1st on August 14, 1909, Sherman Robertson, who died Nov. 7, 1918; married 2nd, in 1927, Robert Hood, who died Feb. 2, 1934, and had issue, (q.v.).

(7) James Edward Buchanan born Dec. 1, 1898; married Feb. 13, 1913 Elizabeth Taylor. They have one child: Elton Jackson Buchanan born Aug. 1, 1940.

(8) Quincy Albert Buchanan born April 27, 1902; married August 6, 1940 Mrs. Birdie Hill Edwards, (born in 1919).

The records for children of the Rev. Wm. H. Buchanan were furnished in the Spring of 1944 by him. The records for his other descendants were furnished in Spring of 1944 by Mrs. Wm. Fisher Buchanan of near Eastman, Ga.

William Fisher Buchanan was born in Dodge Co., Ga., January 27, 1885, and is the son of the Rev. Wm. Harrison Buchanan and wife Selma Coleman, who were married Feb. 17, 1884.

He married in Dodge Co., Ga., June 20, 1909, Frances Dora Evans. She was born Nov. 30, 1888 and is the daughter of John Decatur Evans, born April 25, 1852, died Aug. 3, 1925; and his wife Rebecca Sapp, born 1861, died April 7, 1938, who were married in Pulaski Co., Ga., May 23, 1875. Maternal grandparents of Frances Dora Evans were: Luke Sapp of Pulaski Co., Ga., and his wife _____. Paternal grandparents of Frances Dora Evans were: Elisha Evans and his wife Martha Weathersby. The Evans' were originally from North Carolina. (Perhaps this Elisha Evans is the one who married in Pulaski Co., Ga., May 18, 1848, Mary Bush. He may have married later Martha Weathersby. See page 483 of History of Pulaski Co., Ga. On page 557 of Pulaski Co. History are Sapp marriages, including four of the name of Luke. See "Sapp Family.")

William Fisher Buchanan and wife Frances Dora Evans live near Eastman, Georgia. Their children are:

(1) Azelee Buchanan born June 14, 1910; married Dec. 12, 1936 Jack Holcomb, and had issue, (q.v.)

(2) Esther Ruth Buchanan born Feb. 22, 1914; married Nov. 18, 1933 Ellis Brown, the son of Ott Brown and wife Caroline Wiggins) and had children: (a) Bobby Ray Brown born Nov. 3, 1935; (b) Carolyn Arlette Brown born Sept. 3, 1939; (c) Thelma Gayle Brown born April 6, 1944.

(3) Milton Reuben Buchanan born June 6, 1916; married January 16, 1937 Alma Holcomb, (born Dec. 7, 1917, sister to Jack Holcomb above). Their children are: (a) Willie Frances born July 16, 1938; (b) Geraldine born Feb. 28, 1941; (c) Charlotte Juanelle born June 25, 1943.

(4) James Winston Buchanan, born Dec. 8, 1919; married Feb. 16, 1944 Lois Hedden of Hawkinsville, Ga., but originally of Chattanooga, Tenn. He was in the army when these records were furnished in 1945, by his mother, and his address was: Pvt. James W. Buchanan A.S.N. 3444-1627 Co. D. 780th A.M.P. Hth Bn. Fort Ard. California. He entered service Sept. 16, 1942. (Lois Hedden's parents are John Hose Heddin, born June 6, 1897 and wife Ella Louise Miolen, born Sept. 6, 1906, married in 1923.)

(5) Juanita Buchanan born Oct. 5, 1922; married Aug. 29, 1944 Paul Henley, Jr. of Athens, Georgia, (who was born July 31, 1924.)

Azalee Buchanan and her husband Jack Holcomb are parents of: (1) Patricia Ann Holcomb born Oct. 7, 1939; (2)

Jacquiline Vadis Holcomb born Oct. 23, 1941; (3) William Randel Holcomb born Oct. 20, 1943. Jack Holcomb is son of Sam Holcomb, born Oct. 25, 1879 died Nov. 25, 1924; and his wife Mattie Lou Singletary who was born January 15, 1895, married November 1904. Paternal grandparents of Jack Holcomb were: William Holcomb and wife Mary Holland. (Note: The History of Pulaski Co. Ga. lists a number of Holland marriages, the earliest for year 1823.)

Charles Calhoun Buchanan was born Aug. 24, 1886, and is the son of the Rev. Wm. Harris Buchanan and his wife Selma Coleman, who were married Feb. 17, 1884. He married in Dodge Co., Ga., June 13, 1904, Mamie Thompson. They lived in Dodge Co., Ga., and had children, viz: (1) Ulcie R. Buchanan married Eunice Yeomans. They live in Birmingham, Ala., and have children (of which the author has no record). (2) Bruce Buchanan. (3) Aubrey Buchanan, in Birmingham, Ala. (No further record.) (4) Charles Calhoun Buchanan, Jr. (5) Jeanette Buchanan, in Birmingham, Ala. (No further record.) (6) Zelta Buchanan.

Lillie Viola Buchanan, born Oct. 6, 1888, died Dec. 24, 1933, was daughter of the Rev. Wm. Harris Buchanan and his wife Selma Coleman, who were married Feb. 17, 1884. Lillie Viola Buchanan had no children by 1st marriage to Robert Hemphill. By 2nd marriage to Mitchell Griffin, she had children, viz: (1) Charlie Lamar Griffin, born July 26, 1915, died Nov. 17, 1918. (2) Louise Griffin, born ____; died 1919. (3) Gussie Bernice Griffin born Aug. 11, 1917; married _____. (4) Jeanette L. Griffin born Aug. 29, 19____. (5) Obarry Griffin born 1924. (6) Julian Griffin born 1926.

See page 38 of History of Pulaski Co., Ga., for Mitchell Griffin, Lieutenant in War of 1812 and Indian War. He was killed by the Indians in the Spring of 1818. (He served under Capt. John Willcox, who had a granddaughter to marry Yancey Griffin.) Evidently he was ancestor of Mitchell Griffin who married Lillie Viola Buchanan Hemphill. There was a Mitchell Griffin who was one of the first settlers of Telfair Co., Ga., year 1810. See History of Telfair County by Mann, page 9. There were several Griffins in first Juries to serve in that county, years 1810 and 1811. See page 23 of above history.

Alice Vance Buchanan was born March 27, 1890, and is the daughter of the Rev. Wm. Harris Buchanan and his wife Selma

Coleman, who were married Feb. 17, 1884 (the marriage being recorded in Ordinary's Office at Eastman, Dodge Co., Ga.). She married on Nov. 7, 1904 Robert Thomas Murphy and had three children: (1) Cecil Wilkins Murphey born Oct. 31, 1907; not married when these records were furnished by his uncle Wm. F. Buchanan's wife, which was about 1944 or 1945. (2) Mary Selma Murphey born Oct. 14, 1911; married Nov. 10, 1926, Charlton Ritch and had children: (a) Christine, born July 1927; (b) Mary Selma. (3) Alice Martha Murphey born Sept. 17, 1928.

Colous Davis Buchanan was born Dec. 23, 1893, and is daughter of the Rev. Wm. Harris Buchanan and his wife Selma Coleman, who were married Feb. 17, 1884. Colous Buchanan and her 2nd husband, Robin Hood, had no children. By her first marriage, Aug. 14, 1909 to Sherman Robertson, (who died Nov. 17, 1918) she had children as follows: (1) Harris H. Robertson born May 16, 1910. (2) Carlton C. Robertson born April 6, 1911. (3) Sherman Artrelle Robertson born January 16, 1913, died Sept. 2, 1913. (4) Trelle Hazel Robertson born June 14, 1914. (5) Aubrey Tillman Robertson who died July 13, 1917. (6) Shem Robertson born May 5, 1919.

Reuben Flournoy Buchanan was born on his father's plantation about three miles above Eastman, Ga., Dec. 18, 1865, and was living in Miami, Florida in 1944. He is son of Amy Hasseltine Burch and husband William Jasper Buchanan who were married about 1859, in Laurens Co. Ga. He married in Dodge County, Georgia September 24, 1893 Ida Belle (Ross) McMullan, widow of Napoleon Augustus McMullen, who was born 1851, and died January 22, 1890 in a railway accident. She was born in Pike County, Georgia, June 16, 1865, died in Dodge Co., Ga. June 20, 1943. Following is her ancestry. Parents: Robert Ross and wife Bolemia Ann Virginia Powell, who was born June 8, 1839; died in Dodge Co., Ga. July 20, 1912. (After Robert Ross died she married E. Brad Lashley who was born about 1817, died May 19, 1906, in Dodge Co., Ga. See "Powell-Ross Family of Ga." in book: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. III" by Marilu Burch Smallwood.) Maternal grandparents: James Lafayette Powell, and wife Lucinda Jackson who was born in 1818. Maternal great grandparents: Hardy Powell was born in N.C. (or S.C.), about the year 1773, died in Monroe Co., Ga. in 1825; and his wife Sarah Horn who was born 1780, died 1863 at Griffin, Ga. Also: John Jackson and wife

Mary Burdine. Maternal gr. gr. grand parents: Henry Burdine who died in 1821, and his wife Mary Beall, who died in 1849.

Reuben Flourney Buchanan, and wife Ida Belle (Ross) McMullen, lived on his plantation about two or three miles south of Eastman, Georgia, and their eight children were all born there. They are:

- (1) Ollie Mae Buchanan, born Aug. 3, 1894; died in 1899.
- (2) William Jefferson Buchanan, born May 27, 1896; married Oct. 17, 1921 Maggie Emma Hambrick, and had issue (q.v.).
- (3) Gertrude Louise Buchanan, born Oct. 20, 1898; married March 11, 1917 Joseph Henry Mullis, Jr.
- (4) Rossie Leslie Buchanan, born Feb. 15, 1903; married March 24, 1915, Roy J_____ Hambrick, (brother to Maggie Emma Hambrick who married W. J. Buchanan), and had issue, (q.v.).
- (5) Reuben Flourney Buchanan, Jr., born Feb. 13, 1905; died in May 1905.
- (6) Effie Clyde Buchanan (twin) born Feb. 19, 1906; married Nov. 8, 1939 Clarence William Jones. They live in Dodge County, Ga., and have no children. See the "Jones Family of Va., and Ga.," in book "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I" for ancestry.
- (7) An infant son (twin) born Feb. 19, 1906; died Feb. 22, 1906.
- (8) Berta George Buchanan, born Nov. 20, 1908, is an invalid.

For children of Ida Belle (Ross) McMullen and her first husband Napoleon Augustus McMullen, see Powell-Ross Families in book: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families Vol. III", by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

Maggie Emma Hambrick (wife of William Jefferson Buchanan) was born April 28, 1904 in Alabama. Her brother, Roy Jefferson Hambrick, who married Rossie L. Buchanan, was born Feb. 15, 1899. Their ancestry is as follows: Parents: John Wesley Hambrick, born Feb. 11, 1858; and wife Emma Leonora Singleton born Feb. 10, 1867; married Feb. 8, 1888. They lived first in Alabama, then at Stone Mountain near Atlanta, Ga., until about 1909, when they removed to Dodge County, Georgia. Paternal grandparents: John McKeiver Hambrick, of Decatur, Ga. born 18____, died 1901; and wife Rebecca Veal of Stone Mountain, Ga., who died latter part of War Between States. Maternal grandparents: John Washington Singleton of South

Amy Hasseltine Burch Buchanan (Dau. of Reuben F. Burch I) Family

Carolina born Oct. 1838, died June 12, 1905; and wife Edith Harriet Ray of South Carolina, died 1934, born 1847. Maternal great grandparents: Jefferson Singleton and wife Theresa Ann Dickens. Both died in early part of War Between States.

William Jefferson Buchanan (called Jeff) and wife Maggie Emma Hambrick live in Dodge County, Georgia, near Eastman. Their children are:

(1) Rachel Floye Buchanan, born Oct. 17, 1922; married Sept. 17, 1942 Ivan Paul Lusk, who was born Oct. 31, 1918, and was serving in World War 2, in 1944 as Captain in Air Corps. (See his Dutch-Irish genealogy later on.)

(2) Walter Jefferson Buchanan, born Nov. 18, 1927.

(3) Betty Jean Buchanan, born Oct. 7, 1935; died Feb. 19, 1939.

(4) Ernest Eugene Buchanan born Dec. 7, 1937.

Following is ancestry of Ivan Paul Lusk, who married Rachel Floye Buchanan. Parents: Wayne Grotemut Lusk, born Jan. 18, 1894; and wife Gertrude Huberta Loesser, born June 13, 1894; married June 16, 1915. They lived in Denver, Colorado in 1944. Paternal grandparents: Burt Lusk married in July 1887 Nellie Grotemut, who was born Nov. 18, 1867, died Oct. 27, 1937. Maternal grandparents: William Lambert Loesser, born May 16, 1867, died Feb. 9, 1921; and wife Jacoba Vander Groef, who was born Dec. 6, 1869, died Sept. 19, 1937, and married January 19, 1888. Maternal great grandparents: Adrian Vander Groef, born 1836 died 1920; and wife Huberta Unter Den Linden, who was born in the Netherlands in 1840, died 1888, and married in the Netherlands. Maternal gr. grandparents: Edouard Loesser, born in Berlin, Germany in 1834, died 1922; and wife Wilhelmina Uhe, born in Hartz Mountains, Germany in 1836, died 1904; married in Germany, date unknown. Paternal great grandparents: Harrison Lusk, born 1834 died 1912; and wife Mary Oulds, born in Dublin, Ireland 1839, died 1919; date of marriage unknown. Paternal great grandparents: John Grotemut, born in the Netherlands in 1831, died 1916; and wife Elisabeth Van Lantegen, born in the Netherlands in 1844, died 1913; married in Holland, date unknown.

Rossie Leslie Buchanan and husband Roy Jefferson Hambrick, who were married in Dodge County, Ga., March 24, 1915, were living in Miami, Florida in 1944. Their children are:

(1) Audrey Elain Hambrick married Frederick Riis-Hansen

(of Royal Dutch ancestry, they say). They were living in Atlanta, Georgia in 1944, and had one child: Barbara Ann Riis-Hansen, born Nov. 5, 1940.

(2) John McKiever Hambrick. (3) Lenora Ellen Hambrick.

Gertrude Louise Buchanan, born Oct. 20, 1898; and husband Joseph Henry Mullis, Jr. who were married March 24, 1915 were living in Miami, Florida in 1944 and had three children: (1) Joseph Henry Mullis (2) Emily Eugene Mullis married a Hinson from Key West, Florida, and had a son: Michael Jefferson, (or Jeffery). (3) Reba Clyde Mullis.

Annie Beulah Buchanan was born April 26, 1869, died Sept. 15, 1930, the daughter of William Jasper Buchanan and wife Amy Hasseltine Burch who were married about 1859. She was married three times. She married first, in Dodge Co., Ga., Dec. 10, 1882, Thomas Myles; married 2nd. Duncan Samuel McEachen; married 3rd in Dodge Co., Ga. June 5, 1899 Wm. O'Malley (who died April 17, 1904 at their home in Eastman, Ga.) By first marriage she had two children:

(1) Minnie Myles borne in Dodge Co., Ga., married Charlie Montgomery and had children; (but the author has been unable to learn their names.) Montgomery was a noble family, whose ancestor went into England with the Conqueror.

(2) Cora Myles married in Dodge Co., Ga., Clem Evans of Dodge County. (He was related, in some way to Maude Lashley, who married James Monroe Buchanan, Uncle of Cora Myles.) They had five children, viz:

(1) Alton Evans, married ____.

(2) Josephine Evans married Harvey Powell. They live at Eastman, Ga. (and have children: (a) Verna Lee Powell, who married Buddy Cooper. (b) Opal Powell born about 1929, perhaps. (c) Reno Powell, born about 1931, perhaps).

(3) Janie Lee Evans born May 5, 1915; married Sept. 1928, Ernest Franklin Johns. (They have children: (a) Joseph Franklin Johns born Jan. 30, 1930; (b) Betty Louise Johns born Oct. 31, 1932; (c) Bobbie Thomas Johns born March 26, 1937. (d) Randal Johns, born Aug. 28, 1940).

(4) Herman Evans (no further record).

(5) Beatrice Evans born April 9, 1927; married Sept 5, 1942, Luke Thomas Smith, (who was born Jan. 18, 1922).

Annie Beulah Buchanan's 2nd husband Duncan Samuel McEachen, died in Pulaski Co., Hawkinsville, Ga., in 1914. (They were divorced, but the author does not know the date.) They

lived in Dodge Co., Ga., and had three children, viz:

(1) Beatrice McEachin married in Dodge Co., Ga. Dec. 11, 1904 Joseph May. They had children including a daughter who married Jim Giddens. They live near Eastman, Ga., but did not reply to letter.

(2) James Arthur McEachin born ____; married Oct. 21, 1917, Mary Lizzie Anderson and had issue, (q.v.)

(3) Charlotte McEachin (called Charlie); married in Dodge Co., Ga., Feb. 6, 1909 George Durham. They were divorced; she married 2nd _____. Children by first marriage were: (1) Irene Durham married 1st Elliott Laughinghouse of Jacksonville, Fla., and had two children: (a) Francis, born about 1933; (b) Richard, born about 1938. She married 2nd Earl E. Darnell of Jacksonville, Fla. They live in Jacksonville, and have a son: Earl E. Darnell, Jr., born about 1942. (2) Paul Durham; no further record, except that he had been married several times.

(3) Russell Durham, married Helen _____. They live in Jacksonville, Fla., and have a son: Carey Durham born about 1941.

(4) Roy Durham, is married, lives in Jacksonville, Fla., and has several children. (No further record.) (5) Arthur Durham. (No further record.) (6) Millie Durham married William Bronson Fish. They have two children, whose names the author did not learn.

(Above records for children and grandchildren of Annie B. Buchanan and her husbands Thomas Myles, and Duncan McEachin were furnished in 1945 by her niece Annie Edwards Willbanks, of Eastman, Ga.)

James Arthur McEachin and wife Mary Lizzie Anderson moved from Dodge Co., Ga. to Unadilla, Ga., on June 11, 1923. They still live there, and have children, viz: (1) James Arthur McEachin, Jr., born March 28, 1919. (2) Marvin Louis McEachin born Feb. 8, 1921. (3) Otis Leroy McEachin born Oct. 10, 1922. (4) Eloise McEachin born January 5, 1924. (5) Emmit McEachin born May 24, 1926. (6) Mary Lee McEachin born Dec. 12, 1929. (Three of above sons were in World War II. No further record. This information for James Arthur McEachin's family was furnished by him, in Feb. 1946.)

Charlotte Buchanan (called Lottie) was born near the present town of Eastman, Dodge Co., Ga., on Dec. 21, 1869 and was living in Eastman, Ga., in 1945 (when these records were furnished by her daughter Annie Edwards Wilbanks of Eastman.) She married, as first wife, in August 1888, Richard

Barnes Edwards (called Dick). He was born in Virginia, (near Suffolk?) Oct. 15, 1858; was living in New Orleans, 1945; and is the son of Albriston Edwards (called Britt) and his wife Annie Howell, who were born in Va., and died in Va. (Note: The Howell family was descended from Welsh kings. See "Howell Family".) Charlotte Buchanan and husband Richard Barnes Edwards lived in Eastman, Ga., and had seven children, viz:

(1) Sallie Claire Edwards born Oct. 17, 1889; married about 1909 James Parker Whedbee (called Jim), of near Holland, or Suffolk, Va. They live in Holland, Va., and had one child: James Parker Whedbee, Jr., born in Holland, Va., about 1910, died May 1934. (See Whedbee genealogy in "Some Colonial and Revolutionary Families in N.C., Vol. II, by Marilu Burch Smallwood.)

(2) Albriston Edwards (called Britt) born May 31, 1892 is a veteran of World War I, having served in France 18 months; was in battles of St. Mahiel and Argonne Forest; was Pfc., 6th Inf. Co. C., 5th Division. He married at Eastman, Ga., April 28, 1934 his cousin, Johnnie Dell Buchanan. They live at Eastman, Ga., and have one son: James Edwin Edwards, born May 9, 1937.

(3) William Julian Edwards (called Julian) born June 15, 1895; married July 1, 1931, Leone Marie Brill. They were living in 1945 in Denver Colorado. (She was born Sept. 22, 1898 at Appleton, Wis., and is the daughter of Edward John Brill born July 25, 1877 and his wife Mary Magdalene Althenhofen (called Lena) born Sept. 3, 1879. Julian Edwards was, for long years, a member of the U.S. Standing Army, and served in World War I.

(4) Howell Barnes Edwards, (called Howell) was born Aug. 8, 1897; married 1st in Tuskegee, Ala., on July 6, 1921, Kathleen Earle Grimmett. They were divorced. He married 2nd, in Dillon, S.C., June 11, 1931, Frances Christian, who was born at Lascassas, Tenn., Nov. 2, 1911. There was issue by both marriages, (q.v.).

(5) Mills Henry Edwards, born Feb. 7, 1901; married in Dodge Co., Ga., April 21, 1940, his cousin Clyde Buchanan.

(6) Annie Virginia Edwards born May 30, 1905; married on Nov. 3, 1928, at McRae, Ga., John Taylor Wilbanks, Jr., and had issue, (q.v.).

(7) Aileen Edwards born Feb. 25, 1908; married April 3, 1937, Ralph Porter Estes, of Ft. Pierce, Fla. They have one

child: Hayden Elizabeth Estes born July 12, 1939. (Ralph Porter Estes is son of: Ralph Waldo Estes, of around Cape Cod, Mass., and his first wife George Mae Porter of Texas.)

Howell Barnes Edwards married 1st on July 16, 1921 Kathleen Grimmett of Tuskegee, Ala. (See her interesting genealogy, furnished by her, in Feb. 1946.) By this marriage there were two children, viz:

(1) Richard Barnes Edwards born in Denver, Colorado, Sept. 30, 1922; died in Tuskegee, Ala., Feb. 1, 1934.

(2) Elizabeth Taylor Edwards born in Tuskegee, Ala., Aug. 31, 1925; not married in 1946, and was living with her mother in Tuskegee, Ala.

Howell Barnes Edwards had by 2nd marriage to Frances Christian, three children, viz:

(3) Howell Barnes Edwards, Jr., born in Honolulu, Hawaiian Islands, March 25, 1933.

(4) Carol Ann Edwards born June 30, 1937, at Man Hamon, New York.

(5) Robert Preston Edwards born in Atlanta, Ga., January 15, 1939, died June 12, 1942.

The following is ancestry of first wife of Howell Barnes Edwards, and a record of their two children. The data was furnished by her in a letter from Tuskegee Alabama, Feb. 21, 1946 to the author; and is given verbatim, except for a few deletions. (The paragraphs were run together by the author.): "My maiden name was Kathleen Earle Grimmett. I was born in Tuskegee, Alabama on December 16, 1906. Howell and I were married in Tuskegee on July 6th, 1921. There were two children by this marriage, Richard Barnes Edwards (called Dickie boy) who was born in Denver, Colorado on September 30th, 1922, died in Tuskegee on February 1st, 1934. Elizabeth Taylor Edwards was born in Tuskegee, Alabama August 31st, 1925, is unmarried in Feb. 1946 and is employed by the US Government at Montgomery, Alabama, where she is at the present time. My parents were Carlieze Segrest and Thomas Harrison Grimmett. I do not recall their exact birth dates but Mother was fifty-nine when she died in February 1940, therefore her birth date should have been 1880. Father died in January 1937 and was sixty-one when he died. They were both born near Tuskegee, Alabama and died here. They were married in March 1899. They had only two children. I am one, my sister the other.

She was christened Carlieze Grimmett for my mother. She is married to Dr. Hugh Crawford, lives now in Atlanta, and has no children. My maternal grandparents were David Lemuel Segrest and Elizabeth Taylor. I do not know their date of birth nor when they married, but the latter was shortly after the end of the War Between the States. My maternal grandmother died December 14, 1914, and my maternal grandfather on September 15, 1915. They lived all their married life in and near Tuskegee, and were one of the pioneer families of this (Macon) County. My maternal grandfather was Pennsylvania Dutch. His forebears were members of the 'Black Dutch Colony' and they later migrated to North Carolina to raise cotton. When cotton raising there became unprofitable because of the poor land production, his family moved to Alabama, (which was then still a territory), by ox team. We have in our possession a deed granting to my great grandfather a tract of land in the territory of Alabama which is signed by the Indian Chief, Tuscaloosa. Of course, you know the history of the Creek Indians in this section, and how they were finally pushed back past the Mississippi River. This tract of land granted to my great grandfather was near Tuskegee at a place called Chehaw, which is now the railroad junction for Tuskegee, where they originally settled in this state. My maternal great grandfather, my own grandfather and my grandfather's younger brother, all fought together in the War Between the States. My great grandfather was killed at the Battle of Seven Pines. My grandfather's younger brother, who was too young for anything but a drummer, died of pneumonia following measles at Fredericksburg, Maryland. My grandfather was the only one of that family to survive the war. His mother had died in the meantime and if he had other brothers and sisters, I do not know about them. My maternal grandmother was born in County Antrim, Ireland, and her mother and father, grandmother and grandfather, one brother and two sisters came to this country during the 'Irish potato famine.' She was the youngest in the family and they arrived in America when she was only a year old. They landed at New Orleans. My great, great grandmother was very ill during the crossing from malnutrition and they feared she would die at sea. However, she did live until they reached New Orleans and was buried there. They had to sell their few pieces of family silver and their Irish Linen sheets to get money to bury her. I don't know exactly how they came to get to Alabama, but they did. My great, great grandfather lived for a few years after they came to America and is buried in the

cemetery at Tuskegee. He was the first Robert Taylor. My great grandfather was Robert Taylor, the second. My mother's brother was Robert Taylor, the third. He had one son who was Robert Taylor Segrest, and he now has a little son, also Robert Taylor Segrest. My great grandmother was Catherine Warnock. I don't remember my great great grandmother's name, but I am sure part of it was 'Kathleen or Katheryn'. On my paternal side, we are from the Stricklands of Georgia. That is a very well known family and you perhaps already know something of their history. There were two Strickland brother originally, who came to this country in the early sixteen hundreds from Kent, England. Rumor has it that they were both members of the King's Court and were exiled from England to America because of some political affiliation frowned upon by the King. Anyway, the two brothers, Samuel and Jacob, were the forebears of all the Stricklands so numerous throughout Georgia, Alabama and the Carolinas. My paternal grandmother was Sophia Jane Strickland. Her older sister, Mary Strickland, married Thomas Harrison Grimmett. My own grandmother married a Yankee who was killed in six weeks after she married and she was ostracized by her family as a result of this alliance. She went to live with her older sister, Mary, and later, after the War ended, married her sister's husband's younger brother, James Alexander Grimmett. I know little of my father's paternal history, except that the Grimmetts and Stricklands were related, and it is quite possible that originally the 'Grimmetts' were the 'Gwinnetts'—A family wellknown in Georgia at the time. This information is very sketchy but without referring to old records which I do not have handy it is the best I can do from memory. You can see from this that on both sides of the family our history goes back to pre-Revolutionary days. On both sides of the family, particularly my father's side, the history has been very colorful and interesting. My paternal grandmother was one of the belles of the county and was known throughout south Georgia for her red haired beauty. We have an old oil of her, done when she was about fourteen, in a green dress with green slippers. As I told you she was red haired, and she was as pretty as Scarlett O'Hara any day. I omitted telling you that my paternal grandparents are both dead. My grandfather died in May 1915, my grandmother in January 1927. Except for a short time when they lived in Mobile, they lived all their lives near Tuskegee. My maternal grandfather farmed all his life and my paternal grandfather was a politician. He was three times sheriff of this county,

three times postmaster, and was with the Internal Revenue Service when he lived in Mobile. Like all the other members of the family he was a member of the Confederate Army and was with Lee when he surrendered at Appomattox Courthouse. Jeff Davis, President of the Confederacy, was often a visitor in my paternal grandmother's home. We have an old silver cup from which he drank wine when he was on his way to Montgomery to take the oath of the Confederacy as its president. My paternal grandmother had only one brother, Dr. Solomon Strickland, who was killed at Shiloh. Besides her sister, Mary, she had only one other sister, Lydia, who was for years and years instructor of violin at Brenau College, Gainesville, Ga. She is now dead and left only one daughter, who lives in Gainesville." (End of quote, from letter of Kathleen E. Grimmett Edwards.)

Annie Virginia Edwards was born May 30, 1905, and is the daughter of Charlotte Buchanan and her husband Richard Barnes Edwards who were married in August 1888. She married at McRae, Ga., Nov. 3, 1928 John Taylor Wilbanks, Jr., who was born June 10, 1903, at Steen, Miss. (His parents were: John Taylor Wilbanks born in Banks Co., Ga., March 6, 1871, died Feb. 28, 1920 at Lumber City, Ga.; and his wife Icie Nancy Lou Savage, born June 8, 1872, died Nov. 19, 1944, at Lumber City, Ga.) Annie Virginia Edwards and her husband John Taylor Wilbanks, Jr., live in Eastman, Ga. They have two children: (1) Carlize Rhetta Wilbanks, born August 12, 1929. (2) Juana Jean Wilbanks (called Jan) born Feb. 18, 1935.

James Monroe Buchanan (called James) born in Dodge Co., Ga., was living in Atlanta, Ga. about 1945, and is the son of William Jasper Buchanan and wife Amey Hasseltine Burch, who were married about 1859. He married in Dodge Co., Ga., July 16, 1896, Maude Lashley, who was born in Dodge Co., Ga., Sept. 9, 1878 died May 18, 1944 at her home in Atlanta Ga., (to which place they moved, from Dodge Co., Ga., about 1930, or before). Her ancestry is as follows. Parents: E. Bradford Lashley, who was born in 1817 died in Dodge Co., Ga., May 19, 1906; and his wife Bolemia Ann Virginia (Powell) Ross, called "Lone", who was born in Pike Co., Ga., June 8, 1839, died in Dodge Co., Ga., July 20, 1912, married about 1887, or 1888, perhaps. Maternal grandparents of Maude Lashley were: James Lafayette Powell who died in Pike Co., Ga. (perhaps); and his wife Lucinda Jackson, who was born in 1818. Maternal great grandparents of Maude Lashley were: John Jackson(went to

Texas during the "gold rush", and died out there); and his wife Mary Burdine, who was the daughter of Henry Burdine who died in 1821; and his wife Mary Beall who died in 1849. Also: Hardy Powell, born in N.C., or S.C. about the year 1773, died in Monroe Co., Ga. in 1824; and his wife Sarah Horn, who was born in 1780, died in 1863 in Griffin, Ga., Spaulding County. See "Powell Family".

James Monroe Buchanan and wife Maude Lashley, lived in Dodge County, Ga., until their children were grown, then moved to Atlanta, Ga. Their six children are:

- (1) Ola V. Buchanan married 1st in Dodge Co., Ga., July 12, 1918 Ben J. Sapp, son of Dave Sapp and wife _____ and had a son Van Sapp born about 1930. She married 2nd, William C. Savage. They live in Atlanta, Ga.
- (2) Jimmie Buchanan married 1st. Bill Dillard. They had no children, but adopted one. She married 2nd J. W. Brookshire.
- (3) Iris Buchanan married Colvin Thompson, son of William Henry Thompson, called "Pat," who was born Feb. 17, 1860, died in the Daniel Church Community of Dodge County, Ga., Dec. 17, 1914; and his wife Minerva Harrell. See "Thompson Family" and "William Harrell (Son of Levi, Revolutionary Soldier) Family." They had no children.
- (4) Fred M. Buchanan was living with his parents in May 1944. No further record.
- (5) Willie Bradford Buchanan; died prior to May 1944.
- (6) Cal Buchanan, who served in U.S. Army during World War 2. No further record.

Note: For the ancestry of Savage family, showing descent from nobility, see "Some Colonial and Revolutionary Families of North Carolina, Vol. I", by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

ANN JANE BURCH RYALS (DAUGHTER OF REUBEN FLOURNOY BURCH I) FAMILY

Ann Jane Burch was born in Laurens County, Georgia in 1840 or 1841, died in Dodge County, Ga. Oct. 25, 1915 and was the daughter of Reuben Flournoy Burch I and his wife Charlotte Cadwell who were married in Laurens County, Georgia, Dec. 7, 1826. See the "Reuben Flournoy Burch I (Son of Charles) Family" for further records. Ann Jane Burch married in Laurens County, Ga. about 1857 Thomas Ryals, who was born in Montgomery County, Ga. in 1835, died in Dodge Co., Ga. before

1898, perhaps. (The author, who was born in 1888, recalls having seen him at least once. It made a deep impression, as he wore a black pad over an eye which had been put out by a bullet, while he was serving in Confederate States Army. See History of Dodge County, Ga., page 129 for his service in the "49th Georgia" during War Between States.)

Following is partial ancestry for Thomas Ryals: Parents: William R. Ryals born in North Carolina about 1799, died May 4, 1863, while on a visit to a brother in Montgomery County, Ga., and is buried there at Dead River Cemetery; and his 2nd wife Charlotte Clark. They lived in Montgomery County, Ga., until after 1850 Census, but removed to Homerville, Clinch County, Ga., where they were living at 1860 Census. See the "William R. Ryals (Son of William, Revolutionary Soldier) Family." Paternal grandparents: William Ryals, Revolutionary Soldier born in North Carolina, Feb. 1, 1748 died in Montgomery County, Georgia, Feb. 1, 1828, and is buried at Dead River Cemetery; and his wife Edith Childs who was born in 1755, died in Montgomery County, Ga. in 1835. William Ryals served in the Second North Carolina Regiment during Revolutionary War.

Ann Jane Burch and her husband Thomas Ryals lived in that part of Laurens or Montgomery County which later became a part of Dodge County, Ga. (Dodge County was created, by Act of the General Assembly of Georgia on Oct. 26, 1870, from portions of Laurens, Pulaski, Montgomery and Telfair Counties. See page 27 of "History of Dodge County, Georgia" by Mrs. W.P. Cobb). Their six children were:

(1) John Ryals married in Dodge County, Ga., Nov. 27, 1878, Charlotte Purvis, (his first cousin. She was the daughter of Littleton Purvis born 1830, and his wife Piety Burch, born 1830, who was sister to Ann Jane Burch who married Thomas Ryals). They had no children. After John Ryals' death Charlotte married Frank Cobia, and had children. See "Sarah Burch Purvis (Daughter of Joseph Burch II) Family."

(2) Charlotte Ryals, married in Dodge Co., Ga. January 22, 1882 John Joseph Miles Buchanan. They were first cousins. His parents were: Wm. J. Buchanan and wife Amy Hasseltine Burch, who was sister to Ann Jane Burch who married Thomas Ryals. See "Amy Hasseltine Burch Buchanan (Daughter of Reuben Flournoy Burch I) Family" for descendants of Charlotte Ryals.

(3) William Nathan Ryals married first in Dodge County,

Ann Jane Burch Ryals (Daughter of Reuben Flourney Burch I) Family

Ga., May 8, 1884, Mary Gladden. (She was the daughter of James Gladden originally of Washington County, Ga., and his wife Sarah Frances McLeod.). William Nathan Ryals married 2nd (?). See "McLeod Family in Scotland" showing royal descent.

(4) Orion Ryals born Feb. 14, 1864, died Oct. 11, 1937; married in Dodge Co., Ga., Nov. 20, 1884, Janie Dunn, and had issue, (q.v.).

(5) Eliza Ryals was living in Jesup, Ga. in 1945, but failed to answer a questionnaire sent by the author. She married William Simmons.

(6) Hamilton Ryals (called Hamp), died about 1943, married Sarah Ellen Harrelson, daughter of Henry Hugh Harrelson and wife Ruth Burch, who was the daughter of John Burch. See the "John Burch (Son of Joseph Burch II) Family"; also the "Harrelson Family." Children of Hamilton Ryals and wife Sarah Ellen Harrelson are: (a) Ruth Ryals married Ashley Clark, (Son of Andy Clark). She had two children, and died. No further record.. (b) Jeff Ryals. (No further record.) (c) Renfroe Ryals, served in the army, during World War II. No further record. (d) A daughter. No further record.

Note: The author did not know how to get in touch with but few of the descendants of Ann Jane (Burch) Ryals, and had no replies from fully half of those.

William Nathan Ryals and his wife Mary Gladden, (who were married May 8, 1884) lived in Dodge County, Ga. Their children were: (1) Annie Ryals married Murdoch Oliver. (2) Lantie Ryals (3) Eliza Ryals (called "Liza") married Ben Grimes. (4) Morgan Ryals (5) Etta Ryals married _____ Breedlove. (6) Viola Ryals. (7) Nina Ryals. (8) Viva Ryals. (9) Lillian Ryals.

Orion Ryals was born Feb. 14, 1864, died Oct. 11, 1937; and was the son of Thomas Ryals and wife Ann Jane Burch. He married in Dodge Co. Ga. Nov. 20, 1884 Nancy Jane Dunn. She was born June 22, 1865, died June 3, 1942, and was the daughter of Joel Dunn, Confederate Soldier who died in Virginia during War Between States, and wife Jane Evans who were married in Pulaski Co., Ga. Dec. 20, 1850. See "Dunn Family". Orion Ryals and wife Nancy Jane Dunn lived in the Rock Branch Church Community of Dodge County, Ga. Their children were as follows:

Ann Jane Burch Ryals (Daughter of Reuben Flournoy Burch I) Family

- (1) Ann Jane Ryals born Sept. 18, 1885; married April 17, 1904 Calphrey B. Branch of Laurens County, Ga. They live at Empire, Ga., and have issue, (q.v.).
- (2) Johnnie Ryals born March 20, 1887; married Sept. 13, 1903 Adger McDavid Pace. They live in Lawrenceburg, Tenn.; and have issue, (q.v.).
- (3) Carrie Ryals born Nov. 11, 1888, died Aug. 11, 1939; married Joe H. Coney. They lived at Trilby, Florida.
- (4) Reuben Flournoy Ryals born Oct. 8, 1890, died April 1, 1938; was married three times. First to Essie Powell, on Sept. 24, 1919; 2nd to Alma Forrest; 3rd to Lizzie Stanley. He had issue by second marriage, (q.v.). The author has not learned if there were issue by the other marriages.
- (5) Flora Ryals born July 30, 1892; married in Dodge Co., Ga., May 15, 1909, Early H. Powell. They live in Atlanta, Ga., and have children including a daughter who married Alvin Gaynes, and lives in Atlanta, Ga.
- (6) Alice Viola Ryals (called Viola) born May 5, 1894; married E. Burris Godfrey. They lived in Cochran, Ga., at date of Feb. 1946, when these records were furnished by her brother Norman Ryals.
- (7) Edna Earl Ryals (called Edna) born Nov. 5, 1896; married Stewart A. Graham. They live on Route 1, Chauncey, Ga., Dodge County.
- (8) Orion Gordon Ryals (called Orion), born March 2, 1899; married Hazel Wilson. He lives on Route 2, Eastman, Ga., Dodge County.
- (9) Norman W. Ryals born Dec. 23, 1901, married April 7, 1921 Feral N. Nixon. They live in Atlanta, Ga.; and have a daughter, Norma Lou Ryals, born Nov. 2, 1928.
- (10) Charlie Ryals born May 26, 1904; died June 4, 1907.
- (11) Christopher Columbus Ryals (called Columbus) born April 16, 1907; married Julia Powell. They live on Route 1, Chauncey, Ga. She is daughter of William Henry Powell and wife Mary Ellender Driggers, who was born in Dodge Co., Ga., Nov. 2, 1874, married in Dodge Co., May 27, 1890. Paternal grandparents of Julia Powell were: Clay Powell and wife Nannie _____. Maternal grandparents of Julia Powell were: Thomas Jefferson Driggers, born April 10, 1851, died April 5, 1890; and his wife Sarah A. Burkhalter, born Aug. 21, 1850, died April 5, 1890, who were married in Montgomery Co., Ga., January 8, 1874. Maternal great grandparents of Julia Powell were: Nellie Purvis and husband Jeff Burkhalter. (He died July 6, 1878).

Maternal gr. gr. grandparents of Julia Powell were: Richard Purvis, born in N.C., in 1764, was living in Laurens County, Ga. at the 1850 Census; and his wife Sarah Burch, whom he married in Laurens County, Ga., Aug. 29, 1822. She died before "1850 Census." See "Sarah Burch Purvis (Daughter of Joseph Burch II) Family."

Adjer McDavid Pace, above, was born in Pelzer, Greenville Co., South Carolina, Aug. 13, 1882 and is the son of Reuben Pinckney Pace and wife Louiza Huff, who removed from S.C. to Ga., and settled about the year 1900, or before, in Dodge County, Ga. Paternal grandparents of Adjer McD. Pace were: Silas Pace and wife ____ Staton. Silas Pace was son of Jonathan Pace, who was son of Burl Pace who removed from Va., and settled near Saluda, N. C., about the year 1750. These records were furnished by Adjer McDavid Pace. See "Pace Family" for early English Ancestry of the family. Adjer M. Pace and wife Johnnie Ryals have three children, viz: (a) Monroe (b) Gwendal (c) Birdie Bell.

Ann Jane Ryals was born in Dodge Co., Ga., Sept. 18, 1885 and is the eldest child of Orion Ryals and his wife Nancy Jane Dunn, who were married in Dodge Co., Ga., Nov. 20, 1884. She married in Dodge Co., Ga., April 17, 1904, Calphrey B. Branch. He was born April 25, 1885 died Nov. 26, 1936; and was the son of Isham Branch of Laurens Co., Ga., near Dublin, and his wife Fannie Fuller. Note: There was an Isham Branch, who married in Laurens Co., Ga., Oct. 9, 1851 Elizabeth Gaines. Perhaps he was married 2nd to Fannie Fuller. Paternal grandparents of Calphrey B. Branch were: Duncan Branch, Confederate Soldier and wife Carrie (Peter D. Branch married in Laurens Co., Ga., Sept. 30, 1819 Caroline Matilda Miller.) Maternal grandparents of Calphrey B. Branch were: Samuel Day Fuller who died prior to Dec. 3, 1858; and wife Eleanor Kendrick whose will made Dec. 3, 1858, was probated in Willcox County, Ga., Oct. 10, 1859. See Kendrick ancestry going back to 1731 in "Fuller Family of Willcox and Turner Counties, Ga.," in book "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I", by Smallwood. (Revolutionary Soldiers who lived in Laurens Co., Ga., included: James Branch whose name was on the Cherokee Land Lottery in 1838. See page 230 of "Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers in Ga." by Mrs. H. H. McCall. See "Branch Family" for other data.)

Ann Jane Ryals and her husband Calphrey Branch lived first

Ann Jane Burch Ryals (Daughter of Reuben Flourney Burch I) Family

in Laurens County, Ga., then in Dodge County, but spent most of their married life in Wheeler County, Ga. She now lives on Route 1, Empire, Ga., a few miles from Eastman, Ga. Their children are, viz:

(1) Blidge Branch born in Laurens Co., Ga., May 19, 1906; married about June 1932 Minnie Pearl Gaylord of Dodge Co., Ga., the daughter of J. Gaylord and wife Dorothy Howard. They have children: (a) Olene, born January 16, 1936; (b) Laurette, born April 14, 1938.

(2) Clio Branch born December 25, 1907, married Austin Ray. They are divorced. They had a daughter: Dorethia Ray born April 26, 1926; married April 26, 1944 Tom Watson Hardy. (He was born Oct. 2, 1925, and is the son of Alfred A. Hardy and wife Bertie Harrison.)

(3) Esther Alline Branch born January 20, 1910; married Matthew Collins of Wheeler Co., Ga., near Alamo. They live at Plant City, Fla., and have children: (a) Susie born Sept. 3, 1926. (b) "L. A." Collins; (c) Lizzie Mae; (d) Odessa. (The children were all born in Wheeler Co., Ga.)

(4) Myrtle Branch, born March 28, 1912; married Andrew J. Williams of Tryon, Ga., and had a daughter: Audrey Jane Williams.

(5) Eli Branch born May 31, 1915; married January 15, 1939 Irene Harrell (daughter of Clayton Harrell of Dodge Co., Ga., and wife Missie Burnham, who were married in Dodge County, Ga., May 12, 1907. They live a few miles from Eastman, Ga., and have children: (a) Edith born January 1941 (b) Phillip Estes Branch born June 21, 1943. See the Wright Harrell Family in book: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. II" by Smallwood.

(6) Bascom Branch born Feb. 9, 1918; married about 1941 Baskie Yancey, of Dodge County, Ga., the daughter of William Yancey and wife Corinne ____.

(7) Henry Branch born May 8, 1921, volunteered for military service on Jan. 5, 1940; and was killed Nov. 2, 1942. He was a Sergeant in the Service Co., 14th Infantry, Canal Zone. He never married.

(8) Birdie Ree Branch born Oct. 27, 1924; not married about 1945-46.

(9) Calphrey B. Branch (called "C. B.") born Feb. 15, 1927.

Note: The foregoing records for descendants of Ann Jane (Ryals) Branch were furnished by her in the summer of 1945 or 1946. She also furnished records for her husband, his parents,

and his paternal grandparents.

Reuben Flournoy Ryals, aforesaid, born Oct. 8, 1890, died April 1, 1938, married as first husband Alma Mae Forrest, dau. of William Henry Forrest and his wife Sallie Alma (Grimes) Harrell. They had one child: James Forrest Ryals, who later assumed the name of Underwood, after his mother married secondly, Green Beacham Underwood from De Funiak Springs, Fla. They live in Jacksonville, Fla. James Forrest Ryals Underwood entered U.S. Air Corps, and was First Lieut. He had been missing in action over Germany since July 11, 1944. He went overseas in May 1944. He married _____ Theresa Tinsley from Jacksonville, Fla., dau. of L. C. Tinsley, Sr., and his wife Armittie Washington who is descended from the same family as George Washington. The author has no further record of him. These records were furnished by his mother's sister.

Sallie Alma (Grimes) Harrell, aforesaid, was born Sept. 3, 1862, died June 17, 1921. She married first (as 2nd wife) Capt. John A. Harrell. She was daughter of: Hiram Grimes, who died in Civil War; and his wife Amelia Burch, who was born in Montgomery Co., Ga., Dec. 9, 1847, and died in Dodge Co., Ga. Sept. 6, 1925. (Amelia married 2nd, on March 6, 1873, Willis Daniel Harrell.) See the "Willis Daniel Harrell (Son of Benjamin I) Family" and the "Alfred Littleberry Burch I (Son of Joseph II) Family."

Eliza Elizabeth Ryals (called Eliza) was born in Dodge County, Ga., and was the daughter of Thomas Ryals who was born in Montgomery County, Ga., in 1835, died after 1890, and his wife Ann Jane Burch, who was born in Laurens Co., Ga., in 1841, died in Dodge Co., Ga., Oct. 25, 1915. She married William Franklin Simmons, who was born in Laurens Co., Ga., died in February 1925, and was the son of William James Simmons and wife who was possibly a Tripp. (Note: the marriage records of Laurens Co. Ga., for years 1809 to 1855 include only one Simmons marriage, viz: John W. Simmons and Penelope Miller, Feb. 24, 1827. See "History of Laurens Co., Ga.")). Eliza Ryals and her husband William F. Simmons lived near Chauncey, Ga., Dodge Co., and had children, viz:

- (1) Thomas Franklin Simmons; married 1st in February 1918, Nellie Allen, who died Nov. 11, 1918; He married 2nd Fannie Spoon. They live near Helena, Ga., and have issue (q.v.)
- (2) Melton Simmons, married Bennie _____. They live at Gray,

Ga., and have eight children, whose names the author did not learn.

(3) William Lee Simmons, born June 19, 1902; married Sept. 19, 1926 Sallie Ryals. They live at Alamo, Ga. (or Glenwood), Wheeler County. Their children are: (a) William Lee Simmons, Jr. born Sept. 26, 1927; (b) Doris, born Dec. 12, 1928; (c) Mary, born Nov. 15, 1932.

(4) Bertha Simmons, not married (when these records were furnished by wife of Wm. Lee Simmons, which was about 1945). She and her mother live at Jesup, Ga.

(5) Charlie Simmons is married, and lives in Macon, Ga. (No further record of him.)

(6) Orian Simmons married Melba _____. They live at Jesup, Ga. He was in Service, World War II. (No further record.)

(7) Eddie Simmons married Dot _____. They live in Washington, D.C., and have a son: Eddie Earl.

Sallie Ryals, aforesaid wife of Wm. Lee Simmons, was born Oct. 20, 1908, and is the daughter of Lonnie Henry Ryals and wife Lula Clements of Wheeler Co., Ga. Maternal grandparents of Sallie Ryals are: Andrew Clements (called Andy), and his wife who was a Cook.

Thomas Franklin Simmons (called Tom), above, married 1st Nellie Allen who died Nov. 11, 1918, daughter of Shepard Allen (called Shep) and his wife _____. They had a son who died at birth, Nov. 11, 1918. He married 2nd. Fannie Spoon. She was born July 3, 1900, in Wheeler Co., Ga., and is the daughter of James Durant Spoon and wife Rossie Lee McBride. They live near Helena, Ga., and have children, viz:

(1) Bertha Alda Simmons born June 9, 1922; married in Dec. 1945 Hugh Giddens, of Jacksonville, Ga.

(2) Thomas Franklin Simmons, Jr. (called "T. F."), born Sept. 1, 1927; married January 5, 1946, Eunice Humphrey. They live on Rt. 1, Helena, Ga.

(3) Therman Lavaine Simmons born Dec. 3, 1931.

(4) Fannie Yvonne Simmons born March 31, 1935.

(5) An infant, died at birth.

(6) Waynon Simmons (twin) born June 4, 1939.

(7) Wyman Simmons (twin) born June 4, 1939.

For other descendants of William Ryals, Revolutionary Soldier, see book: "Burch Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. III" by Marilu Burch Smallwood. Any other family genealogy, to which

reference has been made, will be found in the aforesaid "Vol. III" or Vols. I and II by Smallwood, or in the "Addenda of Allied Families" in this Burch book.

*CHARLES BURCH (SON OF REUBEN
FLOURNOY BURCH I) FAMILY*

Charles Burch, who furnished some of earliest records for Burches in Georgia, was born in the New Hope Church Community of Laurens County, Georgia, April 13, 1828 and died March 1, 1918 at his plantation home near Jay Bird Springs, Dodge County, Ga. He was the eldest child of Reuben Flourney Burch I, who was born in 1801, or 1802 in Richmond or Montgomery County, Georgia, died in Laurens County about 1856 or 1857; and wife Charlotte Cadwell who was born in 1811 or 1812, died before 1898, and married Dec. 7, 1826. See "Allen Cadwell (Brother to Martin) Family." Paternal grandparents of Charles Burch were: Charles Burch, who died at his plantation home in Laurens Co., Ga., before Dec. 19, 1833, and his wife Sarah Howell who died after 1833, and married in Richmond County, Ga., in 1798. Paternal great grandparents of Charles Burch were: Joseph Burch II Revolutionary Soldier who moved from Richmond Co., Ga., to Montgomery County, Ga. before 1800 (He owned 1200 acres of land in Montgomery, at date 1806. See Tax Digests of Ga., by Ruth Blair.)—He was killed by Indians, in Irwin Co., Ga. (where he owned land), in the spring of 1818; and wife ——. Joseph Burch was married four times.

Charles Burch served as Road Commissioner of 349th Disct., Dodge County, Ga. He was appointed at the May Term of Court 1871, and again at the March Term 1873. He was one of the pioneers of Dodge County which was formed in 1870 from parts of Laurens, Pulaski, Telfair, and Montgomery Counties. He served in the Confederate States Army, from 349th District of Pulaski Co., Ga. (History of Pulaski . . . page 268.) "Book Q. Deed Records," Laurens Co., Ga., Page 343: "Deed from Green B. Knight Dec. 11, 1845 to Charles Burch of Laurens County . . . part of Lot No. 57 . . . in 13th Disct. of Wilkinson now Laurens County." Book Q. page 344: "Green B. Knight deed to Charles Burch 11th Dec. 1845 in 13th Disct. of Wilkinson, now Laurens County. Lot No. 58. Witnesses (to both deeds) were Francis M. Clark, and Samuel Miller, J.P.

Charles Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch I) Family

Charles Burch was married twice but had no children by second marriage. He married first, about 1853 Rebecca Yawn. He married 2nd, on Dec. 17, 1891 Sarah Ellen Harrelson, the daughter of William Harrelson who was born about 1801, and his wife Elizabeth Clark born about 1811, who were married in Montgomery County, Ga., May 2, 1826. See "Harrelson (Har-alson) Family." Rebecca Yawn, the first wife of Charles Burch, was born in Telfair County, Ga., 1833, and died April 22, 1875. She was the daughter of Ephraim Yawn who was born in Va., or N.C., in 1804 or 1805, died in Telfair Co., Ga., and his wife Christian Currie who was born in N.C., in 1811 or 1812, died in Telfair County, Ga., Aug. 19, 1884, and was the daughter of William Currie and wife _____. See "Currie Family," and "Yawn Family."

Charles Burch and wife Rebecca Yawn lived in that part of Telfair or Laurens County which, in Oct. 1870, became a part of Dodge County. They had nine children, viz:

(1) Annie Burch, born Feb. 19, 1854, died Oct. 1, 1881; married April 21, 1881 Moran A. Bullard. No issue.

(2) Reuben Burch born June 1, 1856, died May 18, 1886; never married.

(3) Christian Burch, born Oct. 4, 1858, died April 12, 1926; married in Nov. 1880 James Andrew Coleman. They lived near Jay Bird Springs, Dodge Co., Ga., and had issue. (q.v.).

(4) Charlotte Burch, born Oct. 24, 1861; married Feb. 5, 1880 John Wells Coleman. They lived near Jay Bird Springs, Dodge County, Ga., and had issue, (q.v.).

(5) Charles Burch (called Charlie) born Feb. 7, 1864; died Dec. 27, 1935, married February 23, 1896, Viola Dunn. They lived near Jay Bird Springs, Ga., and had issue, (q.v.).

(6) Flora Burch, born Aug. 24, 1866, died at her home in Milan, Ga., April 9, 1921; married Dec. 11, 1884 Enoch Bullard. They lived in Abbeville, Ga., and had issue, (q.v.).

(7) Ephraim Burch (called Eph), born March 5, 1869, died June 9, 1918; married Feb. 6, 1890, Sallie Coleman. They lived near Jay Bird Springs, Ga., and had issue, (q.v.).

(8) Clay Burch, born June 20, 1871; died June 25, 1908; never married.

(9) Frances Burch, born April 4, 1875, married Sept. 30, 1894 William Henry Brown (called Will). He was born Sept. 18, 1871 died at his home a few miles from Helena, Ga. His ancestry is as follows. Parents: James Brown and wife Theresa English (called "Treasie"). Maternal grandparents: William

Charles Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch I) Family

English and wife Elizabeth Livingston, who were married in Pulaski County, Ga., Oct. 5, 1843. Paternal grandparents: Henry Brown, who was born about 1818 or 1819 in Ga., and his wife Kesiah Yawn. They were living in Montgomery County, Ga., at "1850 Census." Paternal great-grandparents: Jesse Brown born about 1794 or 1795 in South Carolina, and his wife Polly _____, who was born about 1795 or 1796 in Georgia. They were living in Montgomery County, Ga., at the 1850 Census. See "Brown Family." Other paternal great-grandparents of William Henry Brown were: James Yawn born in South Carolina Aug. 15, 1795, died Dec. 10, 1875 at his plantation home, a few miles from Chauncey, Ga., Dodge County; and his wife Lucy Poole, who was born in South Carolina, April 5, 1803, died Feb. 10, 1888, in Dodge Co., Ga. (Both are buried on their plantation, which is now owned by their descendants.) See "Yawn Family."

Frances Burch and her husband William Henry Brown lived on a farm near Chauncey, Ga., Dodge County, and had the following children:

- (1) Marie Viola Brown, born July 23, 1895; married Arthur Allen, and had issue, (q.v.).
- (2) James Horace Brown, born Aug. 11, 1897; married Mattie Lou Riner of Telfair Co., Ga., and had issue, (q.v.).
- (3) Ruby Brown married in 1938, William J. McCarter of Annapolis, Md. They live in Maryland. (No children, at date of 1944, when these records were furnished by her mother.)
- (4) Velma Eunice Brown, born Oct. 21, 1902; died Oct. 7, 1926; never married.
- (5) Mildred Louise Brown, born Dec. 21, 1907; married James Freeman McCarty, and had issue, (q.v.).
- (6) William Francis Brown, born April 27, 1911; married Mildred Leona Bradley, and had issue, (q.v.).
- (7) Fredda Christian Brown, born Feb. 14, 1914, died Dec. 8, 1915.

Children of Marie Viola Brown and her husband Arthur Allen:

- (1) Willie Gladys Allen, born Nov. 18, 1915, married Carley Low and had children: (a) David Edison Low born Aug. 18, 1935 (b) Melba Edith Low born Oct. 12, 1936 (c) Curtis Jason Low born May 30, 1938 (d) Bennie Carlie Low born April 19, 1944.
- (2) Arthur Helton Allen, born July 21, 1921. At date of May 1944 he was in the U.S. Army Air Force (World War II), and

Charles Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch I) Family

was stationed at Keesler Field, Mississippi. (His address: Pfc. Arthur H. Allen No. 2133 Hq. and Hq. Sq. AAFTS.)

Children of James Horace Brown and wife Mattie Lou Riner are: (1) Mabel Vandine Brown born July 2, 1926. (2) Horace Carlson Brown, born July 2, 1926, served in U.S. Navy in "World War II." (3) Glen English Brown, born Sept. 12, 1927. (4) Jacqueline Rachel Brown born Feb. 1, 1932.

Mildred Louise Brown and husband James Freeman McCarty have children, viz: (1) Blanche, born Dec. 1, 1928. (2) Robbie Francis born June 1930 (3) Florence born April 8, 1932. (4) Martha Clyde, born Oct. 23, 1934 (5) Alice born Nov. 15, 1936. (6) Ralph Alvin, born Feb. 21, 1941, died when ten days old. (7) James Donald born Oct. 31, 1943.

Children of William Francis Brown and wife Mildred Leona Bradley: (1) Maurice Alvin born April 13, 1934. (2) Martha Elizabeth born Aug. 2, 1935. (3) Thomas Franklin born Feb. 27, 1938. (4) Elton Louis born Oct. 28, 1942.

See "Brown Family" for McCarty ancestry, also other in-law records.

Christian Burch was born Oct. 4, 1858, in a part of Telfair, or Laurens County which later became a part of Dodge County, and died at her home near Jay Bird Springs, Dodge County, Georgia April 12, 1926. She was daughter of Charles Burch and his first wife Rebecca Yawn, who were married about 1853. She married in November 1880 James Andrew Coleman, who was born after "1850 Census", in Laurens County, Ga., and died in Dodge County, Ga. His ancestry follows. Parents: William Andrew Coleman born in 1826, or 1827; and his wife Priscilla Wright, born in 1828 or 1829, who were married about 1845, or 1846, (perhaps). They were living in Laurens Co., Ga., at the 1850 Census with one child: Sarah, 3 yrs. old. (Should be Sabra.) William Andrew Coleman, was (perhaps) the son of Josey Coleman and wife Edna Elizabeth Bedingfield who were married in N.C., and came to Laurens Co., Ga., about 1818. (See page 318 of History of Laurens Co., Ga. by Hart.) Maternal grandparents: Abel Wright born in 1779 or 1800 in North Carolina, and his wife Rebecca Cadwell. They were living in Laurens Co., Ga. at 1850 Census, and married there January 13, 1820. See "Allen Cadwell (Brother to Martin) Family," and "Wright Family."

Charles Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch I) Family

Christian Burch and her husband James Andrew Coleman had nine children, viz:

- (1) Anna Coleman, born Sept. 1881; died May 2, 1886.
- (2) Wade Hampton Coleman, born Oct. 3, 1883; married first Mollie Clark; married second on Sept. 13, 1908 Nannie Kirkland, (sometimes erroneously called Kirkley), and had issue, (q.v.).
- (3) Georgia Belle Coleman, born about 1885; married Cecil Hightower, and had issue, (q.v.).
- (4) Sadie Coleman married James Jones. Both died years ago. They had four children, viz: (a) a son who died when a young man, whose name the author did not learn. (b) Susie Jones (c) Vesta (d) James Jones, Jr. (James Jones was son of Charles Jack Jones, Jr., and wife Susie Gladden.)
- (5) Charles Andrew Coleman, (called Charlie), married in Dodge Co., Ga., Dec. 24, 1911 Ether Wright, and had issue, (q.v.).
- (6) Levi Samuel Coleman born June 7, 1893, married first Mollie Kirkland; married 2nd Marie Morrison (daughter of David Malcolm Morrison of Wheeler Co., Ga., and his wife Ida Dixon.) Levi Coleman was living near Glenwood in Wheeler Co., Ga., in 1944. (He promised to send records for his children, but never did.)
- (7) Docia Coleman born July 18, 1896; married Ennis Bland, (son of Simeon Bland and wife Carrie McMillan), and had three sons: (a) Ennis Bland, Jr., (b) Simeon (c) Charles Bland.
- (8) Agnes Coleman born about 1898 married Willie Neal Sikes (son of Charlie Morgan Sikes and wife Sarah Ellen Yawn, who were married Nov. 23, 1887, in Dodge Co., Ga.)
- (9) Hattie Coleman, died when about five or six years old.

(Note: Wheeler County, Ga., was formed from a portion of Montgomery Co. The Morrison family of Montgomery, is one of prominence, and has intermarried with other best families of the county. The cemetery at Glenwood, Ga., Wheeler County, has quite a few Morrison graves in it. The earliest dates are of John Morrison, born 1793; Daniel Morrison born 1819; and David Morrison born 1828. There are others almost as early.)

Wade Hampton Coleman (called Wade), born Oct. 3, 1883, married first Mollie Clark, daughter of Marion Clark and wife Callie Redding. (Marion Clark was brother to Cornelius Clark.) See the "Samuel Clark (Son of John) Family of Laurens County, Georgia." Wade Hampton Coleman married secondly in Dodge

Charles Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch I) Family

County, Ga. Sept. 13, 1908 Nannie Elizabeth Kirkland, who was born April 14, 1887, and was the daughter of Madison Kirkland, who was born Dec. 26, 1850, died November 1917, and his wife Sallie Wrye whom he married in Dodge Co., Ga., August 24, 1876. See "Kirkland Family."

Wade Hampton Coleman and first wife Mollie Clark had at least two children, viz: (1) Oscar Coleman, who married a Johns. (2) Columbus Coleman.

Wade H. Coleman and second wife Nannie E. Kirkland had seven children, viz:

(1) Myrtle Ethel Coleman (who furnished these records) was born March 11, 1911, married June 21, 1930 Dorris Carroll Floyd, son of Jesse Thomas Floyd and wife Maybelle Ragan. They had prior to 1945 three children: (a) Dorris Carroll Floyd, Jr., born April 10, 1931 (b) Gary Garrell Floyd born Nov. 10, 1934 (c) Ronald Thomas Floyd born March 3, 1943.

(2) Ruby Lucile Coleman married in 1929 Louis Roberts of Jonesboro, Ga., and was living in Atlanta, Ga., in 1945 with one child: Melvin Roberts born Dec. 6, 1938.

(3) Evelyn Christine Coleman, born Aug. 1914; married about 1940 Herbert Moore of Dodge County, Ga. They had prior to 1945 one child: Elizabeth Moore, born May 6, 1943.

(4) Wade Hampton Coleman, Jr., born April 22, 1916, married Sept. 16, 1940 Virginia McCarty. (She was called Jennie Lou McCarty, in some other records.) They were living at Camp Wheeler, Georgia when these records were furnished by her in 1945, so he must have been in the army. They then had two children: (a) Sarah Sue Coleman born June 1941, died in infancy. (b) Larry Hampton Coleman born March 6, 1943.

(5) Helen Othelle Coleman born Nov. 30, 1918; married about 1938, or 1939, Douglass Legg (son of Travis Legg and wife ____.) No children at date of 1945.

(6) Obediah Coleman, born Aug. 29, 1923, married in August 1941 Grace Giddens, daughter of Charlie Giddens and wife Sis Murchison. They had prior to 1945, one son: Charles Dyle Coleman, born July 22, 1943. Obediah Coleman entered U.S. Navy in August 1942. He was overseas in 1944, Seaman First Class, D.E. 327 U.S.S. Brister, with New York City as Post Office.

(7) Olive Carolyn Coleman, born Feb. 26, 1930.

Georgia Belle Coleman, called Georgia, born March 5,

Charles Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch I) Family

1884, died April 8, 1928 at Eastman, Ga., and was daughter of Christian Burch and her husband James Andrew Coleman who were married in Nov. 1880. Georgia B. Coleman married about 1907 Thomas Cecil Hightower, who was born Oct. 18, 1889, died March 17, 1924. He was the son of Robert Hightower and his second wife Julia Bayne Champion and was descended from the Laurens County, Georgia family of Hightower (for which see pages 404 to 409 of History of Laurens County, Georgia, by Bertha Sheppard Hart, M.A.) Children of Georgia B. Coleman and T. Cecil Hightower are:

(1) Essie Christian Hightower married May 13, 1922 Charles Melton Jones, son of Calvin Monroe Jones of Dodge County, Georgia, and wife Lucinda Powell. They were living in Lakeland, Florida about 1945 and had four children (q.v.).

(2) Myrtle Hightower, died about January 1929, married Robert Gee. They had one son born dead, and buried with his mother who died at same time.

(3) Albert James Hightower married first Ruby Hattaway and had one child who died in infancy. He married 2nd _____, and was living in Alto, Georgia, when these records were furnished, about 1945.

(4) Thomas Ellis Hightower married Addie Collins of Thomaston, Georgia. They lived in Macon, Ga. about 1945 and had two children: (a) Charles, born about 1930. (b) Thomas born about 1932.

(5) Frederick Hightower (called Fred) was, in 1944 a Lieutenant in the Army. He was later promoted to Captain. He married Mary Frances _____ of Sparks, Ga. They had a son born about 1945, whose name the author did not learn.

(6) Alice Lee Hightower was a 'WAAC' during World War II. She was, in 1944, a Sergeant and was stationed at Craig Field, Selma, Alabama. She later served overseas, her No. being 220733, in WAC DET H.Q. 7th Army, APO 758— c/o Postmaster, New York City.

(7) Julia Bayne Hightower, born Sept. 5, 1920, married Richard Hughs. They were living in Thomaston, Georgia in 1944-5, and had at least two children: (a) Winnette, born June 18, 1938 (b) Shirley, born Oct. 9, 1941.

(8) Lela Frances Hightower married Horace Blue of Atlanta, Georgia. They lived there when these records were furnished by a first cousin.

Essie Christian Coleman and husband Charles Melton Jones who were married May 13, 1922, had the following children:

Charles Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch I) Family

- (1) Docia Irene Jones, born Feb. 24, 1923 was not married in 1950.
- (2) Ralph Eugene Jones, (called Ralph) born March 7, 1926, married Dolores Conello, who was born Aug. 3, 1928 in New York City. In 1950 they were living in Lakeland Florida. Ralph Jones served in the U.S. Navy in World War II. He entered service January 13, 1943 and was discharged in July 1945. His war-time address was: Ralph E. Jones, Seaman 1st Class, USS Sheridan, 2nd Div., c/o F.P.O., San Francisco, California.
- (3) Jacquelyn Aline Jones, born April 25, 1938.
- (4) Georgia Lou Jones born Oct. 28, 1941.

Agnes Coleman was born about 1898 and is the daughter of Christian Burch and husband James Andrew Coleman who were married in November 1880. She married Dec. 24, 1916, Willie Neal Sikes, son of Charles Morgan Sikes who lived near Chauncey, Georgia, and wife Sarah Ellen Yawn, who was born Feb. 14, 1870 and married Nov. 23, 1887 in Dodge County, Georgia. See the "McArthur-Boone-Sikes Families" showing descent from royalty, back to year 734. Agnes Coleman and husband Willie Neal Sikes live in Jacksonville, Florida. Their children are:

- (1) Willard Leon Sikes born Sept. 9, 1917; not married in May 1950, when these records were furnished by his mother's first cousin Willie (Burch) Sikes, widow of Matthew Thomas Sikes.
- (2) Neal Franklin Sikes, (called Neal) born April 20, 1919, is a veteran of World War II. He married on April 6, 1946 Jane Branch. Their child: Neal Franklin Sikes, Jr., born Dec. 24, 1946.
- (3) Warren Eugene Sikes, (called Warren), born Feb. 25, 1924 is a veteran of World War II. He married May 25, 1942 Dorothy Louise McCall. They had prior to May 1950 three children: (a) Warren E., Jr., born May 28, 1944 (b) Judy Christine, born Feb. 14, 1946 (c) Jarrell Richard Sikes born May 17, 1948.

Charles Andrew Coleman, (called Charlie) was born Aug. 1, 1888, and is the son of Christian Burch and her husband James Andrew Coleman who were married in November 1880. He married in Dodge County, Georgia, Dec. 24, 1911, Ether Wright. She was born in Dodge County June 10, 1892 and is the daughter of Isaac Wright, born about 1843, died Feb. 28, 1923, and his wife Sabra Cadwell who was born about 1845, died May 26, 1917. See the "James Cadwell (Son of Martin I) Family,"

Charles Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch I) Family

and the Wright Family. Charles Andrew Coleman and wife Ether Wright have lived at Eastman, Georgia, Dodge County, for long years. Their ten children are:

- (1) Curtis Lee Coleman, born Oct. 6, 1912, married July 28, 1934 Elzora Wright, the daughter of Monroe Wright and his wife Leila Mullis.
- (2) Raymond Hudson Coleman born March 22, 1915, married June 26, 1941 Birdie Mae Jones. Children born prior to time these records were obtained were: (a) Linda Faye, born June 11, 1942 (b) Sandra Charlene born Feb. 21, 1944. (Birdie Mae Jones is daughter of Mather Milton Jones, born about 1898 and his wife Pearl Mullis, daughter of E. B. Mullis. Her paternal grandparents were: Seaborn Jones and wife Martha Ellen Warren who were married in Dodge Co., Ga., November 4, 1880.)
- (3) Lois Amalee Coleman born May 12, 1917, not married at about May 1944.
- (4) Andrew Newton Coleman, born Nov. 26, 1918 is a veteran of "World War II." His address about May 1944 was: "Sgt. Andrew Newton Coleman, 34577194, 486th Engr. Heavy Shop Co., APO 562 c/o Postmaster, New York, N.Y." He was not then married.
- (5) William Wright Coleman, born July 6, 1920; married Feb. 20, 1944 Isabel Clements, the daughter of John Clements of Telfair County, Ga., and his wife ____.
- (6) Cleon Samuel Coleman, born Aug. 1, 1922, married in Sept. 1942 Leila Mae Giddens, daughter of Charlie Giddens and his wife Narcissus Murchison, and had a child: Bonnie Carr Coleman born July 13, 1943. Cleon Coleman is a "World War II" veteran.
- (7) Mary Pearl Coleman born Oct. 7, 1923, married January 22, 1942 Edward Bennie Moore (born June 11, 1921, son of John Moore and wife Eddie Griffin). Their child: Bennie Joyce Moore was born June 16, 1943.
- (8) Sabra Christine Coleman, born May 26, 1924.
- (9) Ila Mae Coleman born June 28, 1925.
- (10) Josephine Marie Coleman born Nov. 7, 1931.

Cleon Samuel Coleman, born Aug. 1, 1922 was serving overseas in May 1944, when his mother furnished records for all her children. His address at that time was: Pfc. Cleon Samuel Coleman, 34682164, Battery "D" 206. Anti Aircraft Artillery A. W. c/o Postmaster, San Francisco, Calif. He entered service

Charles Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch I) Family

in January 1943, and went overseas in Oct. 1943.

Charlotte Burch born near Jay Bird Spring, (now Dodge County) Georgia, Oct. 24, 1861, was living with a daughter in Helena, Georgia, Telfair County in 1944-45, and later, when she furnished many records for her family, her father's family, and the families of her sisters, brothers and other relatives. She is daughter of Charles Burch born April 13, 1828, died March 1, 1918, and his first wife, Rebecca Yawn, whom he married about 1853. Charlotte Burch married in Dodge County, Georgia, Feb. 5, 1880 John Wells Coleman, who was born in Laurens County, Ga., July 6, 1861 and died Feb. 5, 1931. Following are a few of his ancestors. Parents: William T. Coleman, born about 1821 or 1822, died in 1907 at Scotland, Georgia (which is near McRae, and on the line of Telfair and Dodge Counties); and first wife Emily Joiner, who was born in Laurens County, Ga., about 1827, or 1828, died in Laurens County, Ga., and married there January 14, 1847. Maternal grandparents: Bennett Joiner and wife Sarah Smith who were married in Laurens County, Georgia Dec. 10, 1824. (See page 288 of History of Laurens County, by Hart.) Maternal great grandparents: Bennett Joiner, whose will was probated in Laurens Co., Ga., Dec. 7, 1853 and his wife Matilda, who was living March 20, 1851 when he made his will, and whose maiden name was possibly, Wells. Maternal great-great grandparents: Jesse Joiner, Rev. Soldier whose will was probated in Laurens Co., Georgia, in Jan. 1837, and his wife Rebecca who was living on Aug. 27, 1827 when he made his will. For proof of his Revolutionary service, and for his will see pages 21, and 271 of History of Laurens County, Ga., and see page 277 for will of Bennett Joiner.

Charlotte Burch and her husband, John Wells Coleman, lived near Jay Bird Springs in Dodge County, Ga. They had six children, viz:

- (1) Charles William Coleman born Nov. 8, 1881; married in April 1910, Lucy Brown, and had issue one child: Juanita Coleman, born June 4, 1916, married Merrell Jones, son of W. C. Jones and wife ——— Cook. They had no children at date of 1944, and were then living in Savannah, Ga.
- (2) Clara Lee Coleman, born April 12, 1884; married January 1905 J. Tucker Browning and had issue, (q.v.).
- (3) Henry Clay Coleman, born Aug. 16, 1887; married first in 1914, Willie Bryan, of Ashburn, Ga.; married 2nd in Oct. 1920, Eunice Vaughn, and had issue, (q.v.).
- (4) John Benjamin Coleman, born January 1, 1890; died Sept.

Charles Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch I) Family

12, 1892.

(5) Herman Oscar Coleman, born Feb. 27, 1892; married in 1913, Beatrice Jeter, of Cordele, Ga., and had issue, (q.v.).

(6) Bessie Lee Coleman, born Sept. 27, 1896; married in May 1915 John Tucker of Bibb County, Georgia, who was born Oct. 18, 1895 and was son of George T. Tucker and wife Georgia Shepard.

Children of Bessie Lee Coleman and John Tucker are:

(a) Frances Helen Tucker born Feb. 17, 1916, married May 22, 1938 Mack T. Singleton, (son of William T. Singleton and his wife Hattie Sikes). He served with the U.S. Forces in the Southwest Pacific in "World War II."

(b) Georgia Catharine Tucker born Nov. 12, 1917 married Nov. 4, 1938 Leslie Watson Hatcher (who was born Aug. 24, 1916 and is the son of Enzema Hatcher and wife Alice Watson). He was an Instructor in the U.S. Air Corps in "World War II" and at date of 1944 was stationed at Sumter, South Carolina.

(c) Bessie Lee Tucker, born April 1, 1920, married Dec. 25, 1938 William P. Owens, Jr., and had two children: Donna Gene, born January 14, 1943; "W. P." Owens, III, born July 11, 1944.

The maternal ancestry of William P. Owens, Jr. is as follows: Parents: William P. Owens and wife Cornelia Haralson. Grandparents: Reuben Riley Haralson and wife Winnie Kinchen. Great grandparents: Henry Hugh Haralson and his wife Ruth Burch. Also: The Rev. Jerry Tolbert Kinchen, Jr., Baptist Preacher, born in Laurens Co., Ga., Sept. 9, 1848, died Dec. 1, 1916, and his wife Sophronia Herndon. Great-great grandparents: Jerry Tolbert Kinchen, Sr., Baptist preacher and wife Mary Ann Maddox who were married in Laurens County, Ga. May 11, 1845. Also: John Burch and wife _____. Great-great-great-grandparents: Joseph Burch II, Revolutionary Soldier, who was killed by Indians in the spring of 1818, and his wife Edith Hargrove. See the "John Burch (Son of Joseph II, Revolutionary Soldier) Family."

Lucy Brown (wife of Charles W. Coleman) is the daughter of James Brown born about 1839 and his wife Theresa English. Paternal grandparents of Lucy Brown: Henry Brown born in 1818, or 1819, and wife Kesiah Yawn who was born about 1824, or 1825. They were living in Montgomery Co., Ga., at 1850 Census. Maternal grandparents: William English and his wife

Charles Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch I) Family

Elizabeth Livingston who were married in Laurens County, Georgia, October 4, 1843. Paternal great-grandparents: Jesse Brown, born in South Carolina in 1794-5, and wife Polly. They were living in Montgomery Co., Ga., at 1850 Census. Maternal great-grandparents: Joseph Livingston, who died prior to July 12, 1825, when his will was probated in Laurens County, Ga., and wife Phereby, who was living Jan. 4, 1825 when his will was made. (The author judges her to have been daughter of Burwell Joiner, Revolutionary Soldier, whose will was probated in Laurens Co., Ga., Nov. 7, 1816. See page 271 of History of Laurens County.)

Clara Lee Coleman, born April 12, 1884 is daughter of Charlotte Burch and husband John Wells Coleman, who were married Feb. 5, 1880. Clara Lee Coleman married Jan. 18, 1905 J. Tucker Browning, who was born Oct. 19, 1876 in Telfair Co., Ga., died Feb. 28, 1941, at Midway, Ga. They lived first in Helena, Ga. and later at Midway, Ga. She was postmistress there in Jan. 1945, when she furnished records for her family. Their children are:

(1) John Frank Browning, born in Helena, Ga., Nov. 10, 1905, married Cordelia Jones, daughter of Charles B. Jones and wife Louisa Wynne. They had no children up to January 1945, but had adopted one. They live at Riceboro, Ga.

(2) Kenneth Elmo Browning, born in Helena, Ga., Aug. 23, 1907, died Nov. 18, 1911.

(3) Coleman Bradfield Browning, born in Helena, Ga., Sept. 11, 1913, married Aug. 3, 1940 Isabel Ewers, a Canadian, who was born at Oshawa, Ontario, Canada. They had, at date of January 1945, two children: (a) Charlotte Cynthia, born April 23, 1941. (b) Michael Ewers Browning, born July 20, 1943.

(4) Clara Burch Browning, born in Helena, Ga., Aug. 26, 1917, married July 23, 1937 John Edward Allen from Thomas-ton, Georgia, who was born July 27, 1914, the son of Edgar Allen and wife Eddie Halloway. In January 1945 he was serving with U.S. Forces overseas. They had, at that date, one child: John Edward Allen, Jr., born Nov. 27, 1939.

Henry Clay Coleman, born Aug. 16, 1887, died March 25, 1939, was son of Charlotte Burch and her husband John Wells Coleman. He married first, in 1914, Willie Bryan, and secondly in Oct. 1920 Eunice Vaughn. By 2nd marriage there were three children, viz:

(1) Margaret Coleman born Aug. 4, 1922, married first in

Charles Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch I) Family

March 1938 Leon Harrington of Hazlehurst, Ga., and had no children. They were divorced in 1943, and she married on Aug. 6, 1944 Bill Deyo.

(2) Henry Clayton Coleman, born January 24, 1927. In 1944 when his paternal grandmother furnished these records, he was Seaman 2nd Class on the U.S. Receiving Ship, U.S. Naval Air Station, Jacksonville, Florida.

(3) Walter George Coleman, born April 8, 1928.

Herman Oscar Coleman was born Feb. 27, 1892, and is the son of Charlotte Burch and John Wells Coleman who were married Feb. 5, 1880. He married in 1913 Beatrice Jeter of Cordele, Georgia, the daughter of Joe Jeter and wife Katharine Barum. They had one child: Charlotte Coleman, who first married John Connell of Montgomery, Alabama. They were divorced after two or three years, and she afterward married T. R. Wellons of Americus, Georgia, and had a son: David Coleman Wellons, born Oct. 1943, died Dec. 25, 1943.

Ephraim Burch was born in Laurens County, Ga., near Jay Bird Spring, March 5, 1869, died at his home near Jay Bird Spring, June 9, 1918, and was the son of Charles Burch and first wife Rebecca Yawn who were married about 1853. He married in February 1890 Sarah Elizabeth Coleman, called Sallie, who was born near Scotland, Ga., died Feb. 18, 1925, and was daughter of William T. Coleman and his second wife Cerenia Brown. She may have been daughter of Jesse Brown, born about 1795, and wife Polly Haralson, born about 1794, who were married in Laurens County, Georgia, Nov. 23, 1817 (the marriage being recorded on page 282 of History of Laurens County, Georgia) and were living in Montgomery County, Georgia at 1850 Census, at which date Laurens and Montgomery Counties adjoined each other. See "Brown Family," and "William T. Coleman Family." Ephraim Burch and wife Sarah Elizabeth Coleman had eleven children, viz:

(1) Alice Burch, born 1891, died in May 1932, married Andrew Jones, and had two sons: (a) Jackson Jones born Dec. 28, 1929; (b) Franklin Jones born January 20, 1931. (Andrew Jones was son of Seaborn Jones and wife Ella Warren, and grandson of John Jones and wife ____.)

(2) Elvia Ophelia Burch, (called Elvie) born January 20, 1894, died July 8, 1912, married Candler Flannagin of near McRae, Georgia. They had one child, who died at birth, July 8, 1912.

Charles Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch I) Family

(3) Willie Burch, born April 1, 1898, married May 18, 1918 Matthew Thomas Sikes, and had issue, (q.v.).

(4) Eugene Burch born about 1899, lives in Jacksonville, Florida. He married in Florida, _____. No further record.

(5) Thelma Bayne Burch, born Aug. 8, 1902, died Oct. 4, 1930, married August 8, 1922 Claude Roscoe Nash, and had issue, (q.v.). He married 2nd, on Feb. 27, 1932 Lucile Daniel of Dodge County, Ga.

(6) Inez Burch born about 1904 had not married, when these records were furnished, and was then living in Jacksonville, Florida.

(7) John Clark Burch, born Aug. 4, 1906, married first on Aug. 4, 1934 Beulah Lee Daniel, and had one child: Betty Joyce Burch born May 12, 1936. John C. Burch and first wife were divorced and he married secondly on Feb. 1, 1948, Inez Harrell. They live in Jacksonville, Florida. No further record.

(8) Mary Elizabeth Burch, born Dec. 12, 1912, married Sept. 6, 1930, Douglas Carraway Yawn, and had one child: Hilda Elizabeth Yawn, born Nov. 23, 1931, married March 25, 1950 Earle Lamar Rice. They live in Jacksonville, Florida. (See pages 465-6-7 of "History of Laurens County, Georgia" by Hart, showing the Rice genealogy back to Alfred the Great, to the Dukes of Normandy, etc.)

(9) Lester Andrew Burch is a Veteran of "World War II." In January 1945 his address was: "Pvt. Lester A. Burch 34910-273 Co. K. 109 Inf. APO 28 c/o Postmaster, New York, N.Y." He married Harriette Walker and had a daughter: Nancy Dianne Burch, born May 2, 1939. Their home is in Jacksonville, Florida.

(10) Annie Burch died when a small child.

(11) Theo Burch died when a small child.

Children of Willie Burch and her husband Matthew Thomas Sikes, who were married May 18, 1918:

(1) Willie Thomas Sikes born in Dodge County, Ga., was not married in May 1950, when his mother furnished a part of these records. At date of Dec. 1944 he was serving in U.S. Air Force in France. His address then was: S/Sgt. Willie T. Sikes 34268473—35 (or 356) Fighter Bomber Squadron, 354th Fighter Bomb Group APO 141 c/o Postmaster, New York, N.Y. He entered Military Service April 8, 1942.

(2) Pantone Sikes born in Dodge Co., Ga., June 19, 1921, married first on Dec. 6, 1940 Madeline Barrett. They lived in

Charles Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch I) Family

Jacksonville, Florida and had a daughter: Linda Joyce Sikes born Oct. 31, 1941. He married secondly, on Dec. 24, 1947 Sadie Wynn. He entered U.S. Army Nov. 18, 1942 and was serving in France in Dec. 1944. His address at that date was: Pvt. Pantone Sikes 34409282, Co. C. 795th M.P. Bn. APO 517 c/o Postmaster, New York, N.Y.

(3) Blanche Elise Sikes born in Dodge County, Ga., Nov. 29, 1928, married July 2, 1949 William Edwards. They lived in Jacksonville, Florida in May 1950.

(4) Sally Edith Sikes born in Jacksonville, Florida, Feb. 28, 1933, was not married in May 1950, when her mother furnished a portion of these records.

Matthew Thomas Sikes, aforesaid, (called Matthew) was born near Chauncey, Ga., Dodge County, Nov. 12, 1895; and died January 24, 1934, at his home in Jacksonville, Fla., where they moved after Nov. 29, 1928. His ancestry follows. Parents: Charlie Morgan Sikes, who was born near the present town of Chauncey, Ga., on Feb. 7, 1862, and died at Chauncey, Ga., July 4, 1939; and his wife Ellen Yawn, who was born near Chauncey, Ga., Feb. 14, 1876, and died at the home of a daughter, in Alma, Ga., March 26, 1948. Paternal grandparents: Matthew Sikes, who died before 1910, near Chauncey, Ga.; and his wife Jenette Bone, who was born in 1822, died January 18, 1907. Both are buried at the family cemetery, near Chauncey, Ga. See "McArthur-Bone-Sikes Family" showing descent from kings, as early as 734 A.D. Maternal grandparents were: William Yawn, born in Telfair Co., Ga., Sept. 13, 1830, died January 11, 1911, at his plantation home near Chauncey, Dodge Co., Ga., and his wife Margaret Caroline Noles, born May 22, 1847 in Laurens Co., Ga., died July 11, 1923; married May 7, 1865. Maternal great-grandparents were: James Yawn, born Aug. 15, 1795, died Dec. 10, 1875 and his wife Lucy Poole, born April 5, 1803, died Feb. 10, 1888. Both are buried at the family plot on their plantation which was later the home of their son William Yawn, above. See "Yawn Family."

Mary Elizabeth Burch married Dec. 12, 1912 Douglas Yawn. His ancestry follows. Parents: Arthur Windford Yawn and wife Ella Vic Sikes, who were married in Dodge County, Ga., Nov. 19, 1899. Paternal grandparents: William Yawn and wife Caroline Noles. Maternal grandparents were: Matthew Carroway Sikes born in Houston Co., Ga., Dec. 18, 1849, died at Bannockburn, Berrien County, Ga., Sept. 1, 1933; and his

Charles Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch I) Family

wife Annie Willcox, whom he married on Feb. 7, 1872. Maternal great-grandparents were: James Daniel Willcox born Jan. 27, 1830; and his wife Caroline Kennedy. Also: Matthew Sikes and wife Jennette Bone. See "McArthur-Bone-Sikes Family." Maternal great-great-grandparents of Douglas Yawn were: George Willcox, born in N.C., Oct. 11, 1806, died in 1857, (perhaps); and his first wife Sarah Daniel, who was born Nov. 10, 1806, died after March 5, 1841, (when her last child was born); and married on Nov. 6, 1828, in Pulaski Co., Ga. See the "John Daniel, Revolutionary Soldier, Family." Maternal great-great-great-grandparents were: John Willcox II born in N.C., Nov. 19, 1777, died Jan 2, 1852, in Telfair Co., Ga., and his wife Mary Lea, who was born in 1780, died July 24, 1848, in Telfair Co., Ga., and married Aug. 2, 1798. See the "John Willcox II (Son of John I) Family of Telfair Co., Ga.", also the "Wilcox Family of Penna., N.C., and Ga."

Thelma Bayne Burch was born in Dodge Co., Ga., August 8, 1902, died there Oct. 4, 1930, and was the daughter of Ephraim Burch and his wife Sallie Coleman, who were married Feb. 6, 1890. She married Aug. 8, 1922 Roscoe Nash. He was born in Eastman, Dodge Co., Ga., January 19, 1902, and is the son of John Daniel Nash and wife Mary Frances Clark, who were married Nov. 23, 1892. John Daniel Nash was born in Montgomery Co., Ga., five miles from Lumber City, Ga., on June 17, 1865, died April 20, 1931 in Dodge Co., Ga., and was the son of Jasper Nash and wife Elizabeth Clements. See "Nash Family." Mary Frances Clark was born in Dodge County, Ga., near Jay Bird Springs, on March 25, 1874, and died at her home in Eastman, Dodge Co., Ga., Feb. 23, 1908. She was the daughter of Harlow Clark and first wife Cassie Ann Miller who were married July 12, 1866; and the grand-daughter of Dr. Calphrey Clark and wife Cynthia Burch, who were married in Montgomery Co., Ga., Nov. 15, 1832. Cynthia Burch was the daughter of Benjamin Burch and wife Sarah Hamilton who were married in Montgomery Co., Ga., July 26, 1814. See "Benjamin Burch I (Son of Joseph II) Family of Laurens Co., Ga."; "John Clark Family of Laurens County, Ga."; "Stewart Hamilton, (Revolutionary Soldier) Family of Montgomery Co., Ga."; and "Miller Family." Thelma Bayne Burch, and her husband Roscoe Nash lived in Dodge Co., Ga., near Jay Bird Springs, and had four children, viz:

- (1) Geraldine Nash born Sept. 8, 1923, married Oct. 5, 1941

Charles Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch I) Family

Edward Rowell Stanley, Jr., (son of E. R. Stanley, Sr. and wife Ione _____. See "Stanley Family" in History of Laurens Co., Ga.) They have children: (a) Lucy Bayne Stanley born January 12, 1943 (b) Jack Stanley born July 4, 1946.

(2) Thelma Doris Nash born May 24, 1926; married Oct. 29, 1948, Mell Luther Duggan. They have a daughter: Melba Kay Duggan, born Dec. 4, 1949.

(3) Roscoe Burch Nash born Feb. 5, 1928.

(4) A daughter, born dead on Oct. 4, 1930; and was buried in her mother's arms, at "Burch Cemetery," near Jay Bird Springs.

Note: Edward Rowell Stanley, Jr., aforesaid, is descended from James Stanley I, Revolutionary Soldier of Jones County, North Carolina. See this Genealogy in "Nash Family."

Beulah Lee Daniel 1st wife of John C. Burch was born June 1, 1917, on Route 1, from Helena, Ga., (which is Telfair County). Her parents were: David Samuel Daniel born June 14, 1886, in Laurens County, died March 20, 1936; and his wife Martha Elizabeth Williams, who was born April 1, 1884, died Oct. 12, 1938. They lived in the Mt. Olivet Community, of Dodge Co., Ga. Maternal grandparents of Beulah Lee Daniel, were: Daniel S. Williams and wife Elizabeth Moore. Maternal great-grandparents of Beulah Lee Daniel, were: Ben Moore, who came from Penna., and settled at a place, now Chauncey, Dodge Co., Ga. Paternal grandparents of Beulah Lee Daniel, were Greene Berry Daniel, born Aug. 22, 1832; and his wife Elsie Dorminey, born Nov. 5, 1840; married March 26, 1855. They lived in Laurens Co., Ga. (Note: John Clark Burch and wife Beulah Lee Daniel were divorced and she married 2nd, on March 11, 1944, Alfred G. Rieble, of Cincinnati, Ohio.)

Charles Burch, Jr., was born near Jay Bird Springs in Laurens County, Ga., (Dodge County since Oct. 1870) on Feb. 7, 1864 and died there Dec. 27, 1935. He was son of Charles Burch, born April 13, 1828, died March 1, 1918 and his first wife Rebecca Yawn who were married about 1853. He married in Dodge Co., Ga., Feb. 23, 1896 Alice Viola Dunn. They lived near Jay Bird Springs, Ga., on a farm inherited from his father; and Charles Burch is buried in the Burch family burying ground, near by. Their children are, viz:

(1) Annie Frances Burch (called Fannie), born March 17, 1897, married in Dodge Co., Ga., Sept. 16, 1915, Sylvester Guy-

Charles Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch I) Family

ton Jones. They had issue, including: (a) Frances Viola Jones, (b) Vera Jeanette Jones, who died June 2, 1919.

(2) Florence Rebecca Burch, (called Florence), born Oct. 20, 1898, died about 1947, (perhaps); married in Dodge Co., Ga., Jan. 24, 1917 Lewis J. Parkerson. They lived in Warner Robins, Ga. Prior to moving there, they lived at Eastman, Ga. They have had only one child: Charles Lewis Parkerson, who was born Oct. 6, 1926, at Eastman, Ga.

(3) Charles Levi Burch, born Dec. 8, 1901; married July 3, 1927 Bernice Harvard of Cordele, Ga. They have children: (a) Wanda Joyce Burch, born July 12, 1928; (b) Nancy Carroll Burch, born April 10, 1944.

(4) Margery Mae Burch, born Aug. 9, 1904; not married in 1944 (when these records were furnished by her mother.)

(5) Gladys Marie Burch, born Nov. 27, 1906; married Floyd William Britt. They have a daughter: Floyd Marie Britt, born July 8, 1929.

(6) Clifford Arnold Burch, born March 30, 1909; married Beatrice Kytile of Chauncey, Ga. They have a son: Charles Kytile Burch, born Sept. 22, 1934.

Sylvester Guyton Jones, (who married Fannie Burch) is son of Seaborn Thomas Jones and wife Mary Ella Warren who were married Nov. 4, 1880, (the marriage record being recorded in Ordinary's Office, Eastman, Dodge County, Georgia.); and is grandson of John William Jones born Aug. 15, 1836 in Houston County, Georgia, and wife Margaret Taylor (called Peggy) who were married in Pulaski County, Georgia Oct. 4, 1855. See the "Peter Jones Family of Virginia and Georgia," and the "Taylor Family."

Alice Viola Dunn, (who married Charles Burch, Jr., on Feb. 23, 1896) was born in Dodge County, Georgia Feb. 28, 1880, and was living in 1944, when the author called at her home near Jay Bird Spring, Ga. Her ancestry follows. Parents: Levi Dunn who died about 1937 in Dodge County, and his wife Annie Gladden who was born March 15, 1858, and died in Dodge County in 1935. Paternal grandparents: Joel Dunn, (called Joe) who married in Pulaski County, Ga., January 1, 1856, Jane Evans, sister to Levi Evans, Sr. See "Evans Family." Maternal grandparents: James Gladden of Washington County, Georgia, and his wife Sarah Frances McLeod. See "McLeod Family in Scotland" showing royal descent. (Note: This couple had, besides Annie who married Levi Dunn, at least three other child-

Charles Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch I) Family

ren, viz: (1) Sarah Frances Gladden who married in Dodge County, Ga., July 6, 1877, James Ryals. (2) Mary Gladden who married in Dodge Co., Ga., May 8, 1884, William Nathan Ryals, son of Thomas Ryals and wife Ann Jane Burch, who was daughter of Reuben Flournoy Burch I. (3) Susie Gladden, who married first Jack Jones, and second John Howell.)

Joel Dunn, aforesaid, and wife Jane Evans had, besides Levi Dunn, (who married Annie Gladden) five other children, viz: (1) George who married Edna Williams. (2) John Dunn, who married Kate Evans, (daughter of Baker Evans. No relation to the aforesaid Levi Evans, Sr.). (3) Betty Dunn, who married Ellis McCranie. See the "John McCranie (Son of John H.) Family." (4) Joanne Dunn, who married in Pulaski Co., Ga., July 2, 1893, John B. Coley (Some say Conley). See "Coley Family." (5) Jane Dunn, who married Nov. 20, 1884 Orren Ryals of Dodge Co., Ga. (brother to Wm. Nathan Ryals, aforesaid).

Note: The fact that Joel Dunn married in Pulaski County, Georgia, could indicate that he was descended from an early settler there. See following. Page 222 of History of Pulaski Co., Ga. "The War of 1812": Holder Dunn, Corporal. "Entered service Sept. 9, ____." Served with "Militia stationed at Forts Pike, Michael, Green and Lawrence under command of Capt. Gideon Kellum." etc. Book of Adm., Guardians, and Executors Pulaski Co., Ga. Page 5: "Holder Dunn, guardian May 6, 1816 of Elizabeth and Penelope Dunn. Robert Dunn & Wm. Grinstead, sec. \$500.00." Page 205: "Estate of Jacob Dunn appraised 20th June 1813." (From above book). "Minutes 1813 to 1816" Pulaski County, Ga., Page 4: "Court of Ordinary . . . To Diana Dunn . . . whereas Jacob Dunn late of the Co. aforesaid, died intestate we do therefore give you the said Diana Dunn full power to administer . . . the goods chattles and credits . . . This 17th May, 1813. Turner Everett C. C. O."

However, since the Gladden family had resided in Washington County, and Levi Dunn married one of that family of Gladden, there may be a possibility that Joel Dunn was from Nehemiah Dunn of Washington County. Perhaps the only reason Joel Dunn's marriage is listed in Pulaski County is because he married a member of the Evans family which lived in Pulaski. The following records were copied from the "Card Catalog" at Department of Archives and History, Peachtree St., Atlanta,

Georgia: Col. Josiah Dunn (Richmond, or Columbia Co., Ga.) Date 1775-1784. Josiah Dunn Colonel of the Upper Division of Richmond Co., Ga., Jan. 26, 1781 to Jan. 26, 1782. Thomas Dunn was in Capt. McCaney's 15th Co., 1st Batt. 2nd Regt., Washington, Co., Ga. Serving in War of 1812 (date 1793-1800) were following of name of Dunn: Nehemiah Dunn, in Washington Co., Ga.; Jacob Dunn, Lieut. in Capt. Francis Jones Company, Effingham Co., Ga.; Alexander and Samuel Dunn were in Effingham Co., Ga. (privates); William Dunn was a private at "Fort Maurice." Columbia Co., Ga., land grants 1798-9 for Richard Dunn and Walter Dunn. Page 32: "Journal of the House of Assembly of Ga., Josiah Dunn, Estate of . . . Petition of in 1787 Nehemiah Dunn admr. of estate of Josiah Dunn, setting forth that the said Josiah Dunn performed divers services as a Colonel in the militia of Richmond Co., Ga., and praying payment for the same." "Surnames of the United Kingdom, Vol. I" by Henry Harrison. (Published in London in 1912.) Page 125: "Dunn A. Celt. and Celt.) Dark brown complexion Dunne (M. E. dun, O. E. dun (We . . . dwn=Ir. Dunn, donn, Goel. donn. Henry le Dun; Hundred Rolls. Dun or Dunn was a common name among the Anglo-Saxons. Gilbert atte Dune; Hundred Rolls."

Note: Mrs. Charlotte (Burch) Coleman of Helena, Ga., furnished a great many records, not only for her own family, but for her sisters' and brothers' families. The other records were obtained as already mentioned. Mrs. Viola (Dunn) Burch furnished records for the Charles Burch, Jr. family, but failed to reply to the last two questionnaires sent to her by the author, consequently there is a scarcity of data for that family.

Family genealogies to which you have been referred, (with no indication of where they are to be found) are in books: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I" or Volls II and III, by Marilu Burch Smallwood. Those books carry about two hundred or more allied families.

On previous pages, the author indicated that the home of Charles Burch, (born April 13, 1828), near Jay Bird Springs had been either in Telfair, or Laurens County, prior to Oct. 1870, when it was cut into Dodge County. Charles Burch served in Confederate Army from 349th District Pulaski Co., Ga. Later on he was Road Commissioner of 349th District of Dodge County. Perhaps his home place was cut from Pulaski. The district number certainly indicates that it was.

Charles Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch I) Family

Wade Hampton Coleman, born 1883 married secondly, in 1908 Nannie Elizabeth Kirkland, daughter of Madison Kirkland and wife Sallie Wrye, or Rye. The following records are given as a lead for anyone who wishes to do research on this family: Mary Rye drew land in Lottery of 1827 as widow of a Revolutionary Soldier, and was living in Wilkinson County, Georgia. (See Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers in Georgia, by Mrs. H. H. McCall, page 293.) See also "Welles and Allied Families" page 203 for Rye coat of arms, and for the origin of the name la Rie, de Rye, or de la Rie, and for early genealogy beginning prior to 1100, and showing importance of the family. Fudo de Rye was Steward of the household of William the Conqueror. Between pages 198-199 of "Welles and Allied Families" is a lovely Rye coat of arms in colors.

JOHN MILES BURCH (SON OF REUBEN FLOURNOY BURCH I) FAMILY OF PULASKI COUNTY, GEORGIA

John Miles Burch was born in Laurens County, Georgia, February —, 1846; (He was listed as 5 years old at 1850 Census) and died 1918. He was a Confederate Soldier of Company K. 4th Georgia Regiment. See page 125 History of Dodge County, Georgia. He was the son of Reuben Flourney Burch I, who was born in Montgomery or Richmond County, Georgia, about 1802; (was 48 years old at 1850 Census of Laurens County, Ga.); died about 1856, or 1857, at his plantation home in the old New Hope Church Community of Laurens County, Georgia; and his wife Charlotte Cadwell who was born about 1812 (see census), and died about 1898 (or before), in Dodge County, Ga. See the "Reuben Flourney Burch I (Son of Charles) Family" in this book; and "Allen Cadwell (Brother to Martin) Family of Ga." in book: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I," by Marilu Burch Smallwood. Paternal grandparents of John Miles Burch were: Charles Burch, who died at his home in Laurens County, Ga., in 1833; and his wife Sarah Howell, who survived him, and whom he married in Richmond County, Ga. Dec. 4, 1798. See the "Charles Burch (Son of Joseph II) Family."

John Miles Burch married in Pulaski County, Georgia, January 28, 1869, Edna Caroline Henson. She was born in Pulaski County, Ga., about 1848. (She was 2 years old at the "1850 Census" of Pulaski County, Ga.) She died at their home in May,

John Miles Burch (Son of R. F. Burch I) Family of Pulaski County, Ga.

1907. Her parents were: James Henson, who was born in North Carolina about 1804, (He was listed as 46 years of age at 1850 Census); died in Pulaski County, Ga. before December 6, 1890, when his son James K. Polk Henson was named administrator of his estate. James Henson's wife was Susan _____, and was born in North Carolina, about 1807. See the "Hinson Family of Pulaski County, Ga." John Miles Burch and wife Edna Henson lived first in Pulaski County, Georgia, but were cut off into Bleckley County, when it was formed from a part of Pulaski County. Their children are, as follows:

(1) Malinda Burch, born 1869; married William Augustus Peacock (son of Augustus Peacock and wife Susan Mullis, who were married in Pulaski County, Ga., July 18, 1845).

(2) Harlow Burch, born April 8, 1873; married first in Pulaski County, Ga. November 12, 1892, Mary L. Darsey (called "Babe"); married 2nd in Florida, Nora _____. The first wife was living near Sarasota, Florida, and had not re-married, at date of March 1948.

(3) Frances Burch, born in 1875, married in Pulaski County, Georgia, January 28, 1894, Marshall R. Darsey (brother to "Babe" Darsey above; and son of Andrew Darsey and wife Kissie Arnold.)

(4) Mathias Thomas Burch, born August 9, 1877, married January 22, 1904, Janie Coleman, (daughter of the Rev. Henry Bryan Coleman and wife Fairbie Livingston). They live in Macon, Ga.

(5) Joseph Burch, a twin, was born in June 1880; married Mary Crews, of Rebecca, Ga. They live in Miami, Florida, and have no children.

(6) Mary Burch (twin to Joe, above) born June 1880, died February, 1920; married first in Pulaski County, Ga., February 4, 1906, Robert White (who had previously been married to her Aunt Malinda Henson); Mary Burch married secondly in Pulaski County, Ga., September 15, 1911, J. L. Brady.

(7) Charlotte Burch (called Lottie) born in 1883; married 1st in 1902, Oscar S. Pettis, no children; she married 2nd Chapman Green; she married 3rd a Todd. They lived at Miami, Fla. She married 4th _____ Wilson. They live at Hialeah, Fla. (No children by any of her marriages.)

Mary Burch, born June 1880, died Feb. 1920; married first in Pulaski County, Ga., February 4, 1906, Robert White. They lived in, or near, Cochran, Ga., Bleckley County (but formerly

Pulaski County). They had one child: (1) Bobby Lindsey White, who married Paul Lindstrom (a Swede). They live in Hialeah, Florida, and have children: (a) Betty Grace (b) Mildred (c) Pauline.

Mary (Burch) White and 2nd husband, J. L. Brady, who were married in Pulaski County, Georgia, September 15, 1911, had three children: (1) Willie Brady a son). No further record. 2) Edna Brady, married in Pulaski County, Ga., December 24, 1932, Walter Pollock. No further record. (3) Jessie Mae Brady. No further record.

Malinda Burch, born 1869, married William Augustus Peacock (called Bill). They lived in that part of Pulaski County, which later became Bleckley County. Their children were: (1) Victoria. (2) Annie. (3) Fannie. (4) Willie (a daughter). (5) Ethel. (6) Lillian. (7) Eudell. (8) Lucile. (9) Leonard. (10) "A. C." (11) Joe Brown Peacock. (12) Burch Peacock. Note: Page 542 of History of Pulaski County, Ga., lists a number of Peacock marriages, which include: "Leonard Peacock to Allie Belle Giddens, Dec. 22, 1922."

Frances Burch, born in 1875, was daughter of John Miles Burch and wife Edna Henson. Frances Burch married in Pulaski County, Ga., January 28, 1894, Marshall R. Darsey, (son of Andrew Darsey and wife Kissie Arnold.) They lived first in, or near, Cochran, Ga., but later moved to Quitman, Georgia, Brooks County, which County adjoins the State of Florida. Children of Frances Burch and husband Marshall R. Darsey: (1) Ollie Darsey, who married — Barwick. (2) Johnny Darsey, who was living at Pompano, Florida in 1945, and for some years previous to that, and was Chief of Police there. He failed to answer a questionnaire, which the author sent to him (3) Retha May Darsey. (4) Leonia Darsey. (5) Annie Darsey, who died young. (6) Myrtle Darsey.

Mathias Thomas Burch, born August 9, 1877; married January 22, 1904, Janie Coleman. She was born February 17, 1880, in Laurens County, Georgia. Her parents were: Henry Bryan Coleman, born in Laurens County, April 16, 1853, died —; and wife, Fairbee Livingston, who was born in Appling County, Ga. (probably), and died May 24, 1936, the daughter of Duncan Livingston and wife Queen Evans. Paternal grandparents of Janie Coleman were: John A. Coleman, born September 18, 1828, near the present town of Chester, Ga. (Chester is

in Dodge County, but that section was in Laurens County in 1828 and until 1870.) He died in July or August 1909. His wife Nancy Lucretia Southerland (or Sutherland), was born April 19, 1829, died in Eastman, Ga., Dodge County, about 1919; and married Dec. 21, 1848. (See marriage record on page 294 of History of Laurens County, Georgia, by Bertha Sheppard Hart.) The Southerlands came from North Carolina. See data at end of this chapter. See "Coleman Family."

Mathias Thomas Burch and wife Janie Coleman have lived at various places in Georgia, but for some years prior to 1944 have been located permanently at Macon, Georgia. Their children are:

(1) Ardeth Burch, born at Montrose, Ga., March 21, 1905; died February, 1906.

(2) Lottie Mae Burch, born July 26, 1906, near Dudley, Ga., married first, Grady Jowers of Coffee County, Ga. She married second, Woodrow Neighbors of Tifton, Georgia. There was issue by both marriages, (q.v.)

(3) Mary Kathleen Burch was born in Ocilla, Georgia, April 1, 1909, died April 20, 1912.

(4) Rayford Bryan Burch, born March 22, 1911; married about November 1939, Helen Jarrett of Connecticut. They had no children at date of Spring 1945. He served in U.S. Marine Corps in "World War II." See records later on.

(5) Alfred Mathias Burch, was born near Eastman, Dodge County, Ga., March 20, 1913; married Sept. 9, 1943 at Macon, Georgia, Florence Crumley of Pitts, Ga. (daughter of Henry Crumley and wife Ella Salter; and granddaughter of J. Newton Salter of Pitts, Ga., and his wife Mattie Watson of possibly Abbeville, Ga.) Alfred Mathias Burch and wife had no children in Spring of 1945. He was in Marine Corps in World War II. See record later on.

(6) John Henry Burch, born August 23, 1915, near Ray, Ga., Ben Hill County, and died there in January 1918.

(7) Edna Cumi Burch, born near Ray, Ga., May 5, 1918; married February 14, 1943, William Harold Stansfield from Hershey, Pennsylvania. They had (in 1945) one child: Karen Anne Stansfield, born November 20, 1943. He was a "State Trooper" with rank of sergeant in 1945.

(8) Lindsey Lee Burch, born near Ambrose, Georgia, October 17, 1921; married at Enigma, Georgia, July 12, 1943, Hazel Anita Stewart of Enigma, the daughter of Jake Stewart and wife

Ethel _____. They had no children in November, 1944. He was then in an army hospital; see later.

(9) Lois Burch, born near Ray, Ga., November 19, 1923; married at Macon, Ga., April 26, 1943, Victor Joseph Pietkiewicz, from Patterson, New Jersey, of Polish ancestry, son of Felix Pietkiewicz and wife _____. They had (in 1945) one child: Victor Craig Pietkiewicz, born at Cochran Field, military base near Macon, Ga., January 18, 1944. He served in U.S. Air Force in War II; but the author failed to get records.

Mathias Thomas Burch and wife Janie Coleman had three sons, a son-in-law, a grandson, and a grandson-in-law in U. S. military service in World War II. The following addresses (obtained in spring of 1945) show their branch of service, rank.

Alfred M. Burch, aviation Chief Machinist Mate U.S. Navy (Chief Petty Officer). Navy Air Training Base Squadron 7 Bldg. 27, Pensacola, Florida. (He volunteered in August 1939; and entered service November, 1939.)

Cpl. Lindsey Lee Burch 32769705. General Hospital—Ward 17A, Temple, Texas. (He entered service in April 1942, and was discharged in November 1944. He was first stationed at Camp McCall, N.C., and later at Camp Park, Louisiana.)

Cpl. Rayford Bryan Burch A.E.S 44 U.S. Marine Corps, A.S., stationed at Cherry Point, N.C., (He volunteered in 1935 in Marine Corps and served four years, after which he was discharged with "good conduct" medal. He re-entered service in February, 1944.

Jezeel Jowers, apprentice seaman, Co. 227—U.S. Navy Training Center, Great Lakes, Illinois. (He entered service in February, 1945.)

Pvt. James Harold Clark, Jr., 14140625 Security Troop Section A. (U.S. Army) G.A.A.F. Greenwood, Miss.

Lottie Mae Burch, born July 26, 1906, married first, Grady Jowers of Coffee County, Ga. (son of Walter Jowers and wife Mary Sauls; and grandson of Squire Jowers and wife____.) She married 2nd, Woodrow Neighbors of Tifton, Georgia. Children are:

(1) Mary Lou Jowers, born Dec. 4, 1921, married in 1940, James Harold Clark, of Fitzgerald, Ga., (who is son of Jim

Clark and wife_____.) See his World War II military record previously given.

(2) Nettie Ruth Jowers, born Nov. 8, 1922, married in 1941 Tommy Maxwell of Fitzgerald, Ga.

(3) Jezrell Jowers, born October 31, 1927, entered the navy in February, 1945. See record.

(4) James Burch Neighbors, born Sept. 4, 1941, at Fitzgerald, Georgia.

Harlow Burch was born in Pulaski County, Georgia, April 8, 1873, and was the son of John Miles Burch and Edna Caroline Henson, who were married in Pulaski County, Georgia, January 28, 1869. (For this and other Pulaski County marriages previously given see marriage records in "History of Pulaski County, Georgia.") Harlow Burch was twice married, first in Pulaski County, Ga., Nov. 12, 1892, to Mary L. Darsey (called "Babe"). They were separated about 1924, and he later married Nora _____, in Florida. The author has no records of Harlow Burch since his second marriage nor of his descendants by that marriage, if any. The following records for children and other descendants from first marriage, were furnished in March 1948 by his son Harlow Hamilton Burch, of Columbus, Ga. (Mary L. Darsey, first wife of Harlow Burch, was born in Pulaski County, Georgia, Feb. 9, 1876, and was living with her daughter, Cora Burch Moore, near Sarasota, Florida in March, 1948). Children of Harlow Burch and first wife are:

(1) Cora Burch, born January 15, 1895; married Lewis Moore of Unadilla, Georgia, who died in 1916 or 1917 at Sarasota, Florida, where most of his family still live. Children are: Oznala, who lives in Houston, Texas; Earl; Jack; Earline; and Joe Moore, (who was not married in 1948.)

(2) Johnny Burch, born January 15, 1896; died at age of two years.

(3) Charlie Burch, born August 7, 1898; died August 11, 1944; married Hastin Smith, no children.

(4) Harlow Hamilton Burch, born January 23, 1903; married March 29, 1924, Louise Brannon and had issue, (q.v.).

(5) Thelma Burch, born Nov. 6, 1906; married March 29, 1924 Edgar Jackson, (in a "double wedding" ceremony which included Harlow Hamilton Burch and Louise Brannon.) They have one daughter, Linda Jackson, born Sept. 5, 1946.

(6) Leonard Burch, born September 3, 1909; married March 28, 1937, Helen Roesch, who was born February 7, 1908 in

Germany. They have two children: (a) Joann Helen Burch, born November 6, 1937; (b) Theodore Leonard Burch, born September 23, 1947.

(7) Mathias Thomas Burch, born Sept. 1, 1911; married April 12, 1936 Edna Julia Jow, who was born Sept. 4, 1911. They have children: (a) Gail Anneth Burch, born Aug. 18, 1942; (b) Jill Louise Burch, born Sept. 27, 1944.

(8) Lillian Burch, born May 9, 1913; married in 1935, Everett Gigous. Their children: (a) Annie D. Gigous, adopted in 1942, was 7 years old in 1948; (b) George Gigous, born Feb. 14, 1946.

(9) Reuben Burch, born November 1, 1916; married April 25, 1942, Wilma Margaret Glover, (who was born July 28, 1922). Children: (a) Carole Ann Burch, born February 22, 1944; (b) Richard Charles Burch, born October 5, 1945.

Harlow Hamilton Burch, born January 23, 1903; married March 29, 1924 Louise Brannon, (daughter of John Edward Brannon, who was born in Taylor County, Ga., in 1873, died in 1937; and his wife Julia —, born 1882 in Upson County, Ga.) They live at Columbus, Georgia, (R.F.D. 1) and have two children:

(1) Horace Clayton Burch, born December 24, 1924, a World War II veteran, enlisted in the U.S. Navy December 21, 1942 and served until January 1946, as 1st class Boatswain Mate. He had thirteen trips across the Atlantic and two trips across the Pacific. He married in June 1946, Jean Ryals Watson. They had a son: Milo Burch, born July 21, 1947.

(2) Frederick Earl Burch, born July 18, 1926, enlisted in U.S. Navy July, 1943, served as 2nd class petty officer, and was discharged in June 1946. He married August 16, 1947 Frances Affot, (or Abbot). A step-daughter: Judy Burch was 3 years of age in 1948 (when H. H. Burch furnished these records).

The Darsey families of Laurens and Pulaski Counties are descended, it seems, from James Darsey, Revolutionary Soldier. He was, no doubt, a brother to Benjamin Darsey, Revolutionary Soldier, whose will was probated in Laurens County, Ga., February 2, 1828, and who only mentioned his wife, and his daughter Polly Hampton (wife of Andrew Hampton, whose will was probated in Laurens County, Ga., March 3, 1840. Rufus M. Darsey was a witness to this will. See History of Laurens County, Ga., pages 270-271 for wills, and page 20 for proofs of Revolutionary service of above James and Benjamin Darsey.

There are several early Darsey marriages on pages 283, 287, 291, 294, 297 of History of Laurens County. Pulaski County was created in 1808 from a part of Laurens County. The earliest Darsey marriage in Pulaski was: Willis Darsey to Gilla Hair, May 6, 1849. The next earliest is in 1889. The Laurens County History only gives marriages to 1855. Perhaps Andrew Darsey, (aforesaid) married there after that date. He did not marry in Pulaski for the Pulaski History gives all marriages up to 1935. Willis Darsey's will was probated in Dodge County, Georgia, December 18, 1878, and did not mention a son Andrew. See page 68, History of Dodge County, Ga.

All records for the "John Miles Burch Family" were furnished (except in instances previously stated) by Mr. and Mrs. Mathias Thomas Burch of Macon, Ga., in the spring of 1945, when the author had a personal interview with them in their home. Family genealogies, referred to in this writeup, will be found in "Addenda" to this book, or in : "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I" or Vols. II and III by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

LEONARD LOCK BURCH (SON OF REUBEN FLOURNOY BURCH I) FAMILY

Leonard Lock Burch (called Lenn) was born in Laurens County, Ga., Sept. 30, 1849; died March 3, 1926, at his country home near Omega, Colquitt County, Ga., where he had lived most of his married life. He was the son of Reuben Flournoy Burch I, who was born in Montgomery Co., Ga., in 1801 or 1802, died about 1856 or 1857 at his plantation home in the New Hope Church Community, of Laurens County, Ga., and married in Laurens Co., Ga., Dec. 7, 1826, Charlotte Cadwell, who was born about 1811, or 1812, in Wilkinson County, (perhaps), and died in Dodge Co., Ga., before 1898, possibly. Paternal grand-parents of Leonard Lock Burch were: Charles Burch and wife Sarah Howell, who were married in Richmond County, Ga., Dec. 4, 1798. His paternal great-grandparents were: Joseph Burch II born in Md. (perhaps); served in the American Revolution in South Carolina. He moved to Georgia, and lived for a while in Richmond County, where he received land grant. He later moved to Montgomery Co., Ga., where he was living at the time of his death, at the hands of Indians in the Spring of 1818. Joseph Burch was probably married four times.

Leonard Lock Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch I) Family

Perhaps his wife Edith Hargrove was mother of Charles, aforesaid. See the "Charles Burch (Son of Joseph II) Family," and the "Joseph Burch II, Revolutionary Soldier Family." Also see "Howell Family."

Leonard Lock Burch married in Pulaski County, Ga., Nov. 12, 1870, Wylantha Cadwell. She was born in Pulaski Co., Ga., January 20, 1849, died at her home near Omega, Ga., June 6, 1908. Her parents were: James Cadwell, born 1790 (according to family records, but 1792 according to "1850 Census." See the "Martin Cadwell I Family" for this census record. James died in 1888, in either Montgomery or Pulaski County, Ga. He was living in Pulaski County, at the "1850 Census." James Cadwell's wife was Sabra Harrelson, born in 1793 (according to family records), but in 1805 or 1806, according to 1850 Census. Paternal grandparents of Wylantha Cadwell were: Martin Cadwell and wife who was a Colley or Cawley, (perhaps). The author has been told by descendants that she was a Cawley or Cauley, or Colley. There were Cawleys in Montgomery Co., Ga., in the early days.

Leonard Lock Burch and wife Wylantha Cadwell lived near Omega, Ga., and had six children, viz:

(1) Sabra Jane Burch born in Laurens Co., Ga., Aug. 31, 1871, and was living in 1944, when she furnished these records for her parents and their descendants. She married in Colquitt Co., Ga., Sept. 2, 1899 William Blackburn Lindsey, and had issue, (q.v.).

(2) Wiley Burch born January 28, 1874, died May 31, 1945, at the home of his daughter Lillian (Burch) Frear, in Miami, Fla. He married 1st on May 1, 1897 Nancy Elizabeth Rogers. He married 2nd on July 8, 1943 Mamie Lee (Robinson) Young. (No children by 2nd marriage.

(3) George Burch born Dec. 23, 1876, died Feb. 9, 1878.

(4) Mary Burch, born April 19, 1878, died at her home in Athens, Ga., Nov. 19, 1908; married in Colquitt Co., Ga., in 1904 Frederick Augustus Merrell, of possibly New England. (The author knows that he was educated in Boston, Mass.) No children. He married secondly ____.

(5) Josephine Burch, born March 6, 1881, died July 31, 1901; never married.

(6) Charlotte Elizabeth Burch born Dec. 26, 1884, died May 29, 1907; married in Colquitt Co., Ga., Dec. 2, 1903, Willard Filmore Moore. They lived at Ty Ty, Ga., and had two children,

Leonard Lock Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch I) Family

viz: (a) Roby Louis Moore born January 31, 1905 married 1927 Betty Lou Johnston from Houston, Texas. They lived in Brunswick, Ga., in 1944, and had issue, (q.v.). (b) Wylantha Lucile Moore (called Lucile) born April 24, 1907, married Sept. 14, 1929 William Hoyt Vance of Ty Ty, Ga. They live at Ty Ty, and had seven children (at date of Summer 1945) viz: (a) Mary Elizabeth Vance born July 10, 1930. (b) Ernestine Lucile Vance, born Feb. 1, 1932. (c) Margaret Ann Vance, born Feb. 15, 1934. (d) Ruth Wylene Vance born January 26, 1936. (e) Martha Sue Vance born January 30, 1938. (f) William Hoyt Vance, Jr., born Sept. 23, 1940. (g) Joseph Wiley Vance born Oct. 15, 1943. Note: The author visited Lucile (Moore) Vance at her home in Ty Ty, Ga., about the summer of 1945 and obtained records for her children and her brother's children.

Wm. Hoyt Vance, called Hoyt, was born near Tifton, Ga., Sept. 10, 1907. His parents were: Ernest Luther Vance and wife Mary R. Belle Evans, both of whom were from near Tallapoosa, Ga. Grandparents of Hoyt Vance were: Joe J. Vance of Tallapoosa and his wife Marg ——.

Roby Louis Moore and his wife Betty Lou Johnston had four children (prior to 1945), viz: (1) Colleen Dodge Moore born January 16, 1928. (2) Robert Leland Moore born Sept. 2, 1932. (3) Bonnie Fay Moore born Sept. 2, 1932. (4) Charlotte Ann Moore born July 30, 1934.

Sabra Jane Burch was born in Laurens Co., Ga., Aug 31, 1871; and was the daughter of Leonard Lock Burch and wife Wylantha Cadwell, who were married in Pulaski Co., Ga., Nov. 12, 1870. She married in Colquitt Co., Ga., Sept. 2, 1899, William Blackburn Lindsey, born in Colquitt Co., Ga. Dec. 20, 1870, died at his home near Omega, Ga., June 15, 1931. His parents were: John Robert Makam Lindsey of Colquit Co., Ga., born 1828, and wife Sarah Ann Maria Connell, who was born Oct. 19, 1831, died January 13, 1900. He served in the Confederate States Army. Further ancestry of Wm. B. Lindsey is as follows. Maternal grandparents: Samuel Connell born in Darlington Disct. South Carolina Jan. 15, 1805, died at his home 2½ miles Southeast of Nashville, Ga., Berrien County, (but formerly Lowndes County) Jan. 24, 1869; and wife Mary Steele born in South Carolina March 15, 1801, died Nov. 4, 1870 and married in South Carolina. Paternal grandparents: John Lindsey born Oct. 14, 1796 died in 1879 (son of Thomas Lindsey, Revolu-

Leonard Lock Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch I) Family

tionary Soldier of N.C., who moved to Ga. about 1790 and settled in Montgomery County soon after 1796; and his wife Hester Clark, born 1774 in Ga. died 1876, at the age of 102 yrs, 10 months. They removed to Lowndes County, Georgia prior to 1830 Census.) John married June 18, 1817 Mary McCranie who was born Oct. 4, 1794 in N. C., died in 1858 in Berrien Co., Georgia. Maternal great grandparents James Connell of South Carolina and wife Sarah. They removed to Lowndes County, Ga. in 1833.

Record for parents of Wm. B. Lindsey were furnished by his widow. Records for his other ancestors are from pages 50, 51, 170, 171 of *Pioneers of Wiregrass Georgia*, Vol. I by Folks Huxford. A part of Lowndes County, Georgia, became Berrien County prior to Samuel Connell's death and his home was cut off into the new County. Lowndes County was created in 1825 from the 8th, 9th, 10th, 11th, 12th, 15th and 16th districts of Irwin County. In 1826 the assembly detached the 8th district from Lowndes and gave it to Thomas. The 8th, and a big portion of the 9th are now in Colquitt County. See page XI of Vol. I by Huxford for data concerning the counties.

For Lindsey genealogy beginning about 1133 A.D., and which appears to have been of Norman-French ancestry, see "Lindsey Family in Great Britain, Va., Md., and Georgia in book: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. II", by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

To Sabra Jane Burch and her husband William Blackburn Lindsey were born five sons, as follows:

(1) Robert Leon Lindsey born Feb. 5, 1901, died Oct. 15, 1940, married on March 17, 1927, Clarence Colvin. They had only one child: Robert Leon Lindsey, Jr. born July 5, 1929. The widow and son lived in Atlanta, Ga. in 1945.

(2) Leonard Griffin Lindsey (called Leonard) born Aug. 23, 1905; married Dec. 23, 1923, Opal Harrison, and had issue, (q.v.).

(3) William Lindsey (called Willie) born Feb. 22, 1909; married on March 11, 1944, Dorothy Branch (born Sept. 6, 1918). In 1944, when these records were furnished by his mother, he was in the army. His address at that date was: T/Sgt. Willie Lindsey 34441408—Hdq. Co. Sec. No. 2—1537th Service Unit—Camp Atterbury, Ind. U.S. Army.

(4) Charles Lindsey (called Charlie) born June 2, 1911; married Oct. 24, 1936, Mary Norton, and had issue, (q.v.).

Leonard Lock Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch I) Family

(5) Mayo Lindsey born Oct. 22, 1913; married Oct. 26, 1941, Blanche Perryman. They live in Colquitt Co., Ga. Their child Helen Virginia was born Feb. 16, 1942. (Blanche Perryman was born Aug. 8, 1923, and is the daughter of L. W. Perryman and his wife Priscilla.)

Clarence Colvin, aforesaid, was born in Colquitt Co., Ga., Dec. 12, 1905, the daughter of Henry Colvin and wife Emma Livingston. Her maternal grandparents were: John Livingston and wife Nancy Brown, who were married in Laurens Co., Ga., March 29, 1849. They moved to Colquitt Co., Ga. He was a son or grandson of John Livingston of will given later on. (Laurens Co., Ga.) (William Livingston was living in Laurens Co., Ga., in 1813 when he was a witness to will of Thomas Cook. His name appears on "Harvey's List" of Revolutionary Soldiers as a "Lieutenant." He received a bounty grant of land in Washington Co., Ga., April 26, 1784.) Pages 270-271 of History of Laurens County, Ga. (Also see page 21 for Revolutionary Soldier, above): John Livingston, will May 13, 1816, Aug. 9, 1816. Wife, Nancy; daughter Kitty; son Joseph; son John. Executors: Joseph Livingston, Samuel Robinson, Jesse Joyce. Witnesses: Matt H. Rowan, Moses Wilson, Jared Irwin." Page 271: Joseph Livingston will Jan 4, 1825—July 12, 1825. Wife Fereby; daughter, Hepsey; daughter Mary; son William; daughter Eliza; daughter Nancy; daughter Sarah Elizabeth. Executors: Reuben Underwood, Winfield Wright. Witnesses: Isaac G. Miller, John Livingston, Mary Livingston." Note: Nancy Brown, aforesaid, who married John Livingston, was, no doubt, daughter of Hezekiah Brown and wife Nancy Stanley, who were married in Laurens Co., Ga., Nov. 14, 1822. See page 282 of History of Laurens County.

Leonard Griffin Lindsey and wife Opal Harrison live in Colquitt Co., Ga. They had in 1944, three children, viz: (1) Edna Lois born Sept. 24, 1924; married May 15, 1941, Roy Thomas Gandy, and had (at date of June, 1944) one child: Edna Joyce Gandy born Aug. 3, 1943. (2) Sarah Frances Lindsey born July 12, 1926. (3) Leonard Griffin Lindsey, Jr. born April 10, 1928. (Note: Opal Harrison, was born in Tift Co., Ga., Dec. 12, 1905, and is the daughter of John Harrison and wife Sarah Emma Frances Pilkinton. The author regrets not having learned more of her Pilkinton family. The Pilkinton family in Beaufort Co., N.C., was a fine old Colonial family.)

Charlie Lindsey born June 2, 1911, and wife Mary Norton,

Leonard Lock Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch I) Family

who married Oct. 24, 1936, lived in Cook Co., Ga., in 1944 and had three children, viz: (1) William Blackburn Lindsey II born March 24, 1939. (2) Charlie Lindsey, Jr., born Feb. 16, 1940. (3) James Edwin Lindsey, born Dec. 1, 1941. Note: Mary Norton, aforesaid, was born Oct. 24, 1906, the daughter of Edwin Jackson Norton, and wife Mary Estora Lindsey. (This record was furnished by Mrs. W. B. Lindsey.)

Wiley Burch (Son of Leonard and Wylantha Cadwell Burch) was born in Laurens Co., Ga., January 28, 1874, died May 31, 1945 in Miami, Fla., at the home of his daughter, Lillian Burch Frear, having been fatally injured on May 27, 1945, while enroute to Miami from his home in Omega, Ga. He married first on May 1, 1898 Nancy Elizabeth Rogers, (called Nonnie) ; 2nd. on July 8, 1943, Mamie Lee (Robinson) Young, a widow. No children by 2nd marriage. (Wiley Burch and first wife Nancy Elizabeth Rogers lived about two miles from Omega, Ga., Colquitt County, and had one child, viz:

Lillian Gertrude Burch (called Lillian) born Aug. 18, 1899. She married 1st, in Colquitt Co., Ga., March 22, 1916, George Clyde Bamberg (called George), who was father of her two children. They were divorced and she married 2nd in Miami, Fla. March 14, 1939 Harry Shippey Frear who died in 1945. (No children by 2nd marriage.) Lillian G. Burch and her 1st husband George Clyde Bamberg had three children:

(1) Evelyn Burch Bamberg born May 20, 1917, married first at her home in Miami, Fla., Oct. 2, 1945, Harrell Reon Hicks, of Blandinsville, Ill., (a Coxwain in the Navy). They were divorced, and she had her maiden name back. She married 2nd, Arthur J. Beck, Jr., of Royal Oak, Mich., and had one child born about winter of 1952-3, (whose name the author does not know).

(2) Wiley Fred Bamberg (called Ted) born March 12, 1919. He married 1st., on April 9, 1939, Edna Louise Howett, (daughter of Norman E. Howett of Miami, Fla., and wife —). They were divorced Sept. 10, 1943 and he married on that day, Dorris Cleon (Slaughter) Smith. They live in Miami, Florida. She was born June 12, 1918, in Ione, Arkansas, and is the daughter of Robert Newton Slaughter and wife Daisy Marshall.

(3) An infant son (not named) born January 4, 1922.

Wiley Fred Bamberg, above, joined the U.S. Navy, in October 1944, on Navy Day. He went overseas April 25, 1945 and

Leonard Lock Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch I) Family

spent eleven weeks in Japan. His rating was Fire Controlman, 3rd Class. He was discharged January 15, 1946.

Arthur J. Beck, Jr., entered the U.S. Navy in Sept. 1940, at the age of 19 yrs. He spent three years on the U.S.S. McDougal, a destroyer. Later was commissioned to the U.S.S. Mount Olympus, and was at the battle of Leyte. He was discharged in November, 1946.

George Clyde Bamberg was born in Naylor, Lowndes Co., Ga., Oct. 1, 1894. His parents were: William Frederick Bamberg, born January 26, 1853, died Nov. 23, 1917; and his wife Florence C. Lord who died May 7, 1922, married April 6, 1879. Paternal grandparents of George Clyde Bamberg were: James David Bamberg born Feb. 1, 1829 died May 21, 1907; and his wife Isabel Peters born June 1832, died — 26, 1904. They moved from South Carolina to Ga., in 1848. Paternal great-grandparents of George C. Bamberg were: John Frederick Bamberg, born 1793, died Nov. 25, 1851; and his wife Cynthia Atterbury, born March 20, 1799, died Sept. 25, 1848. Paternal great-great-grandparents of George C. Bamberg were: John George Bamberg, an officer on the Staff of Frederick the Great. He emigrated to America and settled in the Southern part of Old Orangeburg Dist., S.C. He married in 1788, a Miss Allen. (The preceding Bamberg Genealogy was furnished in January 1945, by Mrs. C. Leon Worley, of Valdosta, Ga., sister to George C. Bamberg, who married Lillian Burch. Mrs. Worley has a book "Bamberg History.")

Census records for Lowndes Co., Ga., show that Isabel Peters' parents were living in Lowndes Co., Ga., 1830. Isabel Peters who married James David Bamberg, was daughter of William Peters, born in South Carolina in 1788, died in Lowndes Co., Ga., about 1860; He married Rachel — in South Carolina, who was born 1790. They are buried at the Union Church in Lowndes Co., Ga., in unmarked graves. William Peters was son of William Peters, Revolutionary Soldier. He was a pensioner living in Lowndes Co., Ga., in 1846. (See page 454 of Knight's Roster of the Revolution.) Wm. Peters and wife Rachel had eight children, Isabel being the seventh. For others see page 224 *Pioneers of Wiregrass Georgia*, Vol. I, by Folks Huxford.

Nancy Elizabeth Rogers, aforesaid, was born in Brooks County, Ga., May 12, 1876, died at her home near Omega, Ga., Feb. 13, 1943. Her parents were: Henry Thomas Rogers, born

Leonard Lock Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch I) Family

January 1, 1842, Colquitt Co., Ga., died Sept. 1903; and his wife Ann Mozel Giles, born July 29, 1842, in Middle, Ga., died in 1915. They were married March 20, 1867. He served four years in War Between States. Maternal grandparents of Nancy Elizabeth Rogers were: John Giles, (called Johnnie), and wife Elizabeth Fullwood. Paternal grandparents of Nancy Elizabeth Rogers were: William Rogers and wife Nancy Baker. Maternal great-grandfather of Nancy Elizabeth Rogers was: John Giles, a General in the War Between States. (One John Giles who drew land in Lottery of 1827 in Ga. was living at that time in Morgan County, Ga.)

(Sisters and brothers of Nancy Elizabeth Rogers are, viz: (1) W. T. Rogers, born 1868, married January 1882 Fannie Moran. They live in Texas. (2) J. H. Rogers born 1869, married Dec. 16, 1881 Charlie Fulwood. They live in Jasper, Florida. (3) Ella Frances Rogers born 1871, married March 20, 1891, Timothy Murphy. They live in Moultrie, Ga. (4) Mattie L. Rogers born 1873, married Aug. 22, 1879, Willoughby A. Kenard. They live in Albany, Ga. (5) Joe Rogers born 1879, married in 1903, Mary Parker. They live in Kissimmee, Fla. (6) Moses Lee Rogers (called Lee) born 1881, married in 1908, Emma Smith. They live in Kissimmee, Fla. (Lee Rogers is a veteran of World War I. Served in the Army four years, at that period.) (7) Sam Clayton Rogers born 1883, married in 1911, Belle Paul. They live in Omega, Ga.) Note: The above records for ancestors, and sisters and brothers of Nancy Elizabeth Rogers, were furnished by her granddaughter, Evelyn Bamberg of Miami, Fla., date of 1944. She also furnished records for the Wiley Burch Family.

Note: Jared Irwin, (witness to the will of Wm. Livingston) was a General in the Revolutionary War, and was twice elected Governor of Ga. He lived in Washington Co., Ga., where he died in 1818. William Livingston, Revolutionary Soldier, aforesaid, received a grant of land in Washington Co., Ga. At that date Washington County and Laurens County adjoined each other. See Livingston Family.

When reference was made to family histories which are not in this book, see Vols. I, II and III of "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families," by Marilu Burch Smallwood. These three volumes carry over two hundred family genealogies.

*JOSEPH HENRY BURCH (SON OF
REUBEN FLOURNOY BURCH I) FAMILY*

Joseph Henry Burch (called Joe) was born in Laurens Co., Ga., in 1851; died at his home in the Rock Branch Church Community, of Dodge County, Georgia, on June 9, 1903; and was 52 years of age. He was the son of: Reuben Flournoy Burch I, who was born in 1802, and died at his plantation home in Laurens County, Ga., about the year 1856 or 1857; and his wife Charlotte Cadwell, who was born in 1812, died about 1900 or before, and married in Laurens County, Ga., Dec. 7, 1826. See page 287 of History of Laurens County, Ga., by Hart, for marriage record. Joseph Henry Burch was grandson of: Charles Burch, who died at his home in Laurens Co., Ga., in 1833, and his wife Sarah Howell, who were married in Richmond County, Ga., Dec. 4, 1798; and he was great-grandson of: Joseph Burch II, Revolutionary Soldier, who was killed by the Indians in Irwin Co., Ga., in the spring of 1818; and his wife Edith Hargrove. See the "Joseph Burch II (Revolutionary Soldier) Family of Richmond and Montgomery Counties, Georgia" in this book; and see the "Howell Family", and "Allen Cadwell (Brother to Martin) Family" in book: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I" by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

Joseph Henry Burch married about 1871 Millie Ann Sophia Jane Taylor, called Jane. She was born in Pulaski County, Ga., Sept. 3, 1853, died in Dodge County, Ga., Aug. 28, (or 30), 1940; and was the daughter of William Taylor, who was born Sept. 25, 1825, died Dec. 16, 1881; and his first wife Milley Hendley, who died prior to March 18, 1856, and married in Pulaski County, Ga., March 4, 1852. See page 572 of History of Pulaski County" Georgia, for marriage. See "Taylor Family", for further ancestry of Jane Taylor; also "William Hendley, Revolutionary Soldier, Family" in book "Burch, Harrell . . . Vols. II and III."

Joseph Henry Burch, and wife Jane Taylor, lived in the Rock Branch Baptist Church Community, of Dodge County, Ga., and had sixteen children, including two sets of twins. They are, viz:

(1) Eliza Jane Burch (called Liza), born Feb. 21, 1872; died near Helena, Ga., Nov. 24, 1946; married in Dodge Co., Ga., Sept. 27, 1891, John Daniel Taylor, who died some years ago. They lived in Dodge Co., Ga., and had issue (q.v.).

(2) William Reuben Burch (called Bill) born July 8, 1873; married in Dodge County, Ga., Feb. 27, 1896, Lucy B. Wright.

Joseph Henry Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch I) Family

They lived first in Dodge Co., Ga., later moved away; and had issue, (q.v.).

(3) Charles Burch (called Charley) born 1874; did not marry; died young.

(4) Leonard Augustus Burch; died young; never married.

(5) Mary Sophia Burch (called Sophia) born aug. 25, 1878; married in Dodge County, Ga. July 28, 1895, Moses Taylor. (His father Reuben Taylor was nephew of William Taylor, grandfather of Mary Sophia Burch.) They lived in Dodge Co., Ga., and had issue, (q.v.).

(6) Ira Austin Burch, died in 1931; married in Dodge Co., Ga., Sept. 10, 1905, Ella May. They lived in Dodge County for some years and later moved away. They had issue, (q.v.).

(7) Charlotte Burch married in Dodge Co., Ga., Vernon Horne. They live in LaGrange, Ga., and have children including two sons who served "overseas" in World War II, (q.v.).

(8) Joannie Frances Burch, born January 24, 1883; married in Dodge Co., Ga., April 27, 1901, Daniel Waterman Parkerson (called Waterman). They live near Pensacola, Florida, and have children, (q.v.).

(9) Texas Arkanie Burch (called Texas), twin to Kansas; married in Dodge Co., Ga. June 23, 1904, Henning Parkerson. They had three sons in World War II, viz: "H. T."; Elzy; and Raymond, who was killed in France, July 19, 1944. This family lives in Thomaston, Ga.

(10) Kansas Lubeannie Burch (called Kansas); married in Dodge Co., Ga., June 23, 1904, Ross Livingston, (the son of Daniel Livingston and wife Mary Mullis, who were married in Dodge Co., Ga., Feb. 11, 1875; his maternal grandparents were Alfred Mullis, and Cumiah Lee, who were married in Pulaski Co., Ga., Oct. 8, 1857.) They lived in Thomaston, Ga., and had one son who served in World War II.

(11) Millie Ann Sophia Jane Burch, (called Millie Ann) born Sept. 5, 1889; married in Dodge Co., Ga., January 18, 1907 Clement Roberson Rogers, (called Clem). They live in Dodge County, Ga., near Rhine, and have issue, (q.v.).

(12) Jesse Burch; died in infancy.

(13) Viola Burch died —, married in Dodge Co., Ga., in 1910 Tom Loyde, son of Josh Loyde of Milan, Ga., and his wife Jane; and had one child Viola Loyde born 1912.

(14) Georgia Burch, born Oct. 10, 1895 married first in Dodge Co., Ga., Aug. 8, 1909 Ashley Wright, son of Andrew Wright and wife Queen Elizabeth Hendrix and had issue, (q.v.).

Joseph Henry Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch I) Family

(15) Carrie Jane Burch (twin); born April 8, 1898, married Dock Brown, on Sept. 1, 1912. They live in Sanford, Florida, and have issue, (q.v.).

(16) Johnny (twin); born April 8, 1898; did not marry; died young.

(Note: Viola Burch's husband Tom Loyde and their daughter live in Alabama. Viola Loyde is married and has three children. Can't learn more about her.)

Eliza Jane Burch and her husband John Daniel Taylor lived in Dodge County, Ga., and had 7 children, including two sets of twins, viz:

(1) Leomia Taylor, born July 9, 1892; married Sol Odom. They live at McClenny, Fla.

(2) Joseph Henry Taylor (called Joe), born April 7, 1894; married June 1, 1913, Ula Presley.

(3) Barley Taylor, born May 8, 1896, died July 9, 1917; He was in Military Service in World War I.

(4) Zimmie Taylor (twin) born June 28, 1898; married June 9, 1912 Thomas Hartley Brown. They live near Helena, Telfair Co., Ga.

(5) Jimmie Taylor (twin) born June 28, 1898; died Sept. 25, 1898.

(6) Johnny Taylor (twin) born Feb. 9, 1901; married Henry Alice Presley.

(7) William Taylor, called Willie, (twin to Johnny), born Feb. 9, 1901; married in 1918 Lonia West.

For other descendants of Eliza Jane Burch, and her husband John Daniel Taylor, see "Taylor Family." The foregoing records were furnished by Eliza Jane (Burch) Taylor, in Oct. 1944.

Mary Sophia Burch and her husband Moses Taylor, who were married in Dodge Co., Ga. July 28, 1895, had the following children:

(1) Gussie Lucretia Taylor (called Gussie) born July 14, 1896; married S. Loss Herrington.

(2) Sarah Ellen Taylor (called Sarah) born January 25, 1898; married in Dodge Co., Ga., January 25, 1914, Henry Wright who died ____; and was son of Will Wright, who was son of Andrew Wright.

(3) Reuben Wesley Taylor (called Rube) born Feb. 23, 1900; married Alice Loraine Asby, (or Asbell) of Dodge Co., Ga.

Joseph Henry Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch I) Family

(4) James Ira Taylor (called Jim) born Aug. 28, 1903; married Opilee Rogers, his first cousin, daughter of Millie Ann Burch and husband Clem Rogers, who were married January 18, 1907.

(5) Millard Benjamin Taylor (called Millard) born May 17, 1906; married Lula Rhiner. They live at Thomaston, Ga.

(6) Janie Lou Alberta Taylor, born Oct. 2, 1908; married Tom Herring (or Emmett Herrington). They live at Thomaston, Ga.

(7) Harvie Lee Taylor, born Dec. 27, 1910. He lives in Thomaston, Ga., and married Louise_____.

(8) Ina Leree Taylor (Irene), born April 30, 1913, married in Dodge Co., Ga., March 28, 1930, Milton Wright. They live near Chauncey, Ga.

(9) Joseph Henry Taylor (called Joseph) born Dec. 10, 1915; married Lorine Evans. They live at Clinch Field, Ga.

(10) An adopted child: Mattie Lane Smith Taylor, born Dec. 30, 1928. (Note: The author is sorry not to have obtained further records for descendants of Sophia Burch and her husband Moses Taylor. These birth dates were sent by her in 1944.)

William Reuben Burch (called Bill) was born July 8, 1873, and was the son of Joseph Henry Burch and wife Jane Taylor who were married about 1870 or 1871. He married in Dodge County, Ga., Feb. 25, 1897 Lucy E. Wright (the daughter of Andy Wright and wife _____.) They had eight children, viz:

(1) Charley Augustus Burch married in Dodge Co., Ga., January 17, 1916 Effie May Boutwell and had children: (a) Dorothy; (b) William Albert. They live in Durham, N.C.

(2) Joseph Henry Burch, (called Joe) married in Dodge Co., Ga., April 8, 1923 Myrtle Reynolds of near Eastman, Ga. They live at Sanford, Fla.

(3) William Reuben Burch, Jr., lives at Chauncey, Ga.

(4) Dochia Marie Burch; married 1st Nelson Burse. (No children). Married 2nd _____ Madden. They live at Ocala, Fla.

(5) Jessie J. Burch (deceased); never married.

(6) Ella May Burch married _____ Holmes. They live at Macon, Ga.

(7) J. B. Burch married _____. They live at Chauncey, Ga.

(8) Estelle Burch married _____ Altman. They live at Pinehurst, Ga.

(9) Carrie Burch (deceased); never married.

(Note: Effie May Boutwell, above, is daughter of John

Joseph Henry Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch I) Family

Boutwell of Dodge Co., Ga. and wife——; and granddaughter of William A. Boutwell and wife Sarah Sheffield, who were married in Dodge County, Ga., Oct. 4, 1874.)

Ira Austin Burch (called Ira) died at his home in Dodge County, Ga.; and was the son of Joseph Henry Burch and wife Jane Taylor who were married in Dodge Co., Ga., about the year 1870, or 1871. Ira Burch married in Dodge County, Ga., Sept. 10, 1905, Ella May. She was born in Dodge Co., Ga., and was the daughter of Robert May and wife Nancy Mullis, who were married in Dodge County, Ga., Oct. 12, 1880. Maternal grandparents of Ella May were: Alfred Mullis and wife Cumia Lee who were married in Pulaski County, Ga., Oct. 8, 1857. Maternal great-grandparents of Ella May were William Lee, died before Dec. 15, 1865 and wife _____. See page 285 of "History of Pulaski County," Ga., for abstract of William Lee's will; also see Will Book B., 1853-1906 Ordinary's Office, Pulaski County, Ga. For children of Alfred Mullis, above, see page 236 of "History of Dodge County", Ga., by Mrs. W. P. Cobb. See also "Lee, Mullis Family of N.C., and of Pulaski and Dodge Counties, Ga.." Ira Burch and his wife Ella May had following children: (1) Collie Burch, born about 1906 or 1907. (2) Celeste Burch born about 1909. (3) Irene Burch born about 1916. Died _____. Possibly never married. (4) Rosie May Burch born about 1921. Died _____. (5) Selester Burch. (6) Mary Ellen Burch born about 1911.

Charlotte Burch is daughter of Joseph Henry Burch and wife Jane Taylor, who were married about 1870, or 1871. Charlotte Burch married Vernon Horne of Dodge County, Georgia. He was born _____ and is the son of Joe Horne and wife _____. (Note: Joah L. Horne and Harriet E. Nobles were married in Dodge Co., Ga., Nov. 15, 1873. See page 50 of History of Dodge Co., Ga. They were evidently parents of Vernon Horne. The author does know that Vernon Horne is descended from Josiah Horne, who came from North Carolina, in the early 1800'rds, and settled in Laurens County, Ga. His wife was Rebecca Young. See pages 414 and 415 of "History of Laurens County", Ga., for Horne family. Josiah Horne was a member of Ga. House of Representatives from Laurens County for years 1821 to 1825; State Senator in 1826; and Justice of Inferior Court of Laurens County, Feb. 10, 1824-1830. Josiah Horne was son of Henry Horne whose will was probated in Wayne Co., N.C. in 1798 and mentioned "Patience (wife); children:

Joseph Henry Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch I) Family

William, Esther, Isaac, Jeremiah, Henry, Charity, Joel, Damaris, Mourning, Phoebe, Selah; grandson: Josiah Horne." See page 319 of "Abstract of N.C. Wills" by Fred A. Olds. Vernon Horne above, had a brother Cincinnattus Horne, (called "Cince"); There were also probably others. Vernon Horne and wife Charlotte Burch were living in LaGrange, Ga., in May 1950, when these records were furnished by her sister Joannie Burch Parkerson. Prior to moving to LaGrange, they lived in Dodge Co., Ga. Their children are, viz: (1) Willie Mae Horne; married Phil Reaves. (2) Eddie Horne; married Arch Conley. (3) Berta Mae Horne; married Henry Reaves. (4) Ira Horne. (5) Joe C. Horne. (6) Herman Horne. (7) Fondren Horne (called "Fonnie"); not married in Oct. 1944. (8) Carrie Horne (deceased). (9) Erna Horn (twin) deceased. (10) Erma Horne. (11) David Horne. (12) Mary Horne. (13) Eedla Jane Horne. (Note: The Reaves family of Dodge Co., Ga., is descended from Drewry Reaves, who came from North Carolina and settled in that part of Telfair County that is now in lower part of Dodge County, near the present site of Rhine, Ga. See page 241 of "History of Dodge County, Ga.," by Mrs. W. P. Cobb. See "Reaves and Reid Families.").

Joannie Frances Burch was born in Dodge Co., Ga., January 24, 1883; and is the daughter of Joseph Henry Burch and his wife Jane Taylor, who were married about 1870 or 1871. She married in Dodge County, Ga., April 27, 1901, Daniel Waterman Parkerson, called Waterman. He was born in Dodge County, Ga., Sept. 4, 1881; died Nov. 1950, at Pensacola, Fla., and was the son of James Wesley Parkerson, and wife Delola M. Livingston who were married in Dodge County, Ga., Nov. 14, 1878. For further ancestry see "Sherwood Parkerson (Son of Cordial I) Family." Joannie Frances Burch and husband Waterman Parkerson removed from Dodge County, Ga., to Sanford, Florida and removed after April 1939 from Sanford to Pensacola, Fla. They had twelve children, viz:

(1) Lola Jane Parkerson, born in Dodge Co., Ga., July 15, 1902; died July 20, 1902.

(2) James Wesley Parkerson (called Jim), born in Dodge Co., Ga., June 29, 1903; married Sept. 16, 1925 Inez Grimsley, and had children: (a) James Wesley Parkerson, Jr., born Sept. 25, 1926, was in Sept. 1944 in "Merchant Marine"; (b) Tommy Parkerson born March 9, 1930.

(3) Lowell Benjamin Parkerson, born in Dodge Co., Ga.,

Joseph Henry Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch I) Family

June 14, 1905; married Oct. 28, 1928, Berta Mae Scarborough. (See "Scarborough Family", showing descent from nobility.) They had at date of Sept. 1944 two children: (a) Henry Daniel Parkerson, born May 10, 1930, died May 22, 1930. (b) Lowell Benjamin Parkerson, Jr., born Dec. 27, 1939.

(4) Matthew Eugene Parkerson, born in Dodge Co., Ga., June 11, 1907; married in Dodge Co., Ga., Feb. 20, 1930, Nancy Clyde Lee. (See "Lee, Mullis Family.") They have children: (a) Delamar (b) Edward (c) Carroll.

(5) John B. Parkerson, born in Dodge Co., Ga., Feb. 21, 1909; married Dec. 24, 1927, Louise Renew, (dau. of Kesaw Renew of McRae, Ga.) They had prior to Sept. 1944, six children: (a) Lavonia, born Dec. 17, 1928 (b) Mozelle, born Feb. 10, 1931 (c) Geraldine, born Aug. 4, 1933 (d) Rastus, who died. (e) John B. Parkerson, Jr. (f) Jackie.

(6) Joe Brown Parkerson, born in Dodge Co., Ga., July 5, 1910, married in Dodge Co., Ga., Dec. 20, 1932 Lola Giddens. They lived at Elko, Ga., in Sept. 1944, and had three children: (a) Joe Jeff born May 30, 1935 (b) Nancy Angelo, born Aug. 18, 1936. (c) Bunk Lee Parkerson born Aug. 6, 1939.

(7) Viola Parkerson, born Dec. 30, 1911, died April 21, 1912.

(8) Mary Elma Parkerson, born May 25, 1913; married July 16, 1926, Alex Renew, and had a son: Monteen Renew, born Aug. 16, 1928.

(9) Jerry Juanita Parkerson, born Oct. 27, 1918, married January 18, 1933, Kiffin Allen, and had a child: Betty Joe Allen born Sept. 25, 1936. They lived in Orlando, Florida in April 1950.

(10) Grace Parkerson, born Oct. 27, 1918; married Feb. 16, 1939, Hubert Bohannon, of Sanford, Florida, son of Lot Bohannon and wife Mary _____. In 1944 they were living in Sanford, Florida, and had two children: (a) Lola Jane born November 30, 1939. (b) Betty Delores, born Aug. 16, 1941.

(11) Waterman Preston Parkerson, born May 3, 1929; married April 7, 1950, Floria Riggs, of Pensacola, Florida.

(12) Octavia Parkerson married _____ Bure and had twin sons: Frederick E. Bure and Waterman D. Bure, born Feb. 1950.

Bertha Mae Scarborough (wife of Lowell Benj. Parkerson), was born Sept. 1, 1913. Her parents were: Henry Scarborough, born March 7, 1883, died Oct. 19, 1932, and his wife Nora Estelle Peek, who was born April 5, 1893, died April 20, 1930. They lived at Milan, Ga., Dodge County. Her paternal grand-

Joseph Henry Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch I) Family

parents were: Joseph M. Scarborough and his wife Sarah Ann Mullis, who were married in Pulaski County, Ga., Dec. 27, 1868. (See page 558 of "History of Pulaski County, Ga." for marriage record.) Her paternal great-grandparents were: Patrick T. Scarborough and wife Eliza Ann Smith who were married in Laurens Co., Ga., Jan. 9, 1836. (See page — of History of Laurens Co., Ga.)

Nancy Clyde Lee (who married Matthew Eugene Parkerson) is daughter of J. W. Lee of Plainfield, Ga., Dodge County. Her paternal grandparents were: Sampson Lee and wife Nancy Harrell, who were married in Dodge Co., Ga., March 13, 1873. Her paternal great-grandparents were William Lee born in North Carolina in 1803, died in Pulaski Co., Ga., prior to Dec. 15, 1865, and wife Phereby born in 1811. Also: Francis Harrell (called Frank) and wife Rebecca Sheffield who were married in Pulaski Co., Ga., Jan. 4, 1844.

Lola Virginia Giddens (who married Joe Brown Parkerson) was born in Dodge County, Georgia March 22, 1906. Her ancestry is as follows: Parents, William Burrell Giddens who was born in Dodge Co., Ga., Sept. 2, 1861, died Sept. 8, 1939; and his wife Nancy Jane Evans, who was born Aug. 3, 1864, died April 13, 1925. Maternal grandparents: Loving Evans and wife Liza Jane Peacock who were married in Pulaski Co., Ga., Oct. 18, 1855. Paternal grandparents: Shadie Giddens and his wife Martha Jane Bostic, who was, no doubt, the daughter of Nathaniel L. Bostwick and wife Cidney Ann Adams who were married January 15, 1829. (I. M. P. Giddens and Jane Bostwick were married in Pulaski Co., Ga., Sept. 27, 1857. "Shadie" was evidently a nickname.) For marriage records see pages 457, and 490 of History of Pulaski County, Ga. Maternal great-grandparents: Henry Evans and first wife Zelpha Harrell who were married in Pulaski Co., Ga., Feb. 7, 1811. (See page 483 of History Pulaski Co., Ga.)

Note: The Bostick, or Bostic, family in Ga., was one of prominence. The earliest of the name in Ga. were three brothers: Chesley Bostick who died in Richmond Co., Ga., in 1801; Littleberry Bostick born in Goochland Co., Va., July 10, 1751; died in Ga. in 1823; and Nathaniel born Va., 1746, died in Jefferson Co., Ga., in 1818. They were sons of John Bostick, and all were Revolutionary Soldiers. They intermarried with other best families as: Guyton, Flournoy, Todd, etc. See pages 38, 39, and 174

Joseph Henry Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch I) Family

of "Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers in Georgia" by Mrs. H. H. McCall.

Millie Ann Sophia Jane Burch (called Millie Ann) was born in Dodge County, Ga., Sept. 5, 1889, and is the daughter of Joseph Henry Burch and wife Jane Taylor, who were married about 1870, or 1871. Millie Ann Burch married in Dodge Co., Ga., January 18, 1907, Clement Roberson Rogers, (called "Clem"). He was born in Dodge County, Ga., Oct. 16, 1886, and is the son of Jesse Rogers and 2nd wife Louisa Anderson, who were married in Dodge County, Ga., Nov. 18, 1883. (Jesse Roberson Rogers married 1st in Pulaski County, Ga., Sept 3, 1857, Elizabeth Atkinson.) Jesse Roberson Rogers was born in Pulaski Co., Ga. about 1840, was 10 yrs. of age at the 1850 Census, and was the son of Thomas Rogers who was born in Ga. about 1816, and died in Pulaski County, Ga., before Dec. 15, 1865, when his will was probated. Thomas Rogers married before 1840 Ellidia Mullis, who was born about 1822, and was living May 23, 1865, when her husband made his will. Thomas Rogers was son of Cullen Rogers, who was born in North Carolina about 1782, and who was living in Pulaski County, Ga., at the "1850 Census" with his wife Ann (born 1790) and six children. See "Rogers Family." Millie Ann Burch, and her husband Clem Rogers, live near Rhine, Dodge Co., Ga. Their children are:

(1) Opie Lee Rogers born January 24, 1908; married in 1925 her cousin James Ira Taylor of Dodge Co., Ga., who was born in Dodge Co., Ga., Aug. 28, 1903, and is son of Moses Taylor and wife Sophia Burch.

(2) Lillian Rogers, born June 17, 1910.

(3) Viola Rogers, born March 15, 1915.

(4) Clement Roberson Rogers, Jr., (called Clem) born January 29, 1919, married in Dodge County, Ga., April 6, 1941, Sarah Sheffield, and had three children: (a) Helen born about 1944 or 1945. (b) Jesse born 1946. (c) Sarah born 1948. Clem Rogers served in U.S. Army in War II. He entered service in Spring of 1945, and served overseas six months.

(5) Clifford Rogers (twin to Clem Jr.) was born January 29, 1919.

(6) Lavara Rogers, born May 7, 1921.

(7) Zealie Rogers born Feb. 15, 1923 married in 1940 Morris Williams of Telfair County, Ga., who was born in 1923 and died in Orlando, Florida Dec. 25, 1947. They had four children:

Joseph Henry Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch I) Family

(a) Ann, born 1941. (b) Roy born 1943. (c) Janice born 1944. (d) Burch Williams born 1946. (Morris Williams was son of Morris Williams of Telfair Co., Ga., and wife _____. See the "Wiley Williams Family.")

(8) Janie Lou Rogers, born June 4, 1925, married in 1942 Amos Stevenson. They have a daughter: Millie Rogers born about 1948.

(9) Ralph Rogers, born May 9, 1929 married Fay Hilliard, and had a son: Rodney Rogers, born about Oct. 1949.

Georgia Canola Burch (called Georgia) was born in Dodge County, Ga., Oct. 10, 1895, and is the daughter of Joseph Henry Burch of Dodge County, Ga., and his wife Jane Taylor of Pulaski Co., Ga., who were married about 1870, or 1871. Georgia Burch has been married four times. She married first in Dodge County, Ga., Aug 8, 1908, Ashley Wright, who was the father of all her children. She married fourth Charles Francis Robson, an Englishman, who was born Dec. 17, 1880 in Darlington, England. They live in Sandford, Florida. She furnished in March 1945 and May 1951 the records for her immediate family. Her second husband was Scoved Asariah Cowart, who was born at McRae, Ga. Her third husband was Columbus Theodore Kent of Atlanta, Ga.

Ashley Wright, aforesaid, was born in 1888, and died Sept. 18, 1929. His parents were: John Andrew Wright, called Andy, and his wife Queen Elizabeth Hendrix, (called "Puss"), whose family moved from South Carolina to Ga. (Puss Hendrix's sisters and brothers were: (1) Jake Hendrix, died in 1898 and was 50 yrs. old. He married Sallie Livingston of Laurens Co., Ga., daughter of John Livingston and wife Caroline Yawn. (2) John Hendrix, died in 1915 and was 84 yrs. old. (3) Joe Hendrix. (4) George Hendrix, Confederate Soldier. (5) Elizabeth Hendrix, died about 1895; married William Edge of S.C. (6) Adeline Hendrix, married Lev. Coleman. See "Hendrix Family".) Ashley Wright was a grandson of Micajah Wright (called "Cagie") and wife _____. See "Wright Family."

Georgia Canola Burch and her husband Ashley Wright had seven children: viz:

(1) Bartow Wright born Nov. 9, 1909, married about 1934 Alberta Benton, and had issue, (q.v.).

(2) Lenora Wright, born May 13, 1913, married first on Aug. 10, 1927, Monroe Jones; 2nd on June 15, 1940 Paul Floris, and

Joseph Henry Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch I) Family

had issue by both marriages. (q.v.).

(3) Lewis James Wright, born Sept. 22, 1917, was not married at date of May 1950, but was still in Army Air Corps. His rank was Lieutenant Colonel and he was stationed in Washington, D.C. See his World War II Military record later.

(4) Verdinal William Wright, born Dec. 10, 1919, married _____ and had a child: Bonnie Marie Wright, born May 17, 1948. He served in World War II in Air Corps. See record later.

(5) Oris Lamar Wright, born Feb. 21, 1922, married first on July 18, 1944 Alma Lang and had a daughter: Debber Wright, born Dec. 16, 1950. He served in the Air Force in War II; see later.

(6) Madeline Wright, born July 31, 1926; married Nov. 6, 1944, Ralph Frank Anthony. They live at Sanford, Fla.

(7) Gladys Inez Wright, born January 4, 1928; married January 15, 1944 Lieut. Robert Riffle Kidwell, born Oct. 2, 1923. They live at Silver Springs, Maryland, and have children: (a) Bobbie Kidwell, Jr., born April 8, 1945; (b) Barbara Ann Kidwell, born July 17, 1949. (c) Betty Maudine Kidwell, born Dec. 19, 1950.

Bartow Wright and his wife Alberta Benton (born in 1917) live on Route 1, Sanford, Fla. They have several children, viz: (1) Marvin Ashley Wright (was about 10 years old in March 1945.) (2) Ernest Wright. (3) Ralph Wright. (4) Geraldine Wright. (5) John Lewis Wright, born about 1943. (6) George Franklin Wright born July 18, 1945. (7) Reva May Wright, born Dec. 19, 1946. (8) Georgia Lee Wright, born March 27, 1948.

Lenora Wright and her 1st husband Monroe Jones had two children, viz: (1) Arthur Edsel Jones, born July 12, 1928, married _____ and had children: (a) Sandra Jones born Jan. 29, 1949; (b) Lydia Jane Jones, born April 3, 1950. (2) Gerrald Benton Jones, born July 18, 1932.

Lenora (Wright) Jones and her second husband Paul Floris have two children, viz: (1) Paula Floris born in March 1943. (2) Dama Myrla Floris born 1944. (She was 6 months old March, 1945.)

The following sons of Georgia Canola Burch, and her husband Ashley Wright) served overseas during World War II. Their addresses in March, 1945 were as follows:

Joseph Henry Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch I) Family

(1) Major Lewis J. Wright—62nd A.A.C.S. Group APO 629 c/o Postmaster, New York, N.Y. (He entered service January 20, 1937; and was in India at date of March 1945) Note: In May 1950, he was still in Air Corps. A Lieutenant Colonel in Reserves.

(2) S/Sgt. Verdinal W. Wright—82nd Bomb Sqdn., 12th Bomb Group. APO 433 c/o Postmaster, New York, N.Y. He was in India date of March 1945. He received the "Air Medal with two oak leaf clusters" and the "Distinguished Flying Cross." He entered service Sept. 16, 1940, and was discharged in 1947, with rank of T/Sgt. 1st Class.

(3) S/Sgt. Oris L. Wright—346th Bomb Sqdn. 99th Bomb Group—A.P.O. 520, c/o Postmaster, New York, N.Y. He entered service July 12, 1942. He was in Italy, date of March 1945, when these records were furnished by his mother. He won the "Air Medal with two oak leaf clusters", and the Distinguished Flying Cross." He was discharged in 1947, with rank of T/Sgt. 1st Class.

Carrie Jane Burch (called Carrie) was born in Dodge Co., Ga., (Rock Branch Baptist Church Community) on April 8, 1898, and is the daughter of Joseph Henry Burch and wife Millie Ann Sophia Jane Taylor (called Jane), who were married about 1871. Carrie Jane Burch married in Dodge Co., Ga., Sept. 1, 1912, Dock Brown, who was born near Chauncey, Dodge Co., Ga., Sept. 1, 1892. They lived near Milan, Ga., until after 1936. Since then they have lived at Sanford, Florida. Their eight children were all born in Ga., and are, viz:

(1) Henry Dock Brown, Jr., born Oct. 9, 1913, served as a private in World War II, U.S. Army.

(2) Howard Milton Brown, S/Sgt. U. S. Army in World War II, was born Sept. 12, 1915.

(3) Walter Emmett Brown born Jan. 3, 1919 was a Corporal in World War II, in U.S. Army.

(4) Lula May Brown, born Nov. 2, 1921.

(5) Robert Lee Brown, born April 22, 1924, was a private in U. S. Army in World War 2.

(6) Amie Bell Brown born May 11, 1928.

(7) Willie Glevis Brown, born Aug. 22, 1930.

(8) Joseph Eugene Brown, born April 22, 1933.

(9) MacCarrell Brown, born Oct. 30, 1936. (Note: The above Brown records were furnished about 1950 by Carrie J. Burch Brown. She gave no marriage records. Perhaps none were

Joseph Henry Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch I) Family

married at that date.)

Note: Family genealogies, to which reference has been made in preceding pages, will be found, unless otherwise state in: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I" or Vols. II and III by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

REUBEN FLOURNOY BURCH II (SON OF REUBEN FLOURNOY BURCH I) FAMILY OF DODGE CO. GA.

Reuben Flourney Burch II was born in, or near, the Old New Hope Church Community of Laurens County, Georgia, Feb. 1, 1848, and died at Eastman, Georgia Oct. 10, 1937. He is buried beside his beloved wife in the cemetery at Isham Spring Church, which is on his own land. This is the second church to be built on that spot. The first one, which was burned about 1912, was built 1885 to 1890, (as a private chapel) by and for the use of Reuben Flourney Burch and family, his mother-in-law, Mrs. Sophia Harrell, his brothers-in-law, John James Harrell, Willis P. Harrell, and their families, and his son-in-law, John Bryan Coffee, II, and family.

Reuben Flourney Burch II was called Reuben by his parents and close contemporary relatives and friends. The latter half of his life, he was known to the general public as "R. F. Burch, Sr." He was of distinguished lineage, having descended from royalty through the Burch line, and also through the Howell line. Following are some of his ancestors. Parents: Reuben Flourney Burch I, born in Richmond County, Georgia in 1801, or 1802; died in Laurens County, Georgia in 1856 or 1857; and wife Charlotte Cadwell, who was born in Wilkinson County, Ga., in 1811, or 1812; died prior to 1898 (probably); and married Dec. 7, 1826, (the marriage being recorded on page 287 of "History of Laurens County, Georgia" by Bertha Sheppard Hart.) Paternal grandparents: Charles Burch, who was born in Maryland (probably). He was in Richmond County, Georgia, by 1784, when his father received land there. Charles' wife was Sarah Howell, and their marriage bond was signed by Burdig Howell in Richmond County, Ga., Dec. 4, 1798. (The name was spelled Burdick in some records.) Charles Burch died in 1833 in Laurens Co., Ga. See "Charles Burch (Son of Joseph II, Revolutionary Soldier) Family." Maternal grandparents: Allen Cadwell and wife — Cawley (Cauley, or Colley.) Martin Cadwell was

called Caswell in the early records of Georgia. "Card Catalog" at Department of Archives, Peachtree St., Atlanta, Ga., carries following: "Martin Caswell, Priv. Capt. Francis Jones Co., Effingham County Militia 1798, (MR. 1784-1815)." Also: "Martin Caswell, Lt. 1st Co. Batt. Richmond Co. Regt. Militia July 10, 1799 (MC. 1798-1800 p. 197)." See "Allen Cadwell (Brother to Martin I) Family." Paternal great-grandparents: Joseph Burch II of Maryland, South Carolina; and Richmond, and Montgomery Counties, Ga., who was killed by the Indians in Irwin County, Georgia in the spring of 1818. (Note: Joseph Burch was said to have had four wives and 18 children. The author knows names of only two wives: Edith Hargrove and Gilley Willcox, or Miss Gilley. Without doubt Joseph Burch's last wife was a Willcox. Her first name evidently was Gilley. Their youngest child lived, after his death, with the James Alston family of Monroe County, Georgia. One James Alston married Mary, or Jane, Willcox, who was of the family of Willcox which came from North Carolina and settled in Telfair County, Ga.) Other Paternal great-grandparents: Burdick (Burdig) Howell, Revolutionary Soldier, who served in 1766 in the same company of militia in Mecklenburg County, N.C., as did Joseph Howell (who was ancestor of the late Clark Howell of Atlanta, Ga., one-time owner and publisher of The Atlanta Constitution.) The author has no actual proof that Burdick Howell was father of Sarah who married Charles Burch, except that he was security for their marriage bond, and that he was old enough. See later on, (in Addenda) proof of Howell descent from Welsh kings. Paternal great-great-grandparents: Joseph Burch, who probably was born in Maryland, was in Duplin County, North Carolina (or in South Carolina) at date of August 25, 1765 when he made his will, which was probated later in Duplin Co., (but no date of probate was given). His wife Ann was living Aug. 25, 1765. The will mentioned children: Charles, Araminty, Richard, Joseph, John, Christopher and Benjamin. ("Record of Wills, Book A", Duplin Co., N.C., pages 56-57) Paternal great-great-great-grandparents: George Burch of will New Castle County, Delaware, June 6, 1761, July 2, 1761. Will mentioned "Daughters: Rachel and Lydia, and Mary. Sons: Joseph, George, and Christopher. Executors: wife Jane Burch and son Joseph Burch." For George Burch's ancestry back to the eleven hundreds in Lancaster County, England, see "Joseph Burch II (Revolutionary Soldier) Family" . . . in this book; and Birch, Burch Family of

Lancaster County (Lancashire) England," in "Birch, Burch Family in Great Britain and America Vol. I" by Marilu Burch Smallwood. Also see in Vol. I, chapter "Birch, Burch (DeBurgh) . . . Origin of the Family" for descent from Alfred the Great, whose ancestry goes back to 90 B.C.; also for descent from Charlemagne and other Frankish kings, back to 662 A.D.

Reuben Flournoy Burch II (aforesaid) served in the 4th Ga. Cavalry, Co. I. Confederate States Army. (Nicholls was Captain of this company; and was under Colonel Harris, who was head of the Regiment or Brigade). Reuben Flournoy Burch furnished his own horse and other things which he used in army. He took part in the "Battle of Johns Island," S.C., (near Charleston) on July 7th and 8th, 1864, and was only sixteen years of age at that time. On July 6th the Yankees defeated the Confederates at John's Island. "Company I" arrived there after this defeat, and their added strength helped to turn the tide of battle. The Yankees were defeated on July 7th and 8th. Charles and John Burch, brothers to Reuben, were also serving there at John's Island in "Co. I." Also Ben Calhoun, and Harlow Clark, who were cousins of Reuben F. Burch. These military records were furnished by Reuben Flournoy Burch II, in a conversation with the author, who is his daughter. For a partial list of Confederate Soldiers who lived in Dodge Co., Ga., (after its formation Oct. 26, 1870) see pages 125, 126, 127, 128, 129 of History of Dodge County," Ga., by Mrs. W. P. Cobb. Reuben F. Burch is not in that list, but page 135 of that book gives his military service. The write-up contains errors, tho; for it claims that he was born in Dodge County, which county was not created until he was 22 years, eight months and 26 days old. Mrs. Cobb (the author) really knew that, too, for on page 27 of her history she gave the date the county was created.

Reuben Flournoy Burch II was not only born in Laurens County, Georgia, but was reared there. (After the "War Between the States" had ended, slaves were freed, money made worthless, etc.; his mother sold all the family lands, including the home to a cousin, Benjamin Burch, Jr. The home was later burned, and even the family burial plot cannot now be found.) He married in Pulaski County, Georgia, Sept. 19, 1867, Millie Ann Harrell. They bought land and built a home, which was cut off into Dodge County, when it was created in October 1870 from parts of Laurens, Pulaski, Telfair, and a small portion of Montgomery County. This plantation, (as it later became) is

Reu. F. Burch II (Son of Reu. F. Burch I) Family of Dodge Co. Ga.

called "Burch-Haven," and the old home is located five miles south of Eastman, Georgia, near the "Inglewood Road." A large portion of the old plantation is now owned by a son, Reuben Flournoy Burch III, who, in his father's life time was known as "R. F. Burch, Jr." The old home is occupied by Reuben Flournoy Burch IV, his wife Sue, and their two children: Reuben Flournoy Burch V, and Margaret Sue Burch. For a further description of the plantation see the "Reuben Flournoy Burch III (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch II) Family."

Millie Ann Harrell, (wife of Reuben Flournoy Burch II) was born in Pulaski County, Georgia, Feb. 17, 1851; and died at "Burch-Haven" on Aug. 23, 1930. Following are some of her ancestors. Parents: Willis P. Harrell, Lieutenant in Confederate States Army, died Sept. 7, 1864 according to record on his tombstone. He died in a Military Hospital in Macon, Ga. His Military Commission was in possession of his son, the late John James Harrell of Eastman, Georgia; and the author saw it many years ago. He married in Pulaski Co., Ga. April 18, 1850 Sophia Hendley, who was born March 19, 1828, and died July 10, 1910. He is buried in the family graveyard on his plantation. She is buried in the cemetery at Isham Springs Church on "Burch-Haven" plantation. Paternal grandparents: Asa Harrell, born in North Carolina in 1779, died at his plantation home in Pulaski County, Georgia in 1851. He served in War of 1812, as a private under Gen. David Blackshear. (See page 212 of "History of Pulaski County.") His wife, Elizabeth Keen, was born in North Carolina in 1787, died in Pulaski County, Georgia after "1850 Census" was taken, and married in 1815. See "Asa Harrell I of Georgia (Son of Levi, Revolutionary Soldier) Family." Maternal grandparents: Horton Hendley, born in South Carolina in 1794 or 1795, and died in Dodge County, Ga., in 1872. He was Captain of a Company of Militia in 349th Disct. of Pulaski County, Ga. June 1, 1825 to Aug. 9, 1827. (This militia was needed as a protection from the Indians.) His wife, Mary Daniel (called Polly and Polly Ann), was born in North Carolina in 1799 or 1800, and died in Dodge County, Ga., in 1880, or before. Their plantation was cut into Dodge County, when it was created in Oct. 1870. See "Capt. Horton Hendley (Son of Wm., Revolutionary Soldier) Family." Paternal great-grandparents: Levi Harrell, Revolutionary Soldier, born in 1750 in Anson County, North Carolina, died after "1790 Census" at which time he was living in the Orangeburg District

of South Carolina. He served under General Frances Marion, which is "one of the most coveted military heritages in this country." In 1783 he served under Col. Benton. Levi Harrell was twice married; his first wife, Mrs. Cole, whom he married in 1776 was mother of Asa, aforesaid. For further Harrell ancestry see: "Levi Harrell, Revolutionary Soldier (Son of Jacob) Family" of North Carolina and South Carolina. Maternal great-grandparents: William Hendley, Revolutionary Soldier, was born in 1759. Some claim he was born in Scotland. The author thinks he was born in Virginia. He died in Pulaski County, Ga., prior to Sept. 7, 1837, when his will was probated. His wife Millie Ann Horton, was born in North Carolina in 1770, or 1771, and was living alone, at the "1850 Census" of Pulaski County, Ga. See "Haughton and Horton Family in North Carolina" in book: "Some Colonial and Revolutionary Families of North Carolina, Vol. I", by Marilu Burch Smallwood, for further ancestry, which shows her to have been descended from the same family as Col. William Horton, who was, for some years in Georgia as aid to Gen. Oglethorpe, (Sir Edward Oglethorpe who founded Georgia.) Also see "Horton Family in England," showing descent from nobility. See also: "William Hendley (Revolutionary Soldier) Family"; "Hendley Family in England"; and "Harrell Family in Denmark, England and Ireland," showing the family of Harrell to have originally been Harrold, or Harold, and to have descended from King Harold. All of these genealogies are in book: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. II", by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

Note: All other family genealogies, to which you are referred in this write-up, will be found in the aforesaid "Vol. I" or Vols. II and III by Smallwood, unless otherwise stated.

Reuben Flournoy Burch II, and wife Millie Ann Harrell spent their entire wedded life at "Burch-Haven", and after her death he continued to live there until his death. They had thirteen children, ten of whom lived to maturity, and beyond. They are, viz:

(1) Matthew Daniel Burch (called Matthew) born July 8, 1868, married January 7, 1891 a cousin, Millie Ann Barbara Harrell, of Dodge County, Georgia, daughter of Charles Harrell and wife Elizabeth McKay. They live at Eastman, Ga., and have had eight children. See them in "Matthew Daniel Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch II) Family."

(2) Charlotte Burch, born March 11, 1870 died Dec. 9, 1953;

Reu. F. Burch II (Son of Reu. F. Burch I) Family of Dodge Co. Ga.

married at "Burch-Haven" March 19, 1885 John Bryan Coffee II, son of John Willcox Coffee and wife Jane McKay. Charlotte Burch and husband John B. Coffee lived about five miles south of Eastman, Ga. near the "Pondtown Road." They had seven children. See them in: "Charlotte Burch Coffee (Daughter of Reuben Flournoy Burch II) Family."

(3) Joannie Burch, born March 26, 1872, died at age of one and one-half years.

(4) Christopher Columbus Burch (called Columbus), a veteran of Spanish American War, born Feb. 7, 1874, married first in Warren County, Georgia, May 31, 1901 Louise Lorne Ray, who was the mother of his four children. She died near Eastman, Ga., Nov. 30, 1938; and he married Jan. 31, 1940 Mrs. Addie Louise Leitch, who died about 1949. See the "Christopher Columbus Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch II) Family" for descendants.

(5) Willis Andrew Burch (called Willie and Will) born April 3, 1876; married first on July 10, 1902 Eva Evelyn Roebuck who died Nov. 17, 1937, daughter of Thomas William Roebuck and wife Drucilla Dykes. He married 2nd Clyde Brown a cousin, from whom he was later divorced. No issue by second marriage. By first marriage there were twelve children. See them in the "Willis Andrew Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch II) Family."

(6) Edward Alonza Burch I (called Eddie) born Oct. 22, 1878. died Nov. 27, 1902, and never married. He enlisted for "Spanish-American War", and was inducted into Co. C., 29th Inf. U.S.A., on Sept. 3, 1898, at Fort McPherson, Ga. He is buried at Isham Spring Church, on Burch-Haven plantation.

(7) Mathias Adams Burch II (called Mathias) born Oct. 28, 1880; died in Atlanta, Ga., Dec. 9, 1943 and is buried at McRae, Ga. He married April 14, 1906 Maggie Mae Cameron, daughter of Joseph Cameron and wife Molly Paschal. for their two sons and other descendants see "Mathias Adams Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch II) Family."

(8) An infant son born 1882; died at birth, not named.

(9) John Grover Burch, born June 20, 1884, married three times. First at Eastman, Ga., March 17, 1907 Winifred Eudora Noles, a cousin; secondly, in Atlanta, Ga., in 1913 or 1914, Jemima Elizabeth Travis; and thirdly in Atlanta Nov. 28, 1941, Beverly Elizabeth Wallace. Issue by first marriage, one child; by second marriage three children; by third marriage two children. See them in "John Grover Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy

Burch II) Family.”

(10) An infant son, born 1886; died at birth, not named.

(11) Marilu Burch, born Feb. 12, 1888, (author of this book) married at “Burch-Haven” November 23, 1914 Charles Smallwood of Washington, North Carolina. They live there and have no children. For his ancestry see “Smallwood Family of Beaufort Co., North Carolina”; and “Major Henry Bonner, Revolutionary Soldier, Family”, which latter shows descent from the Plantaganet Kings of England. These family genealogies are in book: “Some Colonial and Revolutionary Families of North Carolina, Vol. I” by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

(12) Reuben Flournoy Burch III born June 25, 1890; married Feb. 14, 1912 Mary Isabel Moore, a cousin, daughter of Joseph Payne Moore and wife Anne Jane Rawlins. They live at Eastman, Ga., and have three children, for whom see: “Reuben Flournoy Burch III (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch II) Family.”

(13) Annie Maude Burch, born July 27, 1894, married at Isham Spring Church, on “Burch-Haven Plantation”, June 7, 1924, Elvin Reuben Denny, Baptist preacher from Alabama, who died at Warner Robins, Georgia. (See “Denny Family”). They lived first in Louisiana, then Macon, Ga., and in 1926, went to Jacksonville, Florida, where his health became such that he was forced to retire from the ministry, after which they resided at “Burch-Haven”, until the fall of 1944, when they moved to Warner Robins, Georgia. They only had one child, viz:

Reuben Burch Denny (called “Burch”) who was born in Macon, Ga., Nov. 18, 1925, was killed in action in West Germany Feb. 22, 1945, “World War II,” and is buried at Hamm (Luxemburg) U.S. Military Cemetery, Plot E—Row 5, Grave 43. He was not drafted, but enlisted for service in June 1944, and had his training at the “Infantry Replacement Center,” Camp Blanding, Florida. Following is a signed certification: “This is to certify that Private Reuben B. Denny A.S.N. 34837790 has satisfactorily completed the seventeen weeks schedule of training 10 July 1944 to 4 November 1944. His special training has been: Heavy Weapons (MOS1605)

By command of Brigadier General Fales. Malcolm Johnson, Capt. Inf. Commanding Company D. 226, 69th Regt. I.R.T.C.”

Reuben Burch Denny served overseas in the 3rd Army under Gen. George Patton. The “80th Division,” to which he belonged, was the division which broke through German ring of men, steel

and lead, to rescue 101st Airborne, defenders of Bastogne. Captured Argetan; mopped up wreckage of once proud 7th German Army. Spearheaded 3rd Army dash across France. Smashed through the Maginot Line." (This is copied from "Division Insignias and Records.") Lieut. General Lesley J. McNair said during "World War II": "We are fighting this war to a finish and whether he travels to work in a glider, or a truck; a jeep or a parachute, or a landing craft, that finish will be fought by the Infantrymen on foot." Another writer said after World War II: "The Infantry won the war and it was not the Infantrymen who came home that did the real work."

Joe Daly, of Washington, D.C., who had his basic training at Camp Blanding with Burch Denny, sent the following data to Burch's mother: "Burch and I spent Basic Training together at Camp Blanding, went through Camp Meade (Md.) and Miles Standish, and sailed from the states together about Dec. 6th to 9th, 1944, from Boston, Mass., on S.S. Mount Vernon . . . Landed at Liverpool England Dec. 15th (approx.) where we spent a day. Then a lovely day crossing England, and a day in Southampton waiting to cross the channel, which we did on the ship Mount Vernon which in peace time was the liner S.S. Washington . . . Reached LeHarve on Dec. 20, 1944 and were together right on until about January 7th to 8th, when Burch was transferred to 80th Division 317th Infantry, and I, to 26th Div., 107th Infantry. . . . On Dec. 25th we were enroute to Neuf Chateau, France, riding in a box car, and had spent the four previous days in same way, moving from the coast to the area behind the fighting front. We arrived at Neuf Chateau Dec. 26th, which was a concentration point for Third Army troops. Burch was in Co. K. 80th Division until Jan. 1st, when he was transferred to Co. L. . . . both my division and his were moving north into Luxembourg to help in the relief of Bastogne."

A letter from Joe F. Radek, Captain, (Infantry Personnel Officer) to Burch Denny's aunt, (Marilu B. Smallwood), on Oct. 12, 1945 gave the following data: "As the records of "Burch" have been forwarded to the Adjutant General, I can not trace his movements from the time he left the United States on 9 December 1944 to the time he was assigned to Co. 'L' on 1st January near Neider Luxenbourg . . .

*MATTHEW DANIEL BURCH (SON OF REUBEN
FOURNOY BURCH II) FAMILY*

Matthew Daniel Burch was born at "Burch-Haven Plantation", Dodge County, Ga., July 8, 1868, and is the son of Reuben Flournoy Burch II and wife Millie Ann Harrell, who were married in Pulaski County, Ga., Sept. 19, 1867. See "Reuben Flournoy Burch II (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch I) Family" and "Reuben Flournoy Burch I (Son of Charles and Grandson of Joseph II) Family of Laurens County, Georgia", etc. Matthew Daniel Burch married in Dodge County, Ga., near Rhine, January 7, 1891, Millie Ann Barbara Harrell (called Barbara), his cousin, who was born on her father's plantation near Rhine, Ga., Feb. 28, 1873. Her ancestry is as follows. Parents: Charles Harrell, born in Pulaski Co., Ga., in 1835, died in Dodge Co., Ga., March 13, 1912; and his wife Mary Elizabeth McKay, who was born in Telfair Co., Ga., in 1835, died in 1900, near Rhine, Ga., married in Telfair Co., Ga., Feb. 6, 1862. Paternal grandparents: William Holt Harrell, born in Pulaski Co., Ga. July 27, 1811 died June 15, 1886 near Rhine, Ga.; and his wife Sophia Hendley who died April 24, 1879, and married in Pulaski Co., Ga., Oct. 20, 1831. They are buried in family burial ground on their plantation, a few miles from Rhine, Ga. Maternal grandparents: Archibald McKay born in North Carolina in 1785, or 1786, died at his plantation home in Telfair Co., Ga., before Dec. 2, 1861, when his wife and son John applied for Letters of Admr. on his estate. His wife, Mary McNeil, born in 1802, or 1803 in North Carolina. For further McKay ancestry, see "McKay Family in Scotland" which goes back to, and was descended from "The Lords of the Isles." (Note: That title now belongs to the eldest son of the reigning English Monarch, who is now Prince Charles, son of Queen Elizabeth II.) Also see "McKay Family in North Carolina," "McKay Family in Georgia" and "McNeil Family." Paternal great-grandparents: Levi Harrell II, born in North Carolina, Sept. 16, 1777, removed to Pulaski County, Georgia in early 1800rds, and served there in Capt. Allen Tooke's Co. of Ga. Militia, Aug. 14, 1813 to Sept. 20, 1813, ("War of 1812"). See Georgia Military Records, pages 152-156. He died in Pulaski County before Dec. 21, 1865 (when his will was recorded.) His wife Elizabeth Holt, was born in Maryland Oct. 16, 1792, died in Pulaski Co., Ga., in 1850. They are buried on their plantation. Paternal great grandparents: William Hendley, Revolutionary Soldier, who was born in 1759 or 1760, in Scotland (descendants have claimed). He served in the Virginia Continental Line, and later settled in Bulloch Co.,

Matthew Daniel Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch II) Family

Georgia. He lived in South Carolina for a while, as his son Horton was born there in 1795. From Bulloch County, he removed to Telfair County, where he took oath Nov. 27, 1810 as Justice of Inferior Court of Telfair County. He died presumably in Pulaski County, as his will was probated there Sept. 7, 1837. He was Captain of Georgia Militia in Bulloch County, Georgia Dec. 5, 1805, 51st Battalion of Riflemen; and was Captain of 49th Disct. Bulloch County Militia Feb. 27, 1806. His wife Millie Ann Horton was born in North Carolina in 1770, or 1771, and was living, alone, in Pulaski County, Ga., at 1850 Census. Paternal great-great-grandparents: Levi Harrell I, born in 1750, in North Carolina (presumably in Anson County), died after 1790 Census at which date he was living in Orangeburg District South Carolina; and first wife Mrs. Cole, of Irish descent, who was born in 1756 and died prior to 1804, when he supposedly, remarried.

For more records for families of Harrell, Hendley, Horton, McKay and McNeill see book: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I" and II by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

Matthew Daniel Burch and wife Barbara Harrell have lived their entire wedded life in Eastman, Ga., except for the first five or six years, when they lived on his plantation, which adjoined his father's plantation, five miles south of Eastman. They have had nine children, eight of whom are living. They are, viz:

- (1) Mary Elizabeth Burch (called Bessie) born Oct. 27, 1892, married at Eastman, Ga., Aug. 6, 1914, Dr. William Peter Coffee, who died Feb. 7, 1956. They lived in Fitzgerald, Ga., and had issue, (q.v.).
- (2) Charles Hamilton Burch born 1895, died when one and one half years of age.
- (3) Reuben Elmer Burch, born at Eastman, Ga., June 20, 1897, married at Akron, Ohio, July 3, 1919, Helen Layton. They live in Gainesville, Fla., and have issue, (q.v.).
- (4) Millie Vera Burch born April 17, 1899, married at Eastman, Ga., Sept. 29, 1920, Oscar Benjamin Ricks. They live in Ocala, Fla., and have issue, (q.v.).
- (5) Ernest William Burch, born Oct. 29, 1901, married in Alachua, Florida, Feb. 5, 1931, Billie Martin. They live in Gainesville, Fla., and have issue, (q.v.).
- (6) John Broadus Burch, born Oct. 1, 1904, married first, at Thomson, Ga., July 25, 1925, Mattie Louise Lassiter. They lived at Thomson, Ga. He married second Mary Hunter of

Matthew Daniel Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch II) Family

Greenville, South Carolina, where they now live. There was issue by both marriages, (q.v.).

(7) Mattie Lou Burch was born in Eastman, Ga., Feb. 5, 1907; married at Eastman, July 8, 1928 Vesta Paige Pinnell, and had issue, (q.v.).

(8) Barbara Ellene Burch was born at Eastman, Ga., Nov. 15, 1912, and married at Eastman on Nov. 12, 1940, David Clark of Hawkinsville, Ga., where they now live. They have issue (q.v.).

Dr. William Peter Coffee was born on his father's plantation near Rhine, Ga., Dodge Co., Aug. 8, 1887; died Feb. 7, 1956. He was the son of Andrew Jackson Coffee, who was born March 5, 1859 in Telfair Co., Ga., died Dec. 30, 1915 at his home in Dodge Co.; and his wife Caroline Elizabeth Futch who was born Sept. 17, 1863, died Dec. 24, 1935. Dr Coffee is grandson of Col. Peter Harris Coffee, a soldier of the Confederacy, who was born in Telfair Co., Ga., Sept. 28, 1816, died Aug. 22, 1884; and his first wife Susan Ann Bailey Rogers, who was born in Telfair County, Ga., Oct. 19, 1820, and married there about the year 1837.. Paternal great-grandparents of Dr. Coffee were: Gen. John Coffee (of War of 1812), born Dec. 3, 1782 in Prince Edward Co., Va., or Hancock Co., Ga., died in 1836 in Telfair Co., Ga., on the eve of the day he was elected to U.S. Congress. He had previously served in the Georgia Legislature. He married Dec. 20, 1808 Ann Penelope Bryan, who was born in 1784 and died 1865. She was daughter of John Hill Bryan, and granddaughter of Col. John Bryan Revolutionary Soldier. For complete data for these men, their wives, etc., see ancestry of John Bryan Coffee II in chapter of this book headed: "Charlotte Burch Coffee Family (Daughter of Reuben Flourney Burch II)" For the earliest history of Coffee family showing royal origin, and with records back to seventh century see "Coffee Family in Ireland and America" in book: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I", by Marilu Burch Smallwood. Also see, in that "Vol. I", "Col. John Bryan Family." See "Futch Family," "Rogers Family," etc., in Vols II and III of above book.

To "Bessie" Burch and her husband Dr. W. P. Coffee were born two children: (a) Willowese Coffee, born March 17, 1918, died Jan. 7, 1920. (b) Mary Elizabeth Coffee born at Rhine, Ga., Nov. 6, 1920. Dr. Coffee and wife lived most of their married life in Fitzgerald, Ga. She and daughter now live in St. Petersburg, Florida.

Matthew Daniel Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch II) Family

Reuben Elmer Burch was born in Eastman, Ga., June 20, 1897, being the third child of Matthew Daniel Burch, and his wife Millie Ann Barbara Harrell. Reuben Elmer Burch was in "Co. I. 1st Replacement Regiment Infantry, in "World War I." He was a Corporal. He enlisted 15th July 1918, and was discharged Dec. 18, 1918. He married in Akron, Ohio, July 3, 1919, Helen Layton. She is the daughter of William Harrison Layton who was born in Belle Vernon, Pa., May 7, 1876, died in Cleveland Ohio July 15, 1936; and his wife Sarah May Stowell who was born in West Middlesex, Pa., July 10, 1881, and married in New Castle, Pa., June 15, 1898. (They had only one other child Robert William Layton, born in New Castle, Pa., Jan. 8, 1900, who married Jan. 12, 1925 Stella May _____. No children.) Sarah May Stowell was daughter of Thomas Jasper Stowell, born Nov. 24, 1859 in West Middlesex, Pa. and his wife, Mary Vaughn, born Sept. 27, 1863 in Wales, who were married March 14, 1880.

Reuben Elmer Burch and wife resided in Ohio, (Akron and Cleveland) until about 1935, when they removed to Gainesville, Fla. Their children are: (1) Maralyn Sarah Burch, born in Ohio April 1, 1924, died in Aug. 1956; married in Gainesville, Fla., March 8, 1946, Osee Robert Fagan. They lived in Gainesville and had children: (a) Lynn Helen Fagan, born Oct. 14, 1951. (b) Laurie born 1953. (c) Osee Robert Fagan, Jr., born in 1956, about March or April. (2) Edwin Elmer Burch born Feb. 20, 1927. He had joined the U.S. Air Corps prior to June 1945.

Ernest William Burch was born in Eastman, Ga., Oct. 29, 1901 and was the fifth child of Matthew Daniel Burch and his wife Millie Ann Barbara Harrell who were married in Dodge County, Ga., Jan. 7, 1891. He married in Alachua, Florida, February 5, 1931 _____ Martin (called Billie), who was born at Forest Grove, Alachua County, Fla., Jan. 4, 1902. She is the daughter of: Jackson Lee Martin, who was born March 1, 1868 in Mikesville, Columbia County, Florida; and his wife Verna Lee Blanton, who was born at Forest Grove, Alachua County, Fla. April 21, 1874 and married in Forest Grove, Fla. Verna Lee Blanton was daughter of Sumpter L. Blanton who was born Oct. 28, at Newnensville, Alachua County, Fla., died Oct. 19, 1917 in Forest Grove, Fla., and his wife Emma Guinn. Jackson Lee Martin is son of Charles Fox Martin who was born May 6, 1829, died March 22, 1900, and his wife Malvina Townsend, who was born Jan. 3, 1840, and died Dec. 24, 1924, married in

Matthew Daniel Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch II) Family

1855 at Camp O'Reus, Fla. Charles Fox Martin was in "Civil War", and was a prisoner in Elmira, N. Y., for a long while. Five of his seven brothers were killed in Civil War. Sumpter L. Blanton was a soldier of the "Confederacy" also, and had two brothers in the war, one of whom was killed.

Ernest W. Burch and wife Billie Martin live in Gainesville, Florida, and have three children (all born at Gainesville), viz:

- (1) Jacquelyn Venetia Burch born July 14, 1932; married in Gainesville, Florida June 17, 1956, Capt. Harrold Wesley Moore, of Cincinnati, Ohio (son of Guy Moore and wife Alta)
- (2) Judith La Vern Burch, born April 25, 1936.
- (3) Ernest William Burch Jr., born Oct. 30, 1941.

(Billie Martin Burch wife of Ernest W. Burch has two brothers viz: (1) Tom Blanton Martin who was born Dec. 7, 1898, married June 29, 1929 Mildred Dudley Gillespie, and they have following children: (a) Bryan Randall Martin, born Jan. 15, 1932; (b) Patricia Lauritta Martin, born Nov. 9, 1933; (c) Betty Paul Martin, born March 18, 1936. (2) Charles Neal Martin, born Sept. 11, 1900, married June 28, 1929 Gladys Carol Whitwood, and had a daughter: Carol Lee Martin, born Oct. 29, 1930.)

John Broadus Burch (called "J. B.") was born Oct. 1, 1904, being the youngest son of Matthew Daniel Burch and his wife Millie Ann Barbara Harrell, who were married in Dodge County, Ga., Jan. 7, 1891. "J. B." Burch married first, on July 25, 1925, Mattie Louise Lassiter, who was born in Thomson, Ga., Aug. 25, 1905, (the daughter of ____ Lassiter who died about 1908, and his wife Mattie Belle De Medici, who was daughter of Joseph De Medici and wife. See "De Medici Family" in book "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families" showing royal descent. "The first of the family here in America settled in St. Augustine, Florida, and was a direct descendant of Queen Katherine De Medici," so the tradition went in family of Mattie Belle De Medici Lassiter, of Thomson, Georgia. J. B. Burch and first wife had two children and later were divorced. He married 2nd Mary Hunter of Greenville, South Carolina. They live there and have two children, (q.v.).

"J. B." Burch and first wife Mattie Louise Lassiter had two children:

- (1) Barbara Louise Burch, born in Thomson, Ga., April 1926, married in Atlanta, Ga., June 13, 1950, Norman George Stat-

Matthew Daniel Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch II) Family

ham. They live in California. No children. (He was son of R. W. Statham who died prior to June 1950, and wife Clifford G. —, who resided in Atlanta, Ga.)

(2) Jane Isabel Burch, born in Thomson, Ga., April 1928, married in Atlanta, Ga., May 14, 1949 Richard Ellington Hawes, Jr. Their children: (a) Christie, born in 1950; (b) Rick born in 1951; (c) Barbara born in 1952.

"J. B." Burch and second wife, Mary Hunter, live in Greenville, South Carolina, and have two children:

(3) Joy Burch, of college age, about 1950-51. She later married —.

(4) Mary Hunter Burch who was about twelve years of age, in 1953-4.

Mattie Lou Burch was born in Eastman Ga., Feb. 5, 1907, being the seventh child of Matthew Daniel Burch and his wife Millie Ann Barbara Harrell, who were married in Dodge Co., Ga., Jan. 7, 1891. She married in Eastman, Ga., July 8, 1928 Vesta Paige Pinnell who was born in Dodge County, Ga., Feb. 19, 1905. Following is his genealogy as furnished by his mother. Parents: Levi. Newton Pinnell, born Nov. 28, 1862, died July 3, 1938 at Eastman, Georgia; and wife Mattie Lou Hardy, who was born in Jasper County, Ga., Dec. 31, 1872, and married January 13, 1889. Paternal grandparents: Levi Washington Pinnell, who was buried at Madison, Georgia, Morgan County; and wife Julia Martin who was born and reared in Jasper County, Georgia. (Morgan and Jasper Counties adjoin each other.) Maternal grandparents: Cornelius Hardy, who was born in Jasper County, Ga., June 4, 1823 (or 1824), died in Jasper County, June 23, 1897 (or 1898); and his wife Araminta Jane Hillsman, who was born in Jasper Co., Ga., Sept. 22, 1846, married in Jasper Co., April 15, 1863, and died in Dodge County, Ga., May 4, 1932. Maternal great-grandparents: Cornelius Hardy, who came to Jasper County, Ga., from possibly, North Carolina; and his wife — Parks.

Mattie Lou Burch and her husband Paige Pinnell have lived in Gainesville, Fla., for some years. He enlisted in the U.S. Navy Dec. 15, 1942 and was stationed at "Amphibious Training Base, Fort Pierce, Fla., until sometime in Aug. 1944, when he was transferred to Panama Canal Zone. His rank was "Lt. j.g." Mattie Lou Burch and her husband Paige Pinnell have one child: Vesta Paige Pinnell, Jr., born Oct. 11, 1944.

Matthew Daniel Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch II) Family

Barbara Ellene Burch (called Ellene) was born in Eastman, Ga., Nov. 15, 1912, and is the daughter of Matthew Daniel Burch and wife Millie Ann Barbara Harrell who were married January 7, 1891. She married at Eastman, Ga., Nov. 12, 1940, David Clark, of Hawkinsville, Pulaski County, Ga. His ancestry is as follows. Parents: Frederick Julian Clark and first wife Susie Turner, who was born Feb. 17, 1881, died Aug. 29, 1918, married Dec. 30, 1903. They lived in Fitzgerald, Ga. Mr. Clark now lives in Hawkinsville, Ga. See "Turner-Clark Family" in book: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. III." Maternal grandparents: DeLamar Turner, born Feb. 27, 1847, died Dec. 11, 1916; and wife Martha Claudia Hudson, born in Hancock Co., Ga., April 19, 1849; died July 21, 1908; married Nov. 1, 1866. Maternal great-grandparents: Thomas Micklebury Turner of Hancock Co., Ga., and his 2nd wife Sarah Rawls Clayton, born Sept. 14, 1820, in Hancock Co., Ga.; died Feb. 24, 1913; married Dec. 12, 1837. Maternal great-great-grandparents: Thomas Clayton II born Dec. 28, 1790; died June 28, 1834; married Dec. 23, 1813 Susan Heath Bonner. Maternal great-great-great-grandparents: Thomas Clayton, and wife Sarah Delamar, who was born April 27, 1765 in Craven Co., N.C.; died Feb. 1, 1818 in Pulaski Co., Ga.; married in Craven Co., N.C., Dec. 14, 1784. For further ancestry of David Clark, back to George Durant born Oct. 1, 1632, died before Feb. 6, 1693-94, see "Durant Family", also see "DeLamar Family" going back to the emigrant from France who settled in Albemarle Co., N.C., in the late 1600rds. These genealogies are in book: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I" by Smallwood.

Barbara Ellene Burch and her husband David Clark, live in Hawkinsville, Ga. Their children are: (1) Susan Barbara Clark, born Jan. 12, 1944. (2) David Clark, Jr., born June, 1947. (3) Elizabeth Ellene Clark, born Aug. 22, 1951.

Millie Vera Burch (called Vera) was born April 26, 1899 at Eastman, Ga., and is the daughter of Matthew Daniel Burch and wife Millie Ann Barbara Harrell who were married January 7, 1891. She married at Eastman, Ga., Sept. 29, 1920, Oscar Benjamin Ricks. They have lived most of their married life in Ocala, Florida. He was born at Bullard, Ga., April 3, 1896, and is son of: Robert Montford Ricks, born Aug. 16, 1862, died Jan. 29, 1938 at Brunswick, Ga.; and wife Lena Alettia Durden, who was born March 8, 1871, and is living in Brunswick, Ga.

Matthew Daniel Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch II) Family

Note: The Ricks family evidently was related to the Montford family of Halifax County, N.C. The Ricks were originally from Edgecombe Co., N.C. Halifax County was formed from a part of Edgecombe. See "Montford Family," (showing descent from nobility).

The four children of Millie Vera Burch and her husband Oscar Benjamin Ricks are:

(1) Barbara Alethia Ricks, born Feb. 3, 1922; married in February, about the year 1944, George Willard Reid from Indianapolis, Indiana. They have four children, (q.v.).

(2) Virginia Claire Ricks, born Sept. 26, 1923, in Ocala, Florida, married at Ocala, Sept. 12, 1947, George Wesley Eby of Kissimmee, Florida. They live in Orlando, Florida, and have two children, (q.v.).

(3) Raymond Daniel Ricks (twin) born May 26, 1934. He is studying for the Episcopal priesthood.

(4) Oscar Benjamin Ricks (twin), born May 26, 1934.

George Willard Reid, (aforesaid) was born in Indianapolis, Indiana about 1918. His parents are: George Lloyd Reid and wife Elsie _____. Barbara Alethia Ricks and her husband George Willard Reid lived in Marietta, Ga., for some years. They moved in the summer of 1950 to Norman, Oklahoma, where they now live. Their children are: (1) Barbara Judith Reid, born April 27, 1945. (2) George Willard Reid, Jr., born July 8, 1948. (3) Andrew Burch Reid (called Andy), born December 8, 1949. (4) Carter Ricks Reid, born Aug. 8, 1951.

George Wesley Eby (aforesaid), was born Feb. 24, 1924 in Kissimmee, Florida. His parents are: Clarence Leroy Eby, born April 3, 1894 in Lane, Kansas; and wife Mary Cecelia Overstreet, born Nov. 17, 1893 in Kissimmee, Florida. Maternal grandparents of George Wesley Eby were: George Washington Overstreet, born April 11, 1870 in Kissimmee, Fla., died prior to May 16, 1952 (when these records were furnished by Mrs. Virginia Claire Ricks Eby of Orlando, Florida.) His wife was Mabel Richardson Moseley, born Oct. 25, 1873 in Maitland, Florida. (Her family came to Maitland from Scaba, Mississippi three weeks before her birth.) Paternal grandparents of George Wesley Eby were: Milton Wesley Eby born Aug. 27, 1852, in Ohio. His parents moved to Illinois when he was two yrs. old; then later moved to Missouri, to Kansas and finally to Florida. He married Margaret Francina McNabb, who was born June

Matthew Daniel Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch II) Family

25, 1857 in Marshfield, Mo. They were both deceased before May 16, 1952. Virginia Claire Ricks and husband George Wesley Eby live in Orlando, Florida. Their two children were born there. They are: (1) George Stephen Eby, born Sept. 21, 1948. (2) Barbara Claire Eby, born January 21, 1951.

Capt. Harrold Wesley Moore (who married Jacquelyn Burch) attended a military academy and after that he went into the U.S. Air Force. During the Korean War he was in the Helicopter Rescue Service, and flew one hundred and twelve missions. He has the Distinguished Flying Cross, and at least three other military honors. He is making a career of the service.

Records used in this compilation were furnished by the various families, with additions from sources already mentioned, or by the author's research in various places. Family genealogies to which you were referred will be (unless otherwise stated) in book: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I" or Vols. II or III, by Marilu Burch Smallwood. See also: "Some Colonial and Revolutionary Families of North Carolina, Vol I" and Vol. II, by Smallwood.

*CHARLOTTE BURCH COFFEE (DAUGHTER OF
REUBEN FLOURNOY BURCH II) FAMILY*

Charlotte Burch, born at "Burch Haven" plantation, Dodge County, Ga., March 11, 1870, died Dec. 9, 1953 and is buried in Eastman, Ga.; and was the daughter of Reuben Flourney Burch II and wife Millie Ann Harrell, who were married in Pulaski County, Ga., Sept. 19, 1867. See the "Reuben Flourney Burch II (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch I) Family"; "Reuben Flourney Burch I (Son of Charles and Grandson of Joseph II) Family"; and the "Joseph Burch II (Revolutionary Soldier) Family of Richmond and Montgomery Counties, Georgia." Charlotte Burch married at "Burch Haven," March 19, 1885, John Bryan Coffee II. He was born Aug. 23, 1861 near the present town of Rhine, Ga., (which locality was then in Telfair County, Georgia. Dodge County, in which Rhine is located, was formed in Oct. 1870 from parts of Pulaski, Laurens, Telfair, and Montgomery Counties.) He died at his plantation home five miles south of Eastman, Ga., Sept. 2, 1934, and is buried in the town cemetery at Eastman. Following is his ancestry:

Parents: John Willcox Coffee, born in Telfair Co., Ga.,

Charlotte Burch Coffee (Daughter of Reuben Flourney Burch II) Family

March 2, 1836, died at his plantation home near Rhine, Ga., Sept. 13, 1899; and his first wife Jane McKay, whom he married Feb. 10, 1857. Paternal grandparents: John Bryan Coffee I born Jan. 8, 1815 in Telfair Co., Ga., (possibly) died in Telfair Oct. 18, 1887; and his 1st wife Rebecca Willcox, who was born Oct. 2, 1817, died Nov. 28, 1858, married March 15, 1835. Maternal grandparents: Archibald McKay, born in N.C., (probably Cumberland County); died at his plantation home in Telfair Co., Ga., prior to Dec. 2, 1861; and his wife Mary McNeill. For further McKay and McNeill ancestry see McKay and McNeill Family which carry the ancestry back to the "Lords of the Isles," (which title is now borne by "Prince Charles," son of Queen Elizabeth II of England.) Paternal great-grandparents: Gen. John Coffee of "War of 1812," who was born 1782, died 1836; and his wife Ann Penelope Bryan, who was born 1784, died 1865. Also: John Willcox II, born Nov. 19, 1777 in Chatham County, N.C., died January 2, 1852 in Telfair County, Georgia; and his wife Mary Lea, who was born in 1780, died July 27, 1848, and married August 2, 1798. Paternal great-great-grandparents: Peter Coffee Jr., Revolutionary Soldier, born 1750 in Virginia, died in Hancock County, Georgia, in 1820; and wife Sarah Smith of Prince Edward County, Virginia, who were married in 1774. Also: John Willcox I, Revolutionary Patriot of N.C., who was born January 21, 1728 in Pennsylvania, died in 1793 at Gulf, N.C., (Chatham County); and his wife Rebecca Butler, whom he married in 1771. Also: John Hill Bryan, born in Craven County, North Carolina, in 1761, died in Thomas County, Georgia, prior to November Term of Court 1826, but was living in Montgomery County, Georgia at "1820 Census." He married Nov. 27, 1782, Elizabeth Harrison, (daughter of William). He was a Member of House of Commons from Jones County, N.C., 1788. He was Captain of Jones County, N.C., Militia during Revolutionary War. He moved to Georgia about 1801. Paternal great-great-great-grandparents: Thomas Willcox, born 1689 in Exeter, Devonshire England, came to America in 1718, located at Concord, Penna., in 1725, and died Nov. 11, 1779. He married June 3, 1725 Elizabeth Cole of Irish descent, who died May 17, 1780. Both are buried at Ivy Mills, Pennsylvania. (These records and other Willcox records were copied from papers in possession of Mrs. Charlton Burch, McRae, Ga., and Mrs. James Willcox of Helena, Ga.) Paternal gr.-gr.-gr.-grandparents: Peter Coffee, born in Ireland, died in Prince Edward County, Va., Sept. 6, 1771. He married

Charlotte Burch Coffee (Daughter of Reuben Flourney Burch II) Family

Susannah ———, who was living in Prince Edward County, at 1790 Census. (His will mentioned her and sons, William, Peter, Jr., and Joshua.) Paternal gr--gr.-gr.-grandparents: Col. John Bryan (son of Edward) of Craven County, North Carolina, was born 1722, died in 1801 in Jones County, N.C. (This county was cut off of Craven in 1779). He was a very prominent man in N.C., and is mentioned many times in State Records of N.C. See Vol. 10, pages 500, 502, 523, 913, and 915 for his record as Delegate to the Provincial Congress at Halifax, N.C., and see Vol. 10, pages 206 and 530 for his appointment as Lieut. Colonel, and later Colonel, of Craven County, N.C. Militia. Vol. 13, pages 737 and 788 show him as a member of Governor's Council. Vol 21, (on 14 pages) lists him as Member of the N.C. Assembly. He married in 1758 Rebecca Martin.

See "Coffee Family in Ireland and Virginia" showing royal ancestry back to fifth century; "Wilcox Family in England and America"; "Col. John Bryan Family." These genealogies are in "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I" and Vol. III, by Marilu Burch Smallwood. See the "Bryan Family in Great Britain, Virginia, and North Carolina" in book: "Some Colonial and Revolutionary Families of North Carolina, Vol. I" by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

Charlotte Burch, and husband John Bryan Coffee II, lived between the Pondtown Road and Rhine Road, about one-fourth mile from former, and one-half mile from latter, and five miles from Eastman, Ga. They had seven children, six of whom are living, viz:

(1) Arthur Lee Coffee, born April 18, 1886; married Dec. 19, 1924, Emmie Virginia Lumpkin. They live in Eastman, Ga., and have two children, (q.v.).

(2) Archie Thomas Coffee, born July 14, 1889 is a Veteran of World War I, with over-sea service; married Dec. 24, 1919, Leila Williams. They live on a plantation about four miles S.E. of Eastman, Ga., and have two children, (q.v.).

(3) An infant son; not named, born 1891, died at birth.

(4) John Tenneth Coffee, born July 8, 1893; never married. He was a Lieutenant in U.S. Army in World War I, and served overseas. He stayed on in France for six months after the war ended, as a member of the "Army of Occupation." He lives at the family home a few miles from Eastman, Ga.

(5) Louis Mitchell Coffee, born July 25, 1895, served in U.S. Army in World War I, and went overseas. He married Oct. 22,

Charlotte Burch Coffee (Daughter of Reuben Flournoy Burch II) Family

1944, Mary Brown Gunn. They live in Eastman, Ga., and have two children, (q.v.). He died June 5, 1958, at Eastman.

(6) Janie Pearle Coffee, born April 9, 1898, married Oct. 18, 1916 George Aubrey Davenport of Helena, Ga. They lived for some years in Helena, and then moved to Baxley, Ga. They had two daughters, (q.v.).

(7) Charles Grady Coffee born Sept. 24, 1909, married Dec. 26, 1944 Marjorie Dykes of Cochran, Ga. They live in Eastman, Ga., and have one child, John Bryan Coffee, III, (called Johnny), born Nov. 1, 1946.

Arthur Lee Coffee and wife Emmie Black Lumpkin live at Eastman, Georgia. Their children are:

(1) Dr. Hugh Lumpkin Coffee, M.D., born May 20, 1927, at Eastman, Ga.; married Dec. 24, 1950, Dana Eileen Skelton. They live at Forsyth, Ga., and have a son, Hugh Lumpkin Coffee, born Aug. 17, 1957, at Forsyth.

(3) Virginia Lee Coffee, born Oct. 27, 1928, married at Eastman, Ga., Oct. 8, 1950 Willie Mack Tribble, Jr., who was born Nov. 16, 1926, Forsyth, Ga., and is serving in the Methodist Ministry. They live in Thomson, Ga., and their son, Conner Mack Tribble was born there Dec. 28, 1954.

Emmie Black Lumpkin was born at LaFayette, Georgia, Oct. 2, 1895. Her parents: Judge Hugh Pritchett Lumpkin, born March 9, 1846, died Sept. 23, 1915; and his wife Emma Black, born Sept. 9, 1857, died Sept. 13, 1934, and married Oct. 17, 1887. Judge Lumpkin served in the Confederate States Army in Co. F. 4th Georgia Cavalry. For further genealogy see "Lumpkin Family" in book: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. II" by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

Archie Thomas Coffee and wife Leila Williams, who were married in McRae, Georgia Dec. 24, 1919, live about four miles south of Eastman, Ga., on the Rhine Road. They have two children:

(1) Dr. Archie Thomas Coffee, M.D., born July 13, 1921; married at Lexington, North Carolina, Feb. 24, 1947 Catherine Wallace. They live in Charlotte North Carolina, and have children: (a) Candace Gayle Coffee, born April 22, 1949. (b) Mary Catherine Coffee, born May 9, 1953. (c) Constance Ann Coffee, born Sept. 19, 1956. (d) Archie Thomas Coffee, III, born Sept. 19, 1956. Dr. Coffee was a Captain in the Medical Corps, in World War II, and was stationed at

Mason General Hospital, Long Island.

(2) Lawrence Williams Coffee, born Aug. 8, 1925; married Nov. 5, 1954 Alice Hulsey of Griffin, Ga. They live at Eastman, Ga., and have a son, Lawrence Williams Coffee, Jr., born April 7, 1957.

Catherine Wallace (wife of Dr. Archie Thomas Coffee) was born in Lexington, North Carolina April 22, 1925. Her parents are: Charles Standish Wallace, born July 11, (about the year 1892), at Brooklyn, New York, and his wife Edna Louise Thompson from Sanford, Florida, who was born March 13, 1900, and married in 1918. Maternal grandparents of Catherine Wallace: Jack Thompson of Sanford, Florida, and his wife Katharine who was born Jan. 24, 1878 in Florida, possibly Sanford. Paternal grandparents of Catherine Wallace were: _____ Wallace of New York and Valdosta, Ga., and wife _____ who died in the early 1930s. (The foregoing genealogy was furnished orally by Catherine Wallace Coffee, without having had any time for contacting her parents for information.)

Leila Williams (wife of Archie T. Coffee), was born at McRae, Ga., Oct. 2, 1899. Her parents were: Henry Hora Williams, born Oct. 16, 1863 in Montgomery County, Ga., living in Sept. 1953; and wife Edith Calhoun, born May 1879, died March 1905 who was daughter of Thomas Calhoun and 3rd wife Sallie Coleman. See "Calhoun Family". For further ancestry back to 1678 see "Williams-Calhoun Family of Montgomery Co., Ga." Also see "Conner-Wall Family of Montgomery Co., Ga." (All are in "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families," Vols. I and III.)

Louis Mitchell Coffee and wife Mary Brown Gunn of Macon, Ga., who were married Oct. 22, 1944, lived in Eastman, Ga., and had two children:

- (1) Mary Patricia Coffee, born May 26, 1945.
- (2) Lewis Mitchell Coffee, Jr., born July 27, 1947.

Mary Brown Gunn was born in Monticello, Ga., June 7, 1913. Her parents: Daniel Franklin Gunn who was born March 21, 1879 in Houston County, Ga., and his wife Minnie Corinne Benton who was born Dec. 2, 1881, daughter of Otis Benton and wife Mattie Barron, both of Monticello, Jasper County, Georgia. See "Benton Family" and "Gunn Family." The latter is an old Scottish family, which descended from Olave, Norse King of Man and the Isles, died 1237.

Charlotte Burch Coffee (Daughter of Reuben Flournoy Burch II) Family

Janie Pearl Coffee and husband George Aubrey Davenport, lived for some years at Helena, Georgia, and then removed to Baxley, Georgia, where she still lives. (He died last of June or first of July 1952.) Their two children are:

(1) Charlotte Coffee Davenport, born April 20, 1921 at Helena, Ga.; married at Baxley, Georgia, August 18, 1943 George Shirley Rich of Baxley. They lived in Schnectady, New York until Spring of 1952, when they removed to Birmingham, Alabama. They have two children: (a) Don Allen Rich, born April 9, 1945. (b) Barry Rich, born April 17, 1948.

(2) Peggy Louise Davenport, born at Baxley, Ga., Nov. 13, 1931; married at Baxley, April 17, 1954 William Thomas Hammond of Charleston, S.C. They live in Birmingham, Alabama. (See "Hammond Family.") Their child Patti Jane Hammond was born Dec. 5, 1955, in Birmingham.

George Aubrey Davenport (aforesaid) was born April 1, 1886 at Helena, Georgia, (possibly). He died July 3, 1952. His parents were James Terry Davenport, born June 2, 1851, died April 30, 1929 at Helena, Ga., and his wife Laura Clementine —, who was born Oct. 2, 1860, died Dec. 27, 1923 at Helena, Ga. They are buried in the town cemetery at McRae, Ga. (McRae and Helena adjoin each other, and are called "twin cities.")

Note: George Shirley Rich was "frozen on his job," during World War II. He was with the General Electric Co., in Schnectady, as engineer "for all out war effort."

Note: For any family genealogy which was referred to in preceding records, see (unless otherwise stated), "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I" (or Vols. II and III) by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

*CHRISTOPHER COLUMBUS BURCH (SON OF
REUBEN FLOURNOY BURCH II) FAMILY*

Christopher Columbus Burch (called Columbus) was born at "Burch-Haven", plantation home of his parents, in Dodge Co., Ga., Feb. 7, 1874, died at Eastman, Ga., Dec. 1, 1957, and is the son of: Reuben Flournoy Burch II, born in Laurens County, Ga., Feb. 1, 1848, died at Eastman, Ga., Dodge Co., Oct. 10, 1937; and his wife Millie Ann Harrell who was born in Pulaski Co., Ga., Feb. 17, 1851, died at "Burch-haven" plantation, Aug. 23, 1930, and married in Pulaski Co., Ga., Sept. 19, 1867. See "Reuben Flournoy Burch II (Son of Reuben Flournoy

Christopher Columbus Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch II) Family

Burch I) Family"; "Reuben Flourney Burch I (Son of Charles and Grandson of Joseph II) Family of Laurens County, Georgia"; "Charles Burch (Son of Joseph II, Revolutionary Soldier) Family of Richmond and Montgomery Counties, Georgia."

Christopher Columbus Burch was a veteran of the Spanish-American War. See page 136 of "History of Dodge County, Georgia" by Mrs. W. P. Cobb, for his service as a Corporal in that war. He married in Warren County, Georgia, near Norwood, on May 31, 1901 Louise Lorne Ray. He married secondly at Eastman, Ga., Jan. 31, 1940 Addie Louise (Heiner) Leitch, widow of William Newton Leitch.

Louise Lorne Ray was born near Norwood, Georgia, in Warren County, on Feb. 8, 1882, died at Eastman, Georgia, Nov. 30, 1938. Her ancestry is as follows. Parents: Albert Sweethern Ray, born June 16, 1834 in Warren Co., Ga., died there Sept. 20, 1907; and his second wife Harriet Leet Armstrong, who was born in Warren Co., Ga., January 28, 1844, died there Dec. 9, 1898, and married there January 12, 1868. Paternal grandparents: George Washington Ray, born 1802, died March 29, 1862; and wife Mary Ansley born July 30, 1804, died January 29, 1887, married Nov. 1823. They lived in Warren County, Ga. Maternal grandparents: Sherman Armstrong, born Dec. 26, 1801 in Warren County, Ga., died in Warren County, Oct. 2, 1875; and wife Malinda Ricketson. Paternal great-grandparents: George Ray, born about 1732, died near Dec. 19, 1804 (at which time his will was recorded in Columbia County, Georgia); and his second wife Catharine _____ whom he married about 1801. See "George Ray (Revolutionary Soldier) Family." Also: Joseph Ansley, born Feb. 5, 1775, died Sept. 21, 1838; and his wife Mary Simpson, who was born January 19, 1778, died Aug. 13, 1820 (?), and married Dec. 6, 1798. Maternal great-grandparents: Hugh Armstrong and wife Mary Golden who were married about 1784, perhaps. She drew land in "Lottery of 1827" as widow of a Revolutionary Soldier, and was then living in Warren County, Ga. See "Armstrong Family." Also: Jesse James Ricketson, born April 15, 1786, died Aug. 21, 1848, and his wife Jennie Simpson, born January 7, 1791, died Jan. 14, 1864, and married Aug. 28, 1807. Paternal great-great-grandparents: Thomas Ansley, born 1737, removed to Georgia after 1773 and joined the Quaker Colony at Wrightsboro, in Richmond County. Here he served in the

Christopher Columbus Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch II) Family

Patriot Army in the Revolution. He married in 1760 Rebecca Harrison Cocke, a widow. Also: Archibald Simpson, born 1750 in Maryland who died in 1828 in Wilkes County, Georgia. He was a Revolutionary Soldier. His wife was Kitty Nelson. (See Roster . . . by McCall, page 204) Maternal great-great-grandparents: Jesse Ricketson, born at New River, North Carolina, Sept. 1758, died Feb. 1835; and his first wife Polly Merritt, who was born 1760 and married 1785. Louise (Ray) Burch joined the Col. Wm. Few Chapter D.A.R. at Eastman, Ga., on this line. Her national number is 302945. Also: Archibald Simpson, Revolutionary Soldier. (Note that he was also paternal great-great-grandfather.) Paternal great-great-great-grandparents: William Annesley, born in England, emigrated to America in 1757, and on Dec. 21, 1757, was appointed Chief Justice of New Jersey in the room of Robert Hunter Morris, Esq., (who was one of the signers of the Declaration of Independence.) His wife was Elizabeth _____. Maternal great-great-great-grandparents: Gordius Ricketson, born Sept. 1, 1735, died March 1774; and first wife Hannah _____. Paternal great-great-great-great-grandparents: _____Annesley, son of Samuel Annesley 1620-1696, who was one of the most eminent of the non-conformist ministers. (He was a nephew to the Earle of Anglesey.) His daughter Ann or Susanne as wife of the Rev. Samuel Wesley, was mother of the famous John and Charles Wesley. See "Ansley (Annesley) Family" for some other interesting details. Maternal great-great-great-great-grandparents: Timothy Ricketson, born 1711 died 1786, and first wife Bathsheba Wilbur. Maternal gr.-gr.-gr.-gr.-gr.-grandparents: Jonathan Ricketson, born April 7, 1688, died Oct. 16, 1768; and his wife Abigail Howland, born Nov. 3, 1686, died Jan. 15, 1768, married 1710. Maternal gr.-gr.-gr.-gr.-gr.-gr.-grandparents: William Ricketson, died March 1, 1691; and wife Elizabeth Mott, born Aug. 6, 1659, died 1723, married May 4, 1679. See "Ricketson Family."

Christopher Columbus Burch, and wife Louise Lorne Ray, lived in Eastman, Georgia until their children were grown, and then moved to their country home, which is north-westward from Eastman about one mile. They had four children, viz:
(1) Albert Ray Burch, born March 26, 1902; married in Dodge Co., Ga., on Nov. 26, 1925 Mary Charlotte Sanders. They lived at Eastman, Ga., for some years, and their two children were born there. They moved to Jacksonville, Florida about 1942, where they still reside. Their children are: (a) Mary Ray

Christopher Columbus Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch II) Family

Burch (called Ray) born Nov. 18, 1937, married Nov. 11, 1956 Harold Otis Gunter. They live in Jacksonville, Fla. (b) Nancy Jane (called Jane) born Aug. 22, 1940; married in June 1956 Harley Bryan. They live in Jacksonville, Florida, and have a daughter, Melody Jane Bryan, born April 14, 1957.

(2) Harrold Flournoy Burch, (called Flournoy) a veteran of "World War II", was born on Oct. 5, 1904. He married at Cordele, Ga., on Aug. 26, 1944, Mildred Hortense Williams. They live at Ashburn, Ga., and have children. (a) Harrold Flournoy Burch, Jr., born March 19, 1948; (b) Mary Virginia Burch, born Oct. 3, 1950.

(3) Jakie Terrell Burch, a veteran of "World War II", was born June 26, 1906. He married Rosa Webb. They have lived a number of places including Honolulu, Hawaii. Since his retirement from the U.S. Navy about 1945 they have been living at his parents' country home near Eastman, which he now owns. Their only child: Louise Ray Burch was born at Annapolis, Maryland, June 31, 1930, married at Eastman, Georgia, Sept. 22, 1953 Lewis Kennon Smith, Jr., of Cadwell, Ga. See his ancestry later. He is with the U.S. Air Force in Washington, D.C. A son: Mark Kennon, born May 23, 1955.

(4) Mary Virginia Burch was born Oct. 5, 1909, married at Eastman, Ga., Aug. 8, 1932 Archie Langley of Athens, Ga. They live in Athens and have two children: (a) Robert Archie Langley (called Bobby) born Oct. 21, 1937 (b) Emmett Ray Burch (called Emmett) born June 22, 1941.

Archie Langley was born March 28, 1901. His parents are: George Andrew Langley born May 6, 1862; and his wife Florence Catherine Burns, who was born Nov. 11, 1870, married Dec. 27, 1894. Paternal grandparents of Archie Langley: John Thomas Langley, born 1836, died 1905; and wife Clarinda Ponder who was born in 1835, died 1902. Maternal grandparents of Archie Langley: John Wesley Burns and wife Elizabeth Bagwell, who was born Feb. 18, 1848, died January 1897, and married in 1868. He served six months in Confederate States Army and was only 16 yrs. of age. See "Langley Family in Georgia" and Langley Family in England, showing royal descent.

Albert Ray Burch died in April 1958 and is buried at Eastman, Ga. Mary Charlotte Sanders, (wife of Albert Ray Burch) was born near Eastman, Ga., Dodge Co., Aug. 2, 1905. Her ancestry is as follows. Parents: James King Sanders (called Dock) born in Wilkinson County, Ga., Oct. 20, 1873; and wife Nancy Louise Mullis, who was born in Dodge Co., Ga., July 27, 1881,

Christopher Columbus Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch II) Family

married in Dodge County, Oct. 19, 1899. They lived in Dodge County until about 1940, and removed to Jacksonville, Florida. Paternal grandparents: Wilson Lumpkin Sanders, born near Gordon, Georgia, Nov. 13, 1842, died there June 24, 1907; and his first wife Mary Elizabeth Parker, who was born Aug. 16, 1845, died Oct. 10, 1884, and married Feb. 26, 1865. See "Sanders Family." Maternal grandparents: James K. Polk Mullis, (called Polk) born in Pulaski County, Georgia, in 1844; and 2nd wife Nancy Ann Jones, born June 26, 1858, married Sept. 2, 1881. Maternal great-grandparents: Joel Mullis born in North Carolina in 1829; and wife Louise _____ who was born in North Carolina in 1830. They were living in Pulaski County, Georgia at 1850 Census. See "Mullis Family." Also: William Jones, born in N.C., (perhaps); removed to Georgia and married about 1835 (or before), Nancy Raffield of Houston County, Ga., where they probably resided until 1850. They removed to Pulaski County, Ga., about 1856. Maternal great-great-grandparents: William Mullis, born in N.C., in 1785, was living in Pulaski County, Ga. at 1850 Census, aged 65 years; and his wife _____, who had died prior to that census. Also (perhaps): William Raffield, born in South Carolina in 1778; and his wife Elizabeth who was born in South Carolina in 1787. They were living in Houston County, Georgia at 1850 Census, aged 72, and 63, respectively. See the "Peter Jones Family of Virginia and Georgia" for further records, showing noble ancestry.

Mildred Hortense Williams (wife of Harrold Flourney Burch), was born in Cordele, Georgia, Crisp County, Sept. 24, 1915. Her ancestry is as follows. Parents: Carl Felton Williams, born Sept. 17, 1892, died Feb. 21, 1926, at Cordele, Georgia; and wife Myrtie Short, who was born in Dooly County, Georgia, March 19, 1895, married Oct. 27, 1912. They lived at Cordele, Ga., and she continues to reside there. Paternal grandparents: David John Williams, born in Dooly County, Ga., Oct. 28, 1864, died in Summer of 1939; and wife Harriet Anna Raines, who was born Oct. 24, 1868, and married Dec. 17, 1890. They evidently lived in Crisp County, Ga. Maternal grandparents: John David Short, born Nov. 30, 1869; and wife Smitha Maria Clewis, who was born Aug. 28, 1874, married Dec. 26, 1891. They lived in Dooly County, Georgia. Paternal great-grandparents: Griffin Harrison Raines, born March 16, 1838, Confederate Soldier, (who was with Lee when he surrendered); His wife Mildred Sophie Smook, was born Nov. 17, 1840, died 1916, and

Christopher Columbus Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch II) Family

married in 1867. Also: Hiram Williams, born in Edgefield District, South Carolina, Oct. 17, 1815; and wife Sara Jane Warren, who was born March 24, 1825, and married January 28, 1841. They lived in that part of Dooly County which later became Crisp County. He was a Captain in Confederate States Army, War Between States. Maternal great-grandparents: Joe Lewis Clewis, born Feb. 4, 1854, died in March 1924; and his wife Arbelle Sweargerin, who was born March 29, 1854, died May 31, 1930, and married Oct. 26, 1873. They lived in Dooly County, Georgia. Also: William Short, born April 5, 1835, died in April 1915; and his wife Mary Virginia Carroll, born January 5, 1837, died in May 1931, and married Oct. 3, 1857 in Macon County, Georgia. They lived in Dooley County, Georgia. See "Williams and Short Families." Paternal great-great-grandparents: James Warren and wife _____ Stidman. They were from South Carolina. Maternal great-great-grandparents: Charlie Clewis, born April 10, 1830, died Aug. 5, 1910 and his wife Smitha Louisa Herring, born April 11, 1835, and married Dec. 26, 1852. Also John Sweargerin and wife Rachel Forehand. Also: Jesse Short, born in Morgan County, Ga., March 1, 1800; and his wife Eleanor Martin, born April 20, 1806 in Morgan County, and married there June 11, 1822. Maternal great-great-great-grandparents: Robert Martin born in East Maryland Sept. 6, 1754, died about 1832; and his wife Eleanor Jones, born 1763, married Nov. 3, 1783 in Monroe County, Ga. He served in the Revolutionary War as a Corporal in Capt. Archibald Anderson's Co. 2nd Maryland Regiment. Mrs. Myrtie (Short) Williams joined the "Fort Early Chapter D.A.R." at Cordele, Georgia on this line. Her national number is 176681.

Army Records of H. Flourney Burch: "Sept. 10, 1942, inducted into Army at Fort McPherson, Ga.; Oct. 3, 1942 arrived at Army Air Force's Replacement Center, St. Petersburg, Florida; Nov. 19, 1942, arrived at Chanute Field in Illinois, (student at Weather Observation School— U.S.A.A. Forces— graduated as weather Observer); Feb. 9, 1943 reported to Base Weather Station Bradley Field, Windsor Locks, Conn.; March 1, 1943, promoted to 'Private First Class'; March 9, 1943 reported to Weather Central U.S.A.A.F., Pentagon Building, Washington, D.C.,; June 1, 1943 promoted to Corporal; Oct., 6, 1943 was released from 'Active duty', (not discharged), at Bolling Field, D.C., ('Character Excellent'), because of ill health."

Christopher Columbus Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch II) Family

Rosa Webb, wife of Jakie Terrell Burch, was born at Rose-dale, North Carolina on Aug. 30, 1908. Her parents are: Winston Bascom Webb, born April 13, 1880, and his wife Ada Lillie Gibson, who was born May 22, 1882; married July 4, 1900. Maternal grandparents of Rosa (Webb) Burch were: Nathan Warren Gibson, born April 15, 1851, died about 1917; and second wife, Rosa John Gales, who was born April 20, 1863, died in 1926. They lived at John's Station, Scotland County, North Carolina, and are buried there. Paternal grandparents of Rosa (Webb) Burch were: Louis H. Webb and wife Virginia O'Brian. They lived in Scotland Co., N.C. (The O'Brian family goes back to Irish kings. It has been said of the O'Brian family tree that "a monarch hangs from every limb." See "O'Brian Family" in book: "Some Colonial and Revolutionary Families of North Carolina, Vol. II" by Marilu Burch Smallwood. See "Webb, O'Brien and Gibson Families.")

Military Record for Jakie Terrell Burch, aforesaid: He enlisted in the Navy at Macon, Ga., on January 3, 1923, when only 15 yrs. of age. On May 18, 1944, when he furnished these records, he was a patient at the Fitzsimons General Hospital, (Ward C-4) Denver 8, Colorado. He was a "Pharmacist" in Medical Corps, having been promoted to that rank, on Nov. 15, 1941. He mentioned that he would have had another promotion in November 1943, but was not physically qualified. He further stated that about half his time had been spent on shore duty. He said (I quote): "On Dec. 7, 1941, I was at home at Honolulu, (attached to the U.S.S. San Francisco) just outside of Hickham Field, and returned to my ship, (which was undergoing repairs at the time), prior to the end of the raid. My service record says that I was 'engaged with the enemy,' at Pearl Harbor; Air Battle off Bouganville, Solomon Islands; and air attack on Loe and Salamua, New Guinea. During the present war I cruised all through the South Seas . . . Upon my return to Pearl Harbor, I had orders for the Section Base at Seattle, Wash. . . . Later I went to the Naval Air Station, Banana River, Florida. . . . After making Pharmacist, I went to the Naval Air Station at Melbourne, Fla. For the past eight to ten years, my duties have been mostly Clerical, Personnel, Property and Accounting . . ."

Note: The ancestry for Louise Lorne (Ray) Burch was copied from papers which she possessed. The ancestry for her daughters-in-law and son-in-law was furnished by them, except in cases where other references have been given. Family genealo-

gies, other than Burch, which were mentioned in this compilation, will be found, unless otherwise specified, in book: "Burch, Harrell, and Allied Families, Vol. I" by Marilu Burch Smallwood. Also Vols. II and III.

Following is ancestry for Lewis Kenon Smith, Jr., (born Jan. 18, 1928 at Cadwell, Ga., Laurens County), who married at Eastman, Ga., Sept. 22, 1953, Louise Burch. (This ancestry was largely furnished by his aunt, Mrs. Anne S. Parkerson, of Eastman, Georgia, with additional data added by the author.) Parents: Lewis Kenon Smith, Sr., born Oct. 26, 1895 in Wilkinson County, Ga., and wife Eva Estelle Warren, who was born Nov. 20, 1902 in Laurens County, Ga., married April 21, 1922 at Cadwell, Ga. Paternal grandparents: Benjamin Kenyon Smith born Oct. 28, 1861, died June 4, 1937, and wife Anne Elizabeth Gibson, born June 11, 1869, died Aug. 14, 1948, married June 11, 1891 in Baldwin County, Ga. They lived in Wilkinson and Laurens Counties, Ga., and were living at Cadwell, Ga., at time of their death. Maternal grandparents: Joseph Augustus Warren, born Dec. 26, 1868 in Laurens County, Georgia, died Dec. 3, 1924 and wife Elefair Elizabeth Alligood, Born Feb. 12, 1872 in Laurens County Georgia, died May 10 1933, married June 10, 1888 in Laurens County, and continued to reside there. Paternal great-grandparents: Richard Sampson Smith, born Dec. 6, 1833, died Dec. 15, 1918; and wife Katherine Brannon, born May 21, 1838, died Oct. 27, 1905; married Feb. 22, 1855 in Wilkinson County, Ga. Also: Adam Jasper Gibson, born Feb. 5, 1842 in Baldwin County, Ga., died Aug. 22, 1912, and wife Amanda Carolyn Horne, born April 28, 1846 in Perry, Houston Co., Ga., (was reared in Jones County, Ga., by her Wheatley grandparents), married Feb. 20, 1866 in Jones County, and died Jan. 26, 1940 in Dodge County, Ga. Maternal great-grandparents: James Reuben Warren, born Feb. 7, 1822 in Laurens Co., Ga., died Aug. 27, 1871, and wife Mary C. Duncan, who was born Nov. 8, 1822, died Aug. 25, 1891, married Feb. 19, 1845 in Laurens Co., Ga. (History of Laurens County, page 296.) Also: Hansel Jordon Alligood, and wife Eliza Frances Green. Paternal great-great-grandparents: Archibald James Smith, born May 28, 1808, died Jan. 31, 1852, and wife Elizabeth M. Lewis, born June 11, 1813, in Wilkinson County, Ga., married Aug. 2, 1832. He removed to Georgia from Virginia or from Gaston County, N. C. (Author's note: Gaston Co., N.C. was created in 1846 from part of Lincoln

County. See page 260 of "Down Home" by Carl Goerch.) Also: James Gibson, born Dec. 15, 1795, and wife Patience Jones born May 31, 1809, married Sept. 29, 1825. He was reared in Wilkinson County, Ga., by his Bullock grandparents. Also: James Carstarphen Horne of Perry, Ga., Houston County, died in 1848, and wife Elizabeth Wheatley, born in 1827, died in 1846, married in 1844 in Jones County, Georgia. Also: James Kenion Branon, Jr., born Dec. 29, 1810; died Feb. 13, 1874; and wife Martha Louisa Etheridge, born Dec. 30, 1817, died Oct. 15, 1877; married May 1, 1834. They lived in Wilkinon Co., Ga. Maternal great-great-grandparents: Thomas Wallace Alligood and wife Elizabeth Hobbs (called "Betty") who were married in Laurens County, Ga., March 2, 1848. (History of Laurens Co., Ga., page 297.) Also (presumably): Reuben Warren who drew land in Lottery of 1819 in Capt. Leroy Harris' District, Laurens Co., Ga. He married Oct. 5, 1814 Polly Woodward. (History of Laurens County, Pages 35 and 286.) Also: Wallace Green and wife Deborah Cross who were married in Laurens Co., Ga., May 1, 1842. (Hist. Laurens Co., page 292.) Paternal great-great-great-grandparents: Adam Jones, minister of the Gospel in Wilkinson County, Ga., who was a nephew of the Jones who reared John Paul Jones, the famous Admiral of the Constitution days. Also: James Kenion Brannon, Sr., came from North Carolina to Madison County, Ga., and died there Dec. 23, 1851. His wife Sarah Tommie, died March 6, 1855. Also: Thomas Gibson and wife Priscilla Bullock. Also: Henry E. Horne, educator of Edinburgh, Scotland, born 1745 removed to America, when last heard from he was 96 yrs. of age, and living in Antango County, Alabama. His wife Amanda Carstarphen of Carstarphen Hills, Scotland. Also: William Wheatley, born in Martin County, North Carolina and wife Nancy Ann Matthews of Edgecombe County, N.C., were married in 1815. Nancy Ann was reared by her uncle, Dr. Henry E. Gardner, of Pamlico Sound, N.C., brother of Emily (Gardner) Matthews, who was Nancy Ann's mother. Maternal great-great-great-grandparents: J. Larry Hobbs (Baptist Preacher) born 1798 in North Carolina, died 1863 in Laurens Co., Ga., and wife May Keen (called Polly) who was born in 1800 in North Carolina, (possibly Sampson County) died in 1870, married in Laurens Co., Ga. Sept. 7, 1820. (History of Laurens County, pages 284, 410, and 420.) J. Larry Hobbs' will Oct. 3, 1855; Feb. 1869. (Hist. of Laurens Co., page 276). J. Larry Hobbs and his brother, Bolling Hobbs, each had draws in the Lottery of 1819

Christopher Columbus Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch II) Family

in Laurens County, Capt. Leroy G. Harris' District. (Hist. of Laurens Co., page 35.) Also (presumably: Young Woodard, who died in Laurens Co., Ga., prior to May 1834, and wife Mary, who was living May 4, 1834, when he made his will. (History of Laurens County, Ga., page 274.) Paternal great-great-great-great-grandparents: _____ Wheatley of Williamston, North Carolina, and wife _____. (Note: All the Martin County Wheatleys were from Samuel who died 1740. See "Wheatley Family of Martin County," North Carolina in book: "Some Colonial and Revolutionary Families of North Carolina, Vol. II," by Marilu Burch Smallwood. The English records for Wheatley family go back to 13th Century. Also: Samuel Matthews (called Sam) settled in Tarboro, N.C. His wife was Emily Gardner. (She had a brother James Gardner, who lived in Augusta, Ga.) Maternal great-great-great-great-grandparents: John Keen, Revolutionary Soldier, whose will written Dec. 7, 1803 is on record in Sampson County, North Carolina; and wife Elizabeth Curlee, who survived him and removed to Georgia in the early 1800rds. She drew land in the Cherokee Land Lottery of 1838 as widow of a Revolutionary Soldier. This land was located in Laurens County, Ga., District 9, Section 1, Lot 205. This Keen family was closely related to the prominent Dudley family of North Carolina whose genealogy goes back to nobility. (History of Laurens County, Ga., pages 419-420; and "Georgia Roster of the Revolution" by L.L. Knight.)

Christopher Columbus Burch married 2nd, at Eastman, Ga., Jan. 31, 1940, Addie Louise (Heiner) Leitch, widow of William Newton Leitch. She was born in Orangeburg, South Carolina, Nov. 5, 1872 and died at Eastman, Ga., and was dau. of John Cannada Heiner of S.C., born March 20, 1840, died Sept. 29, 1918 and his wife Mary Eliza Woodruff, who was born in 1846. She was descended from Revolutionary Soldier, Richard Earl Harrison, who was a Major in the Continental Army; and she joined the Major Wm. Few Chapter D.A.R. at Eastman, Ga., on this line. By a former marriage to W. N. Leitch she had two daughters, Bertha and Louise, who are married, live at Eastman, Georgia, and have children.

Lewis Kennon Smith, Jr., (who married Louise Ray Burch) entered the U.S. Air Force on March 3, 1953, and served until March 3, 1957, at which date he was stationed at Washington, having been there about two years. Prior to that he was sta-

Christopher Columbus Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch II) Family

tioned at San Antonio, Texas, and at Canute Field, in Illinois. (These records were furnished by Mrs. Jakie T. Burch, of Eastman, Ga.) Lewis Kennon Smith, Jr., and wife live at Cadwell, Ga., Laurens County.

*WILLIS ANDREW BURCH (SON OF REUBEN
FLOURNOY BURCH II) FAMILY*

Willis Andrew Burch (called Willie and Will) was born at his father's plantation home, "Burch-Haven," five miles south of Eastman, Ga., Dodge County, April 3, 1876. He died at Eastman, Ga., Dec. 3, 1956, and is buried at Isham Springs Church, near his parents. His parents were: Reuben Flourney Burch II, (known as R. F. Burch, Sr.) who was born in Laurens County, Ga., Feb. 1, 1848, died at Eastman, Ga., Oct. 10, 1937; and his wife Millie Ann Harrell who was born in Pulaski County, Ga., Feb. 17, 1851, died at "Burch-Haven," August 23, 1930, and married in Pulaski Co., Ga., Sept. 19, 1867. For further genealogy of W. A. Burch see "Reuben Flourney Burch II . . . Family"; "Reuben Flourney Burch I . . . Family"; "Charles Burch (Son of Joseph II) Family"; "Joseph Burch II . . . Family of Richmond and Montgomery Counties, Ga."

Willis Andrew Burch married first on July 10, 1902, Eva Evelyn Roebuck, of Cochran, Ga., (now Bleckley County, but originally Pulaski County.) She was born near Cochran, Ga., Nov. 23, 1876, died Nov. 17, 1937 at their plantation home six miles below Eastman, Ga. Her ancestry is as follows. Parents: William Thomas Roebuck, born _____ died near Cochran, Ga., in 1896; and his wife Drucilla Evelyn (Dykes) Henderson, who was born in Pulaski Co., Ga., (near present town of Cochran) May 30, 1846, died Aug. 1909, married in Pulaski County, July 27, 1865. (Her first marriage was to Hillery Henderson, on July 16, 1860. He was killed in service of Confederate States Army.) Paternal grandparents: Lewellen Roebuck and first wife Smitha Smith, who were married in Pulaski County, Ga., Sept. 12, 1837. Maternal grandparents: Capt. Burwell Bryan Dykes, born in 1807, died at Cochran, Ga., in 1895; and his first wife Nancy Simpson who was listed as 34 yrs. of age at "1850 Census." Burwell B. Dykes served as Captain of a Militia Company in Pulaski Co., Ga., Oct. 25, 1839. He owned the land on which the town of Cochran, Ga., was built. He was Justice of Inferior Court in Pulaski Co., Ga., 1841 and 1844. Maternal great-

Willis Andrew Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch II) Family

grandparents: James Dykes who died in Pulaski Co., Ga., after Feb. 19, 1841, when he made his will; and his wife Fatha, (or Tabitha) _____. For further ancestry see: "Roebuck Family of Pulaski Co., Ga.", "Dykes Family of Pulaski Co., Ga." and "Dykes Family of South Carolina", with early English records of an early century.

Willis Andrew Burch and wife Eva E. Roebuck lived on their plantation six miles from Eastman, Ga., in a southerly direction, and between the Rhine Road and Pond Town Road. Their twelve children are as follows:

(1) Millie Evelyn Burch (called Evelyn) born April 9, 1903, married in Dodge Co., Ga., May 16, 1925, Silas Alvin Hardin, of Dodge County, near Milan, Ga., and had issue, (q.v.).

(2) Willie Lou Burch born April 30, 1904, married as 2nd wife, Feb. 8, 1930, Carlos Mason Hemperly, of East Point, Ga., and had issue, (q.v.).

(3) Lucius Roebuck Burch (called Roebuck) born June 19, 1905, died Oct. 1, 1956; married Sept. 13, 1930, Mary Hinson, of Dry Branch, Ga., near Macon, and had issue, (q.v.).

(4) Annie Mae Burch, (called Mae), born Nov. 23, 1906, married Aug. 10, 1929, Wellman Horton McCranie, of Eastman, Ga., and had one child, (q.v.).

(5) Reuben Raymond Burch (called Raymond), born June 29, 1908, married at Columbus, Ga., June 8, 1940, Miriam Griffin, of Columbus. They live in East Point, Ga., and have no children.

(6) Joseph Dykes Burch (called Dykes), born Dec. 13, 1909, married first, on Aug. 24, 1930, Florence Gay of Laurens Co., Ga. They had no children, and were divorced in Oct. 1940. (See "Gay Family", and "Bedingfield Family" for her genealogy.) Dykes Burch married 2nd, on April 26, 1941, Christine Martin, and had issue, (q.v.).

(7) Mary Frances Burch (called Frances), was born May 9, 1911. She married, first, on March 4, 1939, Thomas Jones Faulk, of near Jeffersonville, Ga. After his death, she married March 21, 1945, William Horton of Jeffersonville, Ga. There was issue by both marriages, (q.v.).

(8) Eva Lorine Burch, born Feb. 8, 1913, died June 1, 1923.

(9) Elizabeth Henderson Burch, born May 8, 1914, married May 7, 1942, William Frank Gaines of near Fitzgerald, Ga. (a Veteran of "World War II"). They live near Fitzgerald and have no children.

Willis Andrew Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch II) Family

(10) Virginia Burch, born July 31, 1916, married Dec. 24, 1938, Raymond Minton Wood, Jr., of near Jeffersonville, Ga. They live there, and have issue, (q.v.).

(11) Charlotte Burch, born March 29, 1919, married at East Point, Ga., Aug. 22, 1947, Hoyt Mell Saggus of East Point, but originally from Thomson, Ga. They live at East Point, and have issue (q.v.).

(1) Willis Andrew Burch, Jr., (called "W.A.") born Sept. 14, 1921, was (in May 1952) serving in U.S. Navy in Korean waters. He had been over there about two years. The author does not know his latest rank. He was Ensign and later Lieut. (j.g.) in Navy during "War II." He served as "skipper" on landing crafts (L.S.T.) at the "Invasion of Normandy," and had two crafts sunk under him. He was, in April 1944, serving as Communications Officer at a Naval base in England, and was in full charge of loading and unloading landing crafts, etc. (This last record was furnished by his sister Mae McCranie, in April 1944.) W. A. Burch, Jr., married in Atlanta, Ga., January 23, 1948, Willamae Goddard, of Auburn, Ala. (daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Gordon Houston Goddard.) they had one son, who died in infancy. They were later divorced. He married secondly Grace Montgomery. They lived for awhile in Alabama. Prior to that, Atlanta was his home, and he now lives there. He and 2nd wife have a son Michael, born about 1956.

Willis Andrew Burch, Sr. married 2nd on July 4, 1940, Clyde Brown of Dodge Co., Ga. They had no children, and were later divorced. See her ancestry in "Brown Family of Pulaski County, Georgia."

Silas Alvin Hardin, aforesaid (called Alvin) was born January 3, 1904. His ancestry is as follows. Parents: Walter Saunders Hardin, born March 2, 1878, died before Feb. 1944; and wife Ida Eugenia McElhany, who died Feb. 14, 1938. Grandparents: Silas Marion Hardin, born about 1850, died Sept. 26, 1898; and wife Sarah Ann Edwards, who was born Jan. 21, 1858, died May 15, 1936, and married in Jasper Co., Ga., March 18, 1877. They lived in Jasper Co., Ga. Great-grandparents: Joel Hardin, who was killed at the Battle of Seven Pines, in War Between States; and his wife Marian Jones, whom he married about 1850. They lived in Jasper County, Ga. See "Hardin Family." (Jasper County was formed in 1812 from Baldwin Co., Ga.)

Willis Andrew Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch II) Family

Millie Evelyn Burch and her husband Silas Alvin Hardin live in the Sand Grove Church Community, of Dodge Co., Ga., near Milan. They have two children, viz:

(1) Helen Faye Hardin (called Helen) born Dec. 1, 1935, married first on Nov. 22, 1953, Ovid Vickers, from whom she was later divorced. She married secondly in Feb. 1956, L. A. Peterson, Jr., from near Rhine, Ga. A child, Deborah, born about Nov. 15, 1957.

(2) William Silas Hardin (called Bill) born April 8, 1938.

Carlos Mason Hemperley, aforesaid, was born at East Point, Ga., July 1, 1901. His parents: Asa Chester Hemperley, who was born in old Campbell County (now Fulton) near Red Oak, Ga. June 30, 1870, died at East Point, Ga., Sept. 3, 1934; and his first wife Mattie Cora Travis, who was born about 1871. His paternal grandparents: Michael Cassell Hemperley, born Dec. 25, 1829, died Nov. 4, 1896, and wife Elizabeth Dodd, both of Campbell County, Ga. His maternal grandparents: Maximillian Travis, born in Fayette Co., Ga., Jan. 16, 1842, died April 30, 1914; and his wife Winnie Sessions. For further ancestry see "Travis Family of England," "Travis Family of Va., and North Carolina," and "Hemperley Family."

Willie Lou Burch, and her husband Carlos Mason Hemperley live in East Joint, Ga., which is a suburb of Atlanta. Their children are:

(1) Martha Ann Hemperley, born Jan. 24, 1933, married at East Point, Ga., June 12, 1953 Harry Donald Dobbs of East Point. They live (temporarily) at Spartanburg. Their child, Donna Ann Dobbs, was born there April 20, 1957.

(2) Asa Chester Hemperley II, born Aug. 21, 1941. (For children of Carlos Hemperley, and first wife, see "Hemperley Family.")

Lucius Roebuck Burch, married Sept. 13, 1930, Mary Rilla Hinson (called Mary). She was born at Dry Branch, Ga., Nov. 7, 1905. Her parents: James Franklin Hinson, of Twiggs Co., Ga., who was born Aug. 28, —; and his wife Mattie Rilla Jones of Twiggs Co., Ga., who was born March 1, 1890 in Twiggs County, Ga., married January 4, 1905. Paternal grandparents: John William Hinson, who died Nov. 1, 1918, and wife Mary Elizabeth Hammock of Twiggs Co., Ga., who was born Oct. 5, 1860. Maternal grandparents: John B. Jones, of Twiggs Co., Ga., and his wife Rilla Bridges. (John B. Jones

Willis Andrew Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch II) Family

was son of Jesse Jones, who was killed in War Between States.) For further ancestry, see "Hinson Family in Twiggs County, Georgia," L. Roebuck Burch and wife Mary Hinson lived on their farm six miles south of Eastman, Ga., and had two children:

(1) Mary Elaine Burch, born Dec. 7, 1934; married Aug. 17, 1957 James Albert Bowman, of Dry Branch, (near Macon) Ga., who was born Jan. 4, 1936, son of Archie Green Bowman and wife Gladys Mathews.

(2) Lucius Roebuck Burch, Jr., born Dec. 6, 1939.

Annie Mae Burch (called Mae) married Aug. 10, 1929, Wellman Horton McCranie, born March 17, 1906, near Milan, Ga., Dodge County. They live at Eastman, Ga., and have only one child: Eva Ann McCranie, born July 20, 1949. Wellman Horton McCranie's ancestry follows. Parents: William Daniel McCranie, born in lower part of Dodge County, Georgia, March 20, 1880, died Sept. 25, 1945; and his wife Sallie Brown, who was born July 29, 1883 in Dodge County, Ga., died Oct. 21, 1949 and married Feb. 12, 1899 in Dodge Co., Ga. They lived for some years prior to their death, at Eastman, Ga., where he held the office of "County Commissioner" from 1925 until his death. (Dodge County at that time had only one Commissioner.) Paternal grandparents: Horton McCranie, born in Telfair County, Ga., April 24, 1843, died January 20, 1893 in Dodge Co., Ga., and wife Mary Burch, who were married in Dodge Co., Ga., Jan. 12, 1875. Maternal grandparents: Calvin Brown, born Oct. 7, 1852, died in Dodge Co., Ga., Oct. 5, 1925 and wife John Edith Ryals, who was born May 17, 1862, died Sept. 6, 1941. They lived in the lower part of Dodge County. Paternal great-grandparents: Daniel McCranie, born in southeastern North Carolina in 1805, or 1806, removed to Georgia soon afterward with his parents, and was living in Telfair County, Georgia at 1850 Census; and wife Jeanette Hendley, who was born in Telfair County, Ga., in 1809 or 1810, and died after 1850 Census. They married about 1831 or before. Also: Dr. William E. Burch, who died Feb. 19, 1887, aged 72 years, 10 months, and 10 days. His wife Susan Willcox was born May 11, 1832, died March 21, 1912. Maternal great-grandparents: Henry Brown and wife Kizzie Yawn. (See "Brown Family" and "Yawn Family" in book "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I, and Vol. III," by Marilu Burch Smallwood.) Also: John J. Ryals and wife Sallie Willcox, born 1837, or 1838. Paternal

Willis Andrew Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch II) Family

great-great-grandparents: John H. McCranie who removed from North Carolina and settled in Montgomery County, Ga. He was a Revolutionary Soldier, and his wife was Katharine Lashley or Laslie. Also: Littleberry Burch (Son of Charles of Richmond Co., Ga.) and first wife _____. Also William Hendley, born 1760, died in 1837 in Pulaski County, Ga., and his wife Millie Ann Horton, born in N.C., was living in Pulaski Co., Ga., in 1850. Other gr.-gr.-grandparents: Gen. Mark Lee Willcox and wife Sarah Ann Elizabeth Coffee. See the "Gen. Mark Willcox (Son of John II) Family" and the "Gen. John Coffee (Son of Col. Peter Coffee) Family." Maternal gr.-gr.-grandparents: Jack Ryals and wife Maria Conner. See the "William Ryals (Revolutionary Soldier) Family of Montgomery Co., Ga.," and the "Conner Family." Also: John Willcox, born June 20, 1814, died 1880; and wife Mary Daniel born 1815, died before 1884. See the "John Willcox II (Son of John I, Revolutionary Soldier) Family" and "John Daniel (Revolutionary Soldier) Family."

Reuben Raymond Burch married June 8, 1940, Miriam Griffin. She was born Oct. 29, 1912, at Columbus, Ga. Her parents: Dr. John H. Griffin, born 1878; and wife Olivia Morrison, who was born March 9, 1885, married Dec. 16, 1909. (Note: Dr. and Mrs. John H. Griffin had three other children: (2) Hugh, born June 16, 1914. (3) Ruth, born April 30, 1917. (4) Mary Esther, born Sept. 13, 1922. They all live at Columbus, Ga.) For some time prior to March 10, 1944, Reuben Raymond Burch was in U.S. Army. At that date his address was: Pvt. Reuben R. Burch, 34822631, 97th Quartermaster Co., 97th Infantry Division, A.P.O. No. 445 Fort Leonard Wood, Mo.

Joseph Dykes Burch, aforesaid, served in the U.S. Military Forces in some way, in "World War II," but never went overseas, as he suffered a broken leg in an automobile accident. He was at Camp Bragg at Fayetteville, North Carolina, at one time, and was at other camps up in Indiana, Ohio, or Illinois. (The author failed to get his military service.) He and his 2nd wife Christine Martin live on their farm six miles S.E. of Eastman, Ga., and have two children: (1) Joseph Dykes Burch, Jr., born June 29, 1942. (2) Carlos Martin Burch, born Oct. 15, 1944.

Christine Martin (wife of J. Dykes Burch), was born near Milan, Dodge Co., Ga., Dec. 20, 1920. Her parents were:

Willis Andrew Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch II) Family

Anguish (or Angus) Martin, born July 18, 1883, died May 17, 1922; and his 2nd wife Texianna Scarborough, who was born 1888, and married in Dodge Co., Ga., Sept. 23, 1907. Her paternal grandparents were: Jeremiah Martin, born Dec. 23, 1841, died in Dodge Co., Ga., July 3, 1916; and his wife Mary McLeod (called Polly), who was born April 14, 1856, died in Dodge Co., Ga., May 18, 1919. Maternal grandparents of Christine Martin: Matthew Judson Scarborough, born in Laurens Co., Ga., Nov. 28, 1856, died Oct. 18, 1932 in Dodge County, Ga., and wife Emma Eliza Wade, who was born in DeKalb Co., Ga., Nov. 1, 1864, died in Dodge Co., Ga., June 5, 1937, and married in 1885. Maternal great-grandparents: Samuel Franklin Scarborough, who was killed while serving in Confederate States Army and his wife Martha Smith. See "McLeod Family," for the tradition that the McLeods were descended from the Norwegian Kings of Man. See "Scarborough Family of Virginia, and North Carolina" for splendid records of that family in America in early days. Also see "Martin Family." All are in "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families" Vols. I, II, and III, by Smallwood.

Mary Frances Burch was born May 9, 1911 and is the daughter of Willis Andrew Burch and wife Eva Evelyn Roebuck, who were married July 10, 1902. She has been twice married. First, on March 4, 1939, in Dodge County, Ga., to Thomas Jones Faulk, of Twiggs County, Ga. After his death she married on March 21, 1945, William Horton. She and first husband lived at his ancestral home near Jeffersonville, Georgia. She has also lived there since her second marriage. By first marriage there was one child: (1) Thomas Jones Faulk, Jr. (called Tommy) born Nov. 12, 1941. By second marriage there is one child: (2) William Burch Horton, born about 1946.

Thomas Jones Faulk was born in Twiggs Co., Ga., March 9, 1886, died near Jeffersonville, Ga., Dec. 23, 1943. His ancestry follows. Parents: William Charles Faulk, born in Twiggs Co., Ga., Jan. 12, 1855, died at his home in Jeffersonville, Ga., March 7, 1922; and his wife Alice Pauline Jones, who was born May 2, 1857, died in Jeffersonville, Ga., April 7, 1940, married Jan. 28, 1883. He was Ordinary of Twiggs Co., Ga., for 25 years, and died in office. Paternal grandparents: Charles Reynolds Faulk, born Jan. 24, 1830, died at his plantation home near Jeffersonville, Ga., Sept. 23, 1881, and is buried in the family plot there, near the old home. His wife Josephine Solo-

Willis Andrew Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch II) Family

mon, was born December 29, 1837, died Feb. 23, 1903. They are buried on their plantation, and these records were copied from their graves by the author. Maternal grandparents: Thomas Jones, born 1818 and wife Mary Cowan, born in 1823. They were living in Twiggs County, Ga., at 1850 Census. Paternal great-grandparents: Mark Faulk and wife Nancy Reynolds, who was born in 1802, died in 1856. They lived near Jeffersonville, Ga., in Twiggs County. (See "Faulk Family.") Also: James Solomon, born Oct. 17, 1800, died March 7, 1842, and his wife Frances —, who was born in 1816, and was living when the 1850 Census of Twiggs County, Ga., was taken. They married in 1831 or before. Paternal great-great-grandparents: Charles Reynolds and wife —. Also: Lazarus Solomon, born in N.C., 1765, died in Jeffersonville, Ga., in 1837, was a Revolutionary Soldier. His wife was Elizabeth Bedgood. See "Solomon Family." Thomas Jones Faulk held some county office in Twiggs, but the author failed to get records.

William Horton, 2nd husband of Mary Frances (Burch) Faulk, was born Nov. 19, —, at Irwinton, Wilkinson Co., Ga. His parents were: Solomon Horton, who was born in Wilkinson Co., Ga., died 1933, in Wilkinson County; and wife, Mollie Brown, who was born Nov. 19, 1876. Paternal grandparents: Joe Sephire Horton, and wife Nettie Speares. Both were from Wilkinson Co., Ga. Maternal grandparents: William Brown and wife Mary Porter. (William Brown served in Confederate States Army, and was wounded.) Note: The author has had no opportunity to do any research for this particular Horton family. Both the Horton and Porter families were prominent in North Carolina in early days. The former was descended from nobility. See "Haughton and Horton Families" in "Some Colonial and Revolutionary Families of North Carolina, Vol. II," by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

Virginia Burch, (born July 31, 1916) married in Dodge Co., Dec. 24, 1938, Raymond Minter Wood, Jr., of near Jeffersonville, Twiggs County, Ga. He was born in Twiggs County, April 11, 1916. His ancestry follows. Parents: Raymond Minter Wood, born Oct. 6, 1886 in Twiggs Co., Ga.; and wife Maude Cornelia Jones, who was born January 10, 1891, in Twiggs County, and married May 15, 1910 in Twiggs. Paternal grandparents: John Thomas Wood, born about 1857 (in Jan., or Feb.), died in Oct. 1932, and was 75 yrs. of age; and wife Ella Floyd from Wilkinson Co., Ga. Maternal grandparents: Wil-

Willis Andrew Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch II) Family

liam Joseph Jones, born Nov. 24, 1852, died Feb. 13, 1938; and wife Hattie Irene Jessup, who died April 29, 1909, and was 45 yrs., and 10 months of age. Paternal great-grandparents: Greenberry Wood, who died about 1910, and was 78 years of age. He is buried at the Waters' Cemetery a few miles from Jeffersonville, Ga., Twiggs County; and his 2nd wife Kate Waters. See them in census below. Other paternal gr.-grandparents: Andrew Floyd, who removed from South Carolina to Wilkinson County, Georgia; and his wife ——— Boatwright.

Note: The above records for Greenberry Wood and his wife were furnished in 1945 by William Walker Wood of Twiggs Co., Ga., an uncle of Raymond Minter Wood, Jr., (who married Virginia Burch). The author had a personal interview with him in his office. He was at that time Ordinary of Twiggs County; and held that office from 1938 until his death about 1947. The following census records show that he did not make a correct estimate of Greenberry Wood's birth. The census was copied in Washington, D.C., by the author and is for Greenberry Wood, his second wife Catherine (Kate) Waters, and the two children by his first marriage to Kate Waters' sister (whose given name is unknown to the author).

1850 Census, Twiggs County, Georgia:

Green B. Wood, 34 male, farmer, born Ga.

Catherine Wood, 23 female, born Ga.

Martha Wood, 8 female, born Ga.

Isaac Wood, 5 male, born Ga.

For further ancestry, see "Wood Family," which begins with General Solomon Wood, Revolutionary Soldier.

Virginia Burch, and her husband Raymond M. Wood, Jr., live a few miles, (2 or 3), from Jeffersonville, Ga. Their children were born there, and are viz: (1) Raymond Minton Wood, III, born Oct. 4, 1939. (2) Richard Wayne Wood, born Feb. 3, 1946. (3) Willard Wellman Wood, born Oct. 29, 1948. (4) Evelyn Lorene Wood, born May 19, 1954.

Charlotte Burch (daughter of Willis A. Burch) was born March 29, 1919. She was married at the home of her sister, Mrs. Carlos Hemperley, in East Point, Ga., Aug. 22, 1947, to Hoyt Mell Saggus (born Nov. 28, 1924) of East Point, but formerly of Thomson, Ga. His parents were: Patrick Mell Saggus, born in Taliaferro Co., Ga., Aug. 29, 1885, died June 30, 1945 at Thomson, Ga., and wife Lannette Claudine Crawley,

Willis Andrew Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch II) Family

who was born Sept. 12, 1900, and married Oct. 12, 1919. Paternal grandparents were: Obie M. Saggus, and wife Mary Elizabeth Lyle. (See "Saggus and Kendrick Families." Maternal grandparents were Claude Clarence Crawley, who died in 1934; and wife Anna Gabriella Jackson. They lived in McDuffie County, Ga. Maternal great-grandparents were: Col. William Crawley, who was connected in some way with "The Citadel" at Charleston, S.C., and his wife _____. Charlotte Burch, and her husband Hoyt Mell Saggus, live in East Point, Ga., and have children: (1) Eva Claudine Saggus (called Eva) born May 17, 1948. (2) Hoyt Mell Saggus, Jr., born July 31, 1950. (3) Patsy Charlotte Saggus, born April 21, 1952. (4) Miriam Ann Saggus born Jan. 25, 1954.

Note Family genealogies (other than Burch) to which you have been referred, will be found in book: "Burch, Harrell, and Allied Families, Vol. I" by Marilu Burch Smallwood. Also Vols. II and III.

MATHIAS ADAMS BURCH II (SON OF REUBEN FLOURNOY BURCH II) FAMILY

Mathias Adams Burch II (called Mathias) was born at "Burch-Haven" plantation, about five miles south of Eastman, Ga., in Dodge County, on Nov. 28, 1880, and died at his home in Atlanta, Ga., Dec. 9, 1943. His parents were Reuben Flournoy Burch II, born in Laurens County, Georgia, Feb. 1, 1848; died at Eastman, Ga., Oct. 10, 1937; married in Pulaski County, Ga., Sept. 19, 1867 Millie Ann Harrell, who was born in Pulaski County, Feb. 17, 1851, died at "Burch-Haven" plantation Aug. 23, 1930. For further ancestry of Mathias A. Burch, see "Reuben Flournoy Burch I (Son of Charles) Family"; "Charles Burch (Son of Joseph II) Family"; and the "Joseph Burch II . . . Family of Richmond and Montgomery Counties, Georgia."

Mathias Adams Burch II married at McRae, Ga., April 14, 1907, Margaret May Cameron. She was born in the Sand Hill Church Community of Telfair County, Ga., January 22, 1883, died Dec. 3, 1957, Atlanta, Ga. Her ancestry is as follows. Parents: Joseph Wesley Cameron, born March 14, 1853 in Telfair Co., Ga., died at his home in McRae, Ga., June 5, 1912; and wife Mary Jane Paschal, who was born Sept. 10, 1859, in Telfair County, Ga., died Feb. 5, 1932 at McRae, Ga., and married

Mathias Adams Burch II (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch II) Family

May 11, 1876. Paternal grandparents: Andrew Jackson Cameron, born in Telfair Co., Ga., Dec. 7, 1828, died in Telfair County, July 16, 1888; and wife Margaret Ann Elizabeth Catharine Cameron (his first cousin), who was born in Tattnall Co., Ga., March 27, 1826, died in Telfair Co., Ga., July 9, 1896. He represented Telfair County in the Georgia Senate for 21 consecutive years, from 1865 through 1885. Maternal grandparents: William Lewis Paschal born Sept. 1, 1834, died April 10, 1806; and his first wife — Steed. See "Paschal Family." Paternal great-grandparents: Duncan Cameron born Sept. 12, 1806 in N.C., (probably); died Oct. 21, 1884 in the Sand Hill Church community of Telfair Co., Ga., and wife Priscilla Jane Rawlins, born April 22, 1802, died June 10, 1890. Also: Daniel Cameron and wife Isabella McArthur, who were married in Tattnall Co., Ga., Nov. 17, 1820. Paternal great-great-grandparents: Alan Cameron, born in Scotland in 1769, was living in Montgomery Co., Ga., at 1850 Census, and died there in 1857. His wife was Margaret Buchanan, who died prior to 1850 Census. See the "Buchanan Family in Great Britain" for noble ancestry and "Cameron Family in Georgia (Descendants of Alan Cameron the Emigrant)". Also: Redden Rawlins, born in N.C., removed to Ga., before 1825, and died in Telfair Co., Ga., prior to May 9, 1845. His wife, Mary Williams, born in Duplin Co., N.C., in 1781 or 1790, died in Telfair Co., Ga., before July Term of Court 1859. See the "Redden Rawlings Family." Paternal great-great-great-grandparents: Lieut. Joseph Williams, born in Duplin Co., N.C., Dec. 20, 1759 (or before), removed to Telfair Co., Ga., where he died Dec. 28, 1850. His wife was Mary Erwin. He served in the Duplin Co., N.C. Militia in Revolutionary war. Lillie (Cameron) Holland of McRae, Ga., joined the D.A.R. at McRae. Her ancestor: Joseph Williams. See the "Lieut Joseph William Family." Paternal great-great-great-great-grandparents: Joseph Williams who was Sheriff of Duplin County, North Carolina from 1754 to 1758; and was a member of the House of Commons of North Carolina in 1766-67 when that body passed the law authorizing the building of Tryon's Palace at New Bern, N.C., and voted at successive legislatures the sum of 16,500 pounds for its construction. See Colonial Records of North Carolina. Also see page 299 of "Pioneers of Wiregrass Georgia, Vol. I," by Folks Huxford.

Mathias Adams Burch II and wife Margaret May Cameron lived for some years, (until about 1920) on his inherited plan-

Mathias Adams Burch II (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch II) Family

tation in the Isham Spring Church Community of Dodge County, Ga. From there they removed to Miami, Florida, (Coral Gables) where they lived until after 1928. They afterward removed to Atlanta, Ga., where she and her son, Joe Cameron Burch still live. Her niece Lutrelle Turner has lived with them since about 1915. To Mathias Adams Burch II and wife Margaret M. Cameron were born two children, viz:

(1) Edward Alonza Burch II (called Edd) who was born in Dodge Co., Ga., Sept. 1, 1908, married at Dalton, Ga., July 3, 1936, Sarah Cameron McGhee, a distant cousin. They have two children, (q.v.).

(2) Joseph Cameron Burch (called Joe), born in Dodge Co., Ga., June 23, 1910, is not married and lives in Atlanta, Georgia. He is a veteran of "World War II." His military education was received at Army Specialist School, Camp Crowder Missouri (13 weeks), and at Army Technical School, Fort Monmouth, New Jersey, (4 weeks). Military Specialty: Signal Corps Basic (521); Cryptographic Technician (805); M.M. Rifles. He enlisted at Fort McPherson, in Georgia, Oct. 28, 1942. His separation from Army was Dec. 6, 1945 at Fort McPherson. (Dismissal officer M. F. Hobbs, Major F.D.) He served in Pacific area in campaigns in New Guinea, Australia, Philippines, Battle of Leyte (and others) and was usually in the air over these battle grounds during battles, sending and receiving messages. He performed the duties of Cryptographic Technician, enciphered and deciphered classified messages; handled secret communications; maintained Cryptographic files; had a working knowledge of Cryptographic security; and acted as Code Instructor for four months. He left for overseas Jan. 14, 1944; arrived overseas Feb. 4, 1944; departed for U.S. Oct. 5, 1945; and arrived in the States Oct. 27, 1945. His overseas address was: Cpl. Joe C. Burch, No. 14138319, Det. G. 997 Signal Service Battalion, A.P.O. No. 565 c/o Postmaster, San Francisco, California. Decorations and Citations were: American Service Medal Asiatic; Pacific Service Medal with one Bronze Star; Good Conduct Medal with one Bronze cluster; AR 600-68 World War II Victory Medal.

Edd Burch (aforesaid) and wife Sarah McGhee lived first in Cartersville, Ga., for about a year. Then, in Dalton, Ga., for a few years. They removed to Greer, S.C., about 1942, and are permanently located there. Their two children were born in Dalton, Ga., and are: (1) Leland Edward Burch, born Oct. 5. 1939.

Mathias Adams Burch II (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch II) Family

(2) Walter McGhee Burch, born Jan. 13, 1942.

Sarah Cameron McGhee was born in Dalton, Ga., Feb. 19, 1910. Her ancestry is as follows. Parents: Walter Cossitt McGhee, born Nov. 13, 1869, or 1870; died at his home in Dalton, Ga., Aug. 4, 1947; and his first wife Mary Susan Baker, who was born May 16, 1873, died Nov. 22, 1910, at Dalton, Ga. Paternal grandparents: The Rev. Zerah Marion McGhee, Presbyterian Minister, who lived at Dalton, Ga., and Chattanooga, Tenn. He was born Oct. 22, 1835 near Red Clay, Ga., and died January 9, 1920. His wife was Sarah Cameron, who was born Feb. 29, 1831, near Reeves Station in Gordon Co., Ga., died at Apison, Ga., in 1921, and married Nov. 6, 1862. Maternal grandparents: Robert Hammond Baker, born Dec. 14, 1842, died Sept. 10, 1921; and his wife Martha Emeline Foute, who was born Sept. 15, 1843 at Greenville, Tenn., died March 12, 1930, in Atlanta, Ga. Paternal great-grandparents: Nehemiah McGhee, who removed from N.C., or Tennessee (probably), and settled near Red Clay, Ga. He was a Squire, "J.P.", and a farmer, his farm being called McGhee Springs. His wife was Elizabeth Bryant. See "McGhee Family." Also: Alexander Cameron, born 1797, died in Gordon Co., Ga., in 1857, "aged 60 yrs., and wife Katharine McCoy, who died in 1859, aged 55 yrs. See "McKay Family in Scotland," showing descent from "Lords of the Isles." Paternal great-great-grandparents: Alan Cameron, born 1769 in Scotland, emigrated to N.C., and later to Montgomery Co., Ga., where he died in 1857. His wife was Margaret Buchanan, who died before "1850 Census." See "Buchanan Family in Great Britain," showing noble ancestry. Also see "Cameron Family in Georgia (Descendants of Alan Cameron)". Maternal great-grandparents: Robert Baker, born in Ashe Co., N.C., Oct. 19, 1819, died May 17, 1842. His wife Susan Hammond was born in 1823, died in 1886. See "Hammond Family" for ancestry back to Sir Robert Fitzhamer, Seventh Count or Earle of Coneile in Normandy, who was a kinsman of William the Conqueror. Also see "Howard Family" showing royal ancestry. (Job Hammond IV married Lucy Howard, born 1750, died 1833.)

Margaret May Cameron (who married Mathias Burch) was descended from two sons of Alan Cameron the emigrant from Scotland. Sarah Cameron McGhee (wife of Edd A. Burch) was descended from another son of Alan Cameron, the emigrant. The two grandsons of Mathias Adams Burch II are therefore de-

Mathias Adams Burch II (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch II) Family

scended from three sons of Alan Cameron the Emigrant. See "Cameron Family in Scotland" showing noble ancestry.

Note: The Cameron, Paschall, Baker, McGhee, Hammond, Howard and other families previously mentioned will be found in books: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I" (or Vols. II or III) by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

Since above records were typed for publication, the following genealogy has been furnished by Mrs. Sarah Cameron (McGhee) Burch, wife of Edd A. Burch, of Greer, South Carolina. Mrs. Burch received the records from her cousin, Mrs. J. M. Paget of 309 South Edisto Ave., Columbia, South Carolina, who had received them from Mrs. Dick Hall, Jr., of 627 Ponce de Leon Ave., Decatur, Ga. These records carry Mrs. Burch's ancestry back to early 1600rds in Virginia to the Indian Princess Pocahontas, from whom so many of the fine old Virginia families are descended. The numbers indicate generations.

Line from Pocahontas. References: Valentine Papers, 1485-7: 142. Virkus Page 28: 551.

(1) Pocahontas, daughter of Chief Powhatan, married John Rolfe, Jr., son of John Rolfe and Dorothea Mason.

(2) Thomas Rolfe, married Jane Poytress.

(3) Col. Robert Bolling, died 1709, married Jane Rolfe. (Robert Boling came from England when fourteen years of age and settled in Prince George, Va., before 1698—Justice of Charles City—Sheriff—Surveyor.)

(4) Major John Bolling married Mary Kennan, daughter of Col. Richard Kennan and Elizabeth Wisham, daughter of William Wisham.

(5) Jane Boling (1708-1766) married Col. Richard Randolph, born 1690.

(6) John Jones, born 1705, married Frances Randolph.

(7) Elizabeth Jones married Joel Halbert, Sr.

(8) William Halbert, born 1744, married Elizabeth Hill, daughter of William Hill and Susannah Smithers.

(9) Susannah Halbert married Peter Acker, son of Peter Acker, Sr., and Jane Southerland.

(10) Frances Acker married William Hammond (1792-1871).

(11) Susan Elizabeth Hammond, born 1825, married Sept. 21, 1841, Dr. Robert Baker, born Oct. 19, 1819, died May 17, 1842.

(12) Robert Hammond Baker, born Dec. 14, 1842, died Sept.

Mathias Adams Burch II (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch II) Family

11, 1921; married June 5, 1866 Martha Emmaline Foute, born Sept. 15, 1843, died March 1, 1930.

(13) Mary Susan Baker, born May 16, 1873, died Nov. 22, 1910, married Oct. 17, 1900, Walter Cossett McGhee, born Nov. 13, 1870, died Aug. 3, 1947.

(14) Sarah Cameron McGhee, born Feb. 19, 1910, married July 3, 1936 Edward Alonzo Burch II, who was born Sept. 1, 1908. Issue: (a) Leland Edward Burch, born Oct. 5, 1939. (b) Walter McGhee Burch, born Jan. 13, 1942.

*JOHN GROVER BURCH (SON OF REUBEN
FLOURNOY BURCH II) FAMILY*

John Grover Burch was born on his father's plantation "Burch-Haven" five miles south of Eastman, Dodge Co., Ga., June 20, 1884. His parents: Reuben Flourney Burch II, born Feb. 1, 1848 in Laurens Co., Ga., died at Eastman, Ga., Oct. 10, 1937; and his wife Millie Ann Harrell, who was born in Pulaski Co., Ga., Feb. 17, 1851, died at "Burch-Haven" Aug. 23, 1930, and married in Pulaski Co., Ga., Sept. 19, 1867. See the "Reuben Flourney Burch II (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch I) Family"; "Reuben Flourney Burch I (Son of Charles and Grandson of Joseph II) Family"; "Charles Burch (Son of Joseph II) Revolutionary Soldier) Family of Montgomery and Laurens Counties, Ga."

John Grover Burch has been married three times. He married first, at Eastman, Ga., March 17, 1908, Winifred Eudora Noles, his cousin. He married 2nd, in Atlanta, Ga., about 1913, Jemima Elizabeth (Travis) Matthews, who died in California May 18, 1923. He married 3rd, in Atlanta, Ga., Nov. 28, 1941, Beverly Elizabeth Wallace. He and first wife lived a few miles from Eastman, Ga., He and second wife lived first in Atlanta, Ga., but removed to Dothan, Alabama in summer of 1914; by summer of 1916 they were living in Pensacola, Florida, but by 1919 were again living in Atlanta. From there they removed, about 1921, to California and lived in Alameda, where she died. He and third wife have lived in Atlanta ever since their marriage, and are permanently located there. There were children by all three marriages.

Child by first marriage:

(1) Jerome Charles Burch, born near Eastman, Ga., Sept. 3,

John Grover Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch II) Family

1909, died at his home in Gainesville, Florida, Feb. 20, 1947. He married in Atlanta, Ga., Feb. 3, 1945, Julia J. Miriani, of Indiana. No children. (She married 2nd an Army officer.)

Children by 2nd marriage:

(2) William Woodrow Burch (called Bill) born in Dothan, Ala., Dec. 10, 1914, married at Columbus, Ga., July 27, 1943, Milbre Blake Currey, of San Pedro, California (but who was born in Canada). They live in Atlanta, Ga., and have three children: (a) William Travis Burch, (called Travis), born January 25, 1949. (b) Charles Gregg Burch, (called Gregg) born Oct. 13, 1951. (c) Milbre Elizabeth Burch, (called Betsy) born Sept. 28, 1953. All were born in Atlanta.

(3) Joy Burch, born in Pensacola, Florida, Dec. 23, 1916, married in Oakland, California, (where she lived with her grandmother Travis) on Sept. 2, 1938, Cecil Winfield Ross of Oakland. They live in Oakland, and have two children. (the older one being adopted). They are viz: (a) Linda Ross, born July 23, 1947. (b) Stephen Ross, born March 22, 1948.

(4) Elizabeth Burch (called Betsy), born April 10, 1919, in Atlanta, Ga., (where her parents and maternal grandparents were then residing), removed with her parents to California when she was about two years old. She married first, in Oakland, California, Sept. 23, 1939, Alvin Lester Williams, who died _____. She married 2nd in New York City, Sept. 23, 1945, (as 2nd wife) Milton M. Gettinger. They have homes on Long Island, N.Y., Lake Placid, N.Y., and Miami, Fla. Betsy Burch had no issue by first marriage. By second marriage there are two children. (a) Toniann Hilliary Gettinger, born May 10, 1946 in New York. (b) Thomas Harlan Gettinger, born Oct. 5, 1947, in New York.

John Grover Burch by 3rd marriage has two children (both born in Atlanta, Ga.):

(5) John Vernon Burch (called Jack) born Aug. 23, 1943.

(6) Beverly Ann Burch, born Oct. 31, 1945.

Winifred Eudora Noles, first wife of John Grover Burch, was born near Eastman, Dodge Co., Ga., Aug. 14, 1881. Her ancestry is as follows. Parents: Jonathan Wright Noles, born in Wilkinson Co., Ga., after "1850 Census" was taken, married in Dodge Co., Ga., Jan. 6, 1876, Columbia Jane Clark, who was born 1862, died at her home in Eastman, Ga., in 1949. Paternal grandparents: Wright Noles, born in North Carolina in 1816,

John Grover Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch II) Family

or 1817, died in Laurens Co., Ga., before June 8, 1875, when his will was recorded there; and his wife Sarah B. Pearson, who was born in 1816, or 1817, and was living Nov. 13, 1874, when his will was made. Maternal grandparents: Matthew Clark, born in Montgomery Co., Ga., May 8, 1835. died at his home in Eastman, Dodge Co., Ga., April 23, 1912; and his first wife Mary Hendley, who was born in Pulaski Co., Ga., March 9, 1839, died at Eastman, Ga., Dec. 7, 1885. Both are buried in town cemetery at Eastman, Ga. They were married May 25, 1861, in Pulaski Co., Ga. Maternal great-grandparents: Dr. Calphrey Clark, born Oct. 4, 1806, died at his plantation home in Montgomery Co., Ga., after Nov. 11, 1868; and his wife Cynthia Burch, who was born May 25, 1815, in Montgomery Co., Ga., died Sept. 16, 1894. They were married in Montgomery Co., Ga., Nov. 15, 1832. They are buried at old New Hope Church, Laurens Co., Ga., which at that date was near the Montgomery County line. (Wheeler County was formed from a part of Montgomery in the 1900rds, and it now adjoins Laurens County.) Also: Horton Hendley, born in S.C. in 1794 or 1795, died in 1872 in a part of Pulaski (or Telfair) Co., Ga., which became in 1870, a part of Dodge County; and his wife Mary Daniel who was born in N.C., in 1799, or 1800, and died in 1880 (or before) in Dodge Co., Ga., (and are both buried on their plantation the markers to graves having been destroyed.) They were married in Pulaski Co., Ga., Aug. 22, 1819. Maternal great-great-grandparents: John Clark, born Sept. 28, 1768, died March 20, 1827, in Laurens Co., Ga., (or in Montgomery County); and his wife Emelia Sikes, who was born July 25, 1785, died May 3, 1844, in Laurens Co., Ga. Also: Benjamin Burch, born in Richmond Co., Ga., July 1787, died Aug. 18, 1862, in Laurens Co., Georgia; and his wife Sarah Hamilton, who was born Feb. 15, 1790, died Feb. 25, 1871; married in Montgomery Co., Ga., July 26, 1814.

Both the Burch and the Hamilton families are of royal descent. See "Burch Family in Great Britain" (in Vol. I) and "Hamilton Family in Great Britain." Also see "William Hendley Family" (Revolutionary Soldier); and "John Clark Family of Georgia," also "Benjamin Burch I (Son of Joseph II) Family."

Jemima Elizabeth (Travis) Matthews was 2nd wife of John Grover Burch. She was born in Conecuh County, Alabama, near Evergreen, March 17, 1885, died at her home in Alameda, Cal-

John Grover Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch II) Family

ifornia, May 18, 1923. She had married first John Matthews, and divorced him. Her ancestry is as follows. Parents: James Calloway Travis, born in Conecuh Co., Alabama, May 5, 1829, died at his home in Atlanta, Ga., May 25, 1919; and his 2nd wife Mary Elizabeth Green, who was born in Cobb County, Ga., Jan. 31, 1847, died at her home in Oakland, California, January 28, 1944, married in Conecuh Co., Ala., June 1, 1875. (She removed to California a few months before her daughter died, and remained there to rear the children.) Paternal grandparents: Mark Travis, born in Edgefield County, South Carolina, Feb. 2, 1783, died in 1866; and his wife Jemima Stalworth who was born May 22, 1790 in Edgefield Co., S.C., died in 1867. Maternal grandparents: William Harrison Green, born in Georgia about 1816, died in 1903; and his wife Elizabeth Guess, who was born in 1820, died 1903, married in 1838 in Cobb Co., Ga. Paternal great-grandparents: Barrett Travis, who died in Edgefield Co., S.C. in 1814 leaving a widow, Ann, and several children. It is believed that the widow was, before marriage, Ann Smallwood. See the "Travis Family of Virginia, N. Carolina, S. Carolina, and Alabama." also "Travis Family of Edgefield Co., South Carolina, and Conecuh County, Alabama." Also: William Stalworth who died in Edgefield Co., S.C., in 1808, and wife Jemima _____. See "Stalworth Family of S.C. and Alabama." Maternal great-grandparents: Joseph P. Green, born about 1789 in Warren Co., N.C., removed to Georgia in the earl 1800rds, and lived for awhile in Henry County, before removing to Cobb County, where he died; and his wife Elizabeth Jones, who was daughter of Joel A. Jones. Also: William Guess, and wife Sabra Cannon. They were from South Carolina, but were early pioneers of Cobb County, Ga., which county he represented in the Georgia Legislature, 1836 to 1840. He was a Captain in the "War of 1812." and also served in "War Between the States." Paternal great-great-grandparents: John Travis, Revolutionary Soldier, born in Virginia, died in Edgefield District, South Carolina after Revolutionary War. Maternal great-great-grandparents: Josiah (or Joseph) Green of Warren Co., N.C. His wife may have been an Alston. There were "Alston" names in the Green family. His ancestor Josiah Green came from Rhode Island and settled in N.C., (Warren County) about 1729. (It was Bute County at that date, however.) Paternal great-great-great-grandparents: Dr. Edward Travis, who moved from Va., and settled at Bath, Beaufort Co., N.C., where he died betwen Dec. 30, 1739, when he made his

John Grover Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch II) Family

will, and Dec. 1740 when his will was probated. (See page 380 of N.C. Wills by Grimes.) He married _____ who had died prior to Dec. 30, 1739. Paternal great-great-great-great-grandparents: William Travis of Va., (who was son of Edward Travis of James City Co., Va., and his wife Elizabeth Champion; and grandson of another Edward Travis whose wife was Ann Johnson, etc.) See "Travers (Travis) Family in England" for noble descent; and see "Greene Family in England", showing royal descent; also see "Guess Family", and "Stalworth Family".

Beverly Elizabeth Wallace, 3rd wife of John Grover Burch, was born July 23, 1907. Her ancestry follows. Parents: John Vernon Wallace, born 1865, at Bennettsville, S.C., died in 1917, in Perry, Ga.; and his wife Annie Wellons, who was born in Perry, Ga., June 6, 1873, married in Perry, Dec. 18, 1901. She lives in Atlanta, Ga., with the John Grover Burch family. Paternal grandparents: Colonel John Wert Wallace, Confederate Soldier born in Marlboro County, S.C., near Bennettsville, died at Bennettsville; and his wife, Cornelia Stubbs, who died in 1865. Maternal grandparents: Edward Shelley Wellons, Sr., born Dec. 15, 1849 in Crawford Co., Ga., died at his home in Perry, Houston Co., Ga., Jan. 26, 1901; and his wife Nancy Cleveland Blewster, who was born in Crawford Co., Ga., near Knoxville, April 7, 1852; died at Perry, Ga., about 1947 (perhaps). Paternal great-grandparents: Barnabus Wallace of Marlboro Co., S.C.; and wife_____. Also: Lewis E. Stubbs who was "Ordinary" of Marlboro Co., S.C., in 1835; and his wife Druilla Hennegin. Maternal great-grandparents: William Shelley Wellons, born in Southampton Co., Va., in 1792, moved with his parents to near Smithfield, N.C., about 1798 or 1799. He died at his home in Crawford Co., Ga., in 1852. His wife was Elizabeth Rowell, and was born May 16, 1816, died at age of 89. Paternal great-great-grandparents: John Stubbs and wife Rebecca Conner. See "Stubbs Family". Maternal great-great-grandparents: William Wellons of Southampton Co., Va., married Sarah Shelley. See "Wellons Family". See Wallace Family in Scotland" showing noble ancestry. The family intermarried with the noble (and royal) families of Hamilton, Stuart, Crawford, Lindsey, Campbell, Cunningham, and others celebrated in history.

John Grover Burch, aforesaid, born June 20, 1884, served for awhile in "Officers Training Corps", during "World War I", but did not go overseas.

John Grover Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch II) Family

William Woodrow Burch, aforesaid, born Dec. 4, 1914, served as 1st Lieutenant in U.S. Army in Burma during World War II. He enlisted for service, January 1942 at Fort McPherson, Ga., had his training at Camp Lee in Va., and Fort Benning at Columbus, Ga. His address while overseas was: 1st Lt. William W. Burch A.S.N.Q. 1102172; 71st Engineers L. Pon. Co.; A.P.O. 4669 (also, at one time, No. 218), c/o Postmaster, New York, N.Y. He served overseas until the war was ended. He married at Columbus, Ga., July 27, 1943, (while stationed at Fort Benning) Milbre Blake Currey, of San Pedro, California, who came east to do war work in Washington, D.C. She was born at Regina, Saskatchewan, Canada, May 21, 1921. The following is all she can tell about her ancestry. Parents: Milbre Blake Currey, who was born at Wolverton, Ontario, Canada, Sept. 1, 1878, died at his home in **San Pedro, California** in August 1928; and his wife Florence Mabel Gregg, who was born in Plain View, Minnesota, July 24, 1879, married July 29, 1909 at Regina, Saskatchewan, Canada. She now lives in Atlanta, Ga. Maternal grandparents: Wallace Gregg, born at Reeds landing, Minnesota, June 11, 1853, died June 1904 at Minneapolis, Minnesota; and his wife Mabel Fatima Wadleigh, born July 1, 1859 at Plain View, Minnesota, died Dec. 13, 1937, at Los Angeles, California, and married Oct. 19, 1878 at Wabasha, Minnesota. Maternal great-grandparents: T. J. Wadleigh, born March 6, 1821 at Barre, Vermont, died Oct. 6, 1891; and his wife Fatima S. Powers, born Feb. 17, 1818 at Barre, Vermont, died Sept. 12, 1882, at Plain View, Minnesota, and married in 1842 at Barre, Vermont. Parents of T. G. Wadleigh were from England; parents of Fatima S. Powers were from Ireland.

Cecil Winfield Ross, husband of Joy Burch, was born January 17, 1913 in Orange, Texas. He is a veteran of "World War II." He entered the U.S. Navy, January 5, 1943, received radar training, and (when these military records were furnished by his wife about 1944 or 1945), was a Radio Technician, 2nd Class. He was discharged about 1946 or 1947. His ancestry is as follows. Parents: Robert Winfield Ross, born January 24, 1893 in Red Lick, Mississippi, Jefferson County, died in Oakland, California about 1950; and his wife Sarah Elizabeth Cogan, who was born Feb. 22, 1892, married June 1, 1912; and they removed to Beaumont, Texas that same year. They removed later to Orange, Texas, and prior to Dec. 1918 removed

John Grover Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch II) Family

to Oakland, California, where she still lives. Paternal grandparents of Cecil W. Ross: Eugene Allison Ross, born in Mississippi June 16, 1860, died Sept. 25, 1936 near Red Lick, Jefferson County, Mississippi; and his wife Della Margaret Wade, who was born in Mississippi April 13, 1868, died May 11, 1913 near Red Lick, Miss. Maternal grandparents of Cecil W. Ross: Cicero Jefferson Cogan, born March 4, 1854 in Mississippi, died Dec. 3, 1928; and his wife Martha Jane Trimble, who was born in Mississippi April 5, 1856, died Sept. 28, 1901, married March 17, 1874.

(Other children of Robert Winfield Ross and wife Sarah Elizabeth Cogan who were married June 1, 1912, are: (2) Jewell Ladelle Ross, born June 20, 1916, in Orange, Texas, married May 7, 1939, Virginia Rose. Their child: Judith Lee Ross, born Dec. 11, 1940. Jewell Ross served four years in the U.S. Marine Corps, from 1933 to 1937. (3) Robert Arnold Ross, born Dec. 16, 1918, in Oakland, Calif. He joined the Marine Corps in Aug. 1938, and was captured by the Japanese at the fall of Corregidor. He was released after the war, and returned to his home in Oakland, California. (4) Mildred Elizabeth Ross, born June 12, 1920, in Oakland, California, married Feb. 17, 1940, Robert Nelson Lumley. At the time these records were furnished, which was about 1944 or 1945, they were both serving in "War II". She was a Lieutenant in the W.A.C.'s and he a Lieutenant in the Army Air Corps, (bombardier). (5) Reginald Warren Ross born Dec. 17, 1922 in Oakland, California. He served in the U.S. Marine Corps in South Pacific in World War II.)

(Other children of Milbre Blake Currey and his wife Mabel Gregg: (1) Catherine Wadleigh Currey, born May 28, 1910 at Macoun, Saskatchewan, Canada, married in California in 1934, Michael N. Graves, who was born in Russia in 1910, reared in China, and became an American citizen a few years ago (prior to which his name was Glarsh Koff). They have a son: Nicholas Michael Graves, born in Los Angeles, California, Nov. 28, 1940. (2) Cecile Corrine Currey, born at Macoun, Saskatchewan, Canada, Feb. 7, 1913, married in 1938 Merle John Davis, who was a full Lieutenant in U.S. Navy in "World War II". They have two children: Gayle Cecile Davis, born May 5, 1941, Los Angeles, California; and Christopher Blake Davis, born June 27, 1944, in California. The Davis family lives at San Fernando, California. (3) Jean Wilbur Currey, born July 5, 1915, at Estavan, Saskatchewan, Canada, married _____. They

John Grover Burch (Son of Reuben Flourney Burch II) Family

live in Los Angeles, California and have one child. (4) Charles Kitchen Currey born February 24, 1918 at Estavan, Saskatchewan, Canada, married in 1938 Mary Louise Perry; They live in South Pasadena, California.)

The late Mrs. Mary Elizabeth (Green) Travis furnished records for her ancestry, and some of her husband's ancestry. The author found some other records to add. References will be found in Travis Family, Green Family, Guess Family, and Stalworth Family. See these genealogies in book: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I", by Marilu Burch Smallwood. Also Vols. II and III. Also see, in those books, families other than Burch, to which reference has been made in this write-up of John Grover Burch's family.

Joy (Burch) Ross furnished records for her family, and her husband's family. Milbre Blake (Currey) Burch furnished records for her family. Beverly Elizabeth (Wallace) Burch furnished records for her family. The author regrets not having ancestry for Milton Gettinger. His parents were born in Germany. He died in Miami, Florida, in the summer of 1955, and was buried in New York City.

*REUBEN FLOURNOY BURCH III (SON OF
REUBEN FLOURNOY BURCH II) FAMILY*

Reuben Flourney Burch III was born June 25, 1890 at his parents' home on "Burch-Haven" plantation, Dodge County, Georgia. (This plantation extends for some miles in every direction, is located on both sides of the "Eastman and Inglewood Road", extends across two other highways and to the "Pondtown Road." It originally extended to the "Rhine Road", but that portion of it became property of Charlotte (Burch) Coffee, and Will A. Burch, sister and brother of Reuben Flourney Burch III. At the nearest point, the plantation was originally about three miles from the town of Eastman, and at its furthest point about seven or eight miles from Eastman. A big portion of the plantation, including the old home, is now owned by Reuben Flourney Burch III, who, in his father's lifetime was known as R. F. Burch, Jr.)

Reuben Flourney Burch III is son of Reuben Flourney Burch II, who was born in Laurens County, Georgia, Feb. 1, 1848, died in Dodge County, Ga., Oct. 10, 1937; and wife

Reuben Flournoy Burch III (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch II) Family

Millie Ann Harrell, who was born in Pulaski County, Georgia, February 17, 1851, died at "Burch-Haven" plantation, Aug. 23, 1930, and married in Pulaski County, Georgia, Sept. 19, 1867. For further ancestry see: "Reuben Flournoy Burch II (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch I) Family"; "Reuben Flournoy Burch I (Son of Charles and Grandson of Joseph II) Family of Laurens County, Georgia"; "Charles Burch (Son of Joseph II, Revolutionary Soldier) Family of Montgomery and Laurens Counties, Georgia"; "Joseph Burch II (Revolutionary Soldier) Family of Richmond and Montgomery Counties, Georgia"; and for royal descent see Vol. I of this book for "Origin of the Family", and other earliest Great Britain records.

Reuben Flournoy Burch II has held a number of civil offices, both in his own county and in the state. He first served Dodge County, Ga. as County Farm Agent. He served the county as "County Commissioner" from 1920 to 1925, at which date there was only one commissioner for the whole county. He represented the county in the State Legislature for two or three terms, and chose not to be a candidate afterward. He served Georgia as "State Purchasing Agent" when Richard B. Russell was governor of the state. He served the state as head of the "Department of Natural Resources" from 1936 to 1938, and held other state jobs. (The Department of Natural Resources, at that date, was composed of five separate departments: "Forestry," "Geology," "Wild Life," "Fisheries," and "State Parks".) He held State offices continuously from 1930 to 1938, and has later held other state offices, for which the author does not have records.

Reuben Flournoy Burch III married at Omega, Ga., Feb. 14, 1912 Mary Isabel Moore (called Belle). She was born on her father's plantation near Broxton, Ga., on January 7, 1892. Her ancestry is as follows. Parents: Joseph Payne Moore, born Aug. 18, 1844 in Morgan County, Ga., died at his home in Omega, Ga., Colquitt County, July 26, 1920; and wife Annie Jane Rawlins, who was born in Telfair Co., Ga., Dec. 10, 1854, died in Omega, Ga., June 21, 1939. They were married in Telfair Co., Ga., Dec. 27, 1882. Maternal grandparents: Matthew Rawlins, born in 1810, died at his plantation home in Telfair Co., Ga., April 15, 1875; and wife Jo Annie Harrell, born January 12, 1825, died Dec. 7, 1901. Maternal great-grandparents: Redding Rawlins, born in N.C., died in Telfair Co., Ga., prior to May 9, 1845, when his wife and eldest son, James M. Rawlins were appointed administrators. His wife was Mary Williams, born

1781 in Duplin County, North Carolina. Also: William Harrell, born in N.C. in 1784, died in Telfair Co., Ga., prior to May 23, 1866; and wife Mary Katharine Bass, who was born in N. C. in 1786, died about 1875, and married in 1807, or before. They removed to Ga. and were pioneer settlers in the China Hill Community of Telfair Co., Ga. He was a soldier of War of 1812. See the "William Harrell I (Son of Levi) Family". Maternal great-great-grandparents: Lieut. Joseph Williams, Revolutionary Soldier, who was born in Duplin Co., N.C., Dec. 20, in 1759 or 1760 (some say he was born much earlier), died in Telfair Co., Ga., April 4, 1851, and married about 1777 Mary Erwin of Duplin Co., N.C. See "Lieut Joseph Williams Family of Telfair Co., Ga." Also: Revolutionary Soldier Levi Harrell, who was born in N.C., in 1750, died in Orangeburg District, S.C., after 1790 Census; and his first wife, a Mrs. Cole. Paternal grandparents: Whittington S. Moore who was born in 1818 in Morgan Co., Ga., and his wife Cynthia Mobley, born 1819, died 1889; married about 1838. They were living in Telfair Co., Ga., at 1850 Census. Paternal great-grandparents: Neuville Moore and wife Mary Matthews who were married Oct. 4, 1810. Also: Ludd Mobley, born 1789, died 1835; married in Tattnall Co., Ga., Dec. 22, 1812, Nancy Pridgen, born 1795, died after Aug. 10, 1841. They lived in Irwin Co., Ga. He served that county as State Senator for years 1821-22-24-24 and 31. He served Irwin County as Justice of Inferior Court from 1820 to 1827, when he resigned. He was sheriff of the county from 1832 to 1834. Paternal great-great-grandparents: John Mobley, Revolutionary Soldier, born in N.C., drew land in Ga. 1798-9 in Montgomery and Screven Counties. His wife was _____. See "Mobley Family in Ga." Also: Mark Pridgen born in N.C., was living in Telfair Co., Ga. as early as April 13, 1810 when he served on the first Petit Jury ever held in that county. The 2nd Court held in Telfair County was held at Mark Pridgen's Home on April 15, 1811. See page 23 of "History of Telfair Co., Ga." by Floris Perkins Mann. Also see page 16 for following: "Mark Pridgen mysteriously disappeared, and it was always thought that he was killed by the Indians." Also: Ephraim Moore of N.C., and Hancock Co., Ga. was Justice of the Peace in Hancock County, in 1797. He died before 1806, when his orphans had two draws in Land Lottery in Capt. Gunn's District, Hancock County. His wife was Nancy _____. Also: Revolutionary Soldier, Jeremiah Matthews, born in Halifax Co., N.C., Dec. 22, 1756 (or Dec. 29, 1757); and his wife Sarah

Brinkley. They removed to Wilkes Co., Ga. in 1783. For ancestry of Ephraim Moore back to Governor James Moore of South Carolina, see book: "Colonial and Revolutionary Families of North Carolina, Vol. II" by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

Reuben Flournoy Burch III and wife Mary Isabel Moore lived until about 1920 at "Burch-Haven" a few miles south of Eastman, Ga. Since that date they have resided in Eastman. They have had three children:

(1) Margaret Isabel Burch, born Oct. 20, 1913.

(2) Annie Floy Burch born March 12, 1919; died Aug. 3, 1920, and is buried at Isham Spring Church, which is on "Burch-Haven" plantation.

(3) Reuben Flournoy Burch IV (called Reuben) born April 14, 1925; married at Panama City, Florida, Oct. 4, 1947, Maude Bernice Hawkins (called Sue). They live at his ancestral home on "Burch-Haven Plantation," and have two children: (a) Reuben Flournoy Burch V (called Reuben) born Aug. 5, 1948. (b) Margaret Sue Burch (called Peggy), born Aug. 5, 1951.

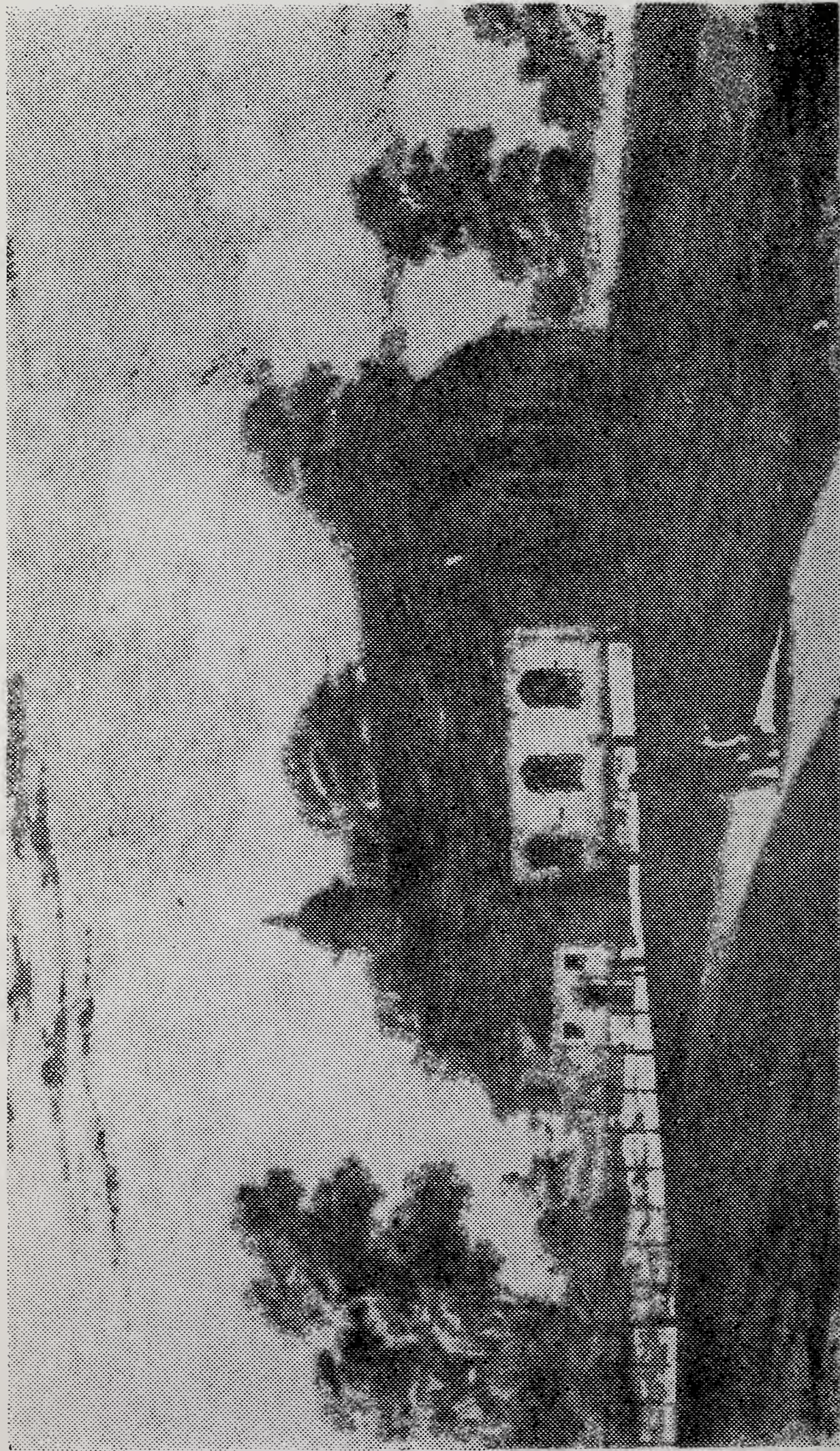
Reuben Flournoy Burch IV, enlisted in U.S. Army in January 1944, but continued in college until called for active duty. He later served as First Lieutenant, and was stationed at "Tyndall Field," Panama City, Florida, for nineteen months. He was promoted to Captain before he was discharged in 1948.

Sue Hawkins (aforesaid) was born in Lake City, Fla., Jan. 27, 1925. Her parents are: Lieutenant Colonel Merrick Benjamin Hawkins (retired) who was born in Indiana, July 30, 1878, died Nov. 22, 1956, in Panama City, Florida; and his wife Maud Augusta Montague, born Jan. 3, 1885, married Nov. 8, 1919. They lived for some years prior to his death in Panama City, Florida. For further ancestry of Sue Hawkins, see "Montague Family" which carries the line back to Alfred the Great, (whose ancestry has been traced back to 90 B.C.)

Maternal great-great-great-grandfather of Mary Isabel (Moore) Burch was: Joseph Williams of Duplin County North Carolina who represented Duplin Co. in the General Assemblies held at New Bern, N.C., Nov. 3, to Dec. 2, 1766, and Dec. 5, 1767 to Jan. 16, 1768, when they passed the law authorizing the building of the official residence of the governor, which became known as Tryon's Palace (and wich is presently being restored.) The "Tryon Palace Restoration Commission" in letter

(by Mrs. Lyman A. Cotten), to the author's husband on July 30, 1954, enclosed a list of the Members of Assembly at aforesaid dates. Joseph Williams and Felix Kenan were the members from Duplin County. Joseph Williams was Sheriff of Duplin County 1754-1758. (See Colonial Records of North Carolina Vol. —, page —.) His descendants are eligible for membership in "Colonial Dames."

Any family genealogies mentioned in this write-up will be found (unless otherwise specified), in book: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I", or Vols. II and II, by Marilu Burch Smallwood. Those books include following family genealogies in addition to ones previously mentioned: Redding Rawlins Family", "Moore Family", Harrell, Williams, and about two hundred others.



BIRCH CHAPEL
Lancaster County, England

ADDENDA :
FAMILIES ALLIED TO
BURCH FAMILY
OF
GEORGIA, ALABAMA AND
FLORIDA

*AVERETT (AVRET AND AVRETT) FAMILY
OF RICHMOND COUNTY, GEORGIA*

"Some Early Tax Digests of Georgia" by Ruth Blair, page 125: Jesse Averett. 5 negroes. Alex Averett. 1 poll. Page 148: Thomas Averett. 1 poll. (All in Richmond County.)

"Ga. D.A.R. Historical Collections of Richmond County, Ga. Vol. II," pages 316 and 318: "Mary Averett, admx. of Estate of Alex. Averett deceased, asks permission to sell real estate." Book of Minutes 1799 to 1801, Ordinary's Office, Augusta, Ga.: "Mrs. Molly Everett app. admx. on Estate of Alex. Averett, deceased." Mary Averett and Mrs. Molly Averett are the same person.

The following census records were copied by the author at the National Archives, Washington, D. C.:

1850 Census—Jefferson County, Ga.

Charles C. P. Averett, 38 m., overseer, born Ga.

Selah Averett, 37 f.

Nathaniel F. Averett, 5 m.

Jane E. Averett, 3 f.

1850 Census—Jefferson County, Ga.

Alexander Avret, Jr., 35 m., farmer, 600 real estate, born in Richmond Co., Ga.

Sarah Avret, 36 f., born in Columbia Co., Ga.

Margaret Avret, 9 f., born in Jefferson Co., Ga.

Barbary H. Avret, 6 f., born in Jefferson Co., Ga.

William A. Avret, 3 m., born in Jefferson Co., Ga.

Lovick P. Avret, 2 m., born in Jefferson Co., Ga.

1850 Census—Richmond County, Ga.

Alexander Avret, Sr., 62 m., farmer 2,000, born in South Carolina.

Elizabeth W. Avret, 60 f., born in North Carolina

Elizabeth Avret, 29 f., born in Richmond Co., Ga.

John W. Avret, 28 m., born in Richmond Co., Ga.

Judith B. Avret, 26 f., born in Richmond Co., Ga.

Sarah M. Avret, 24 f., born in Richmond Co., Ga.

Frances S. Avret, 21 f., born in Richmond Co., Ga.

Averett (Avret and Avrett) Family of Richmond County, Georgia

1850 Census—Jefferson County, Ga.

Joseph Avret, 32 m., farmer, 550 born in Richmond Co., Ga.

Amanda Avret, 36 f., born in Jefferson Co., Ga.

Frances E. Avret, 10 f., born in Jefferson Co., Ga.

Augustus E. Avret, 8 m., born in Jefferson Co., Ga.

Robert Martin Avret, 1 m., born in Jefferson Co., Ga.

1850 Census—Jefferson County, Ga.

C. C. Avrett, 40 m., farmer, 300, born in Columbia Co., Ga.

Lucretia Avrett, 37 f., born in Richmond Co., Ga.

Elizabeth A. Avrett, 12 f., born in Jefferson Co., Ga.

Mary J. Avrett, 10 f., born in Jefferson Co., Ga.

John W. Avrett, 8 m., born in Jefferson Co., Ga.

Robert C. Avrett, 8 m., born in Jefferson Co., Ga.

Edward M. Avrett, 2 m., born in Jefferson Co., Ga.

George W. Avrett, 2/12 m., born in Jefferson Co., Ga.

“Ga. D.A.R. Hist. Collections, Vol. II Richmond Co., Ga.”
p. 138. Marriage Bonds: Charles C. P. Avret & Celia Weeks,
Nov. 21, 1837, Vincent Tinley, security. Page 138: William A.
Avret and Elizabeth Tinley, Dec. 5, 1837, David Tinley, se-
curity.

Note: Elizabeth Virginia Avrett, first wife of George Carter
Burch, may have been born after 1850 census was taken. See the
“Joseph Edward Burch (Son of Charles) Family of Richmond
Co., Ga.”

Note: Jefferson County, Ga. was formed in 1796 from por-
tions of Burke and Warren Counties. Warren County was
formed in 1793 from parts of Wilkes, Richmond and Columbia
Counties, Ga. Columbia County was created from part of Rich-
mond in 1790. (See pages 258-259) of “Roster of Revolution-
ary Soldiers in Ga.” by Mrs. H. H. McCall for formation of
counties.)

*BRANDON FAMILY AND TINDLEY FAMILY IN
NORTH CAROLINA, SOUTH CAROLINA
AND GEORGIA*

“Vol. 2 Southern Genealogies,” Ga. D.A.R., by Henrietta
Sanders Freeman (Mrs. E. B.), pages 36 to 40: “The Brandon
family came from England, where for centuries the name played

a conspicuous part in public affairs, as every reader of English History knows. It was Charles Brandon, Duke of Suffolk, who married Mary, sister of Henry VIII, after the death of her first husband, Louis XII, of France. Charles Brandon carried the silver wand of Anne Boleyn at the coronation procession; and the same Duke of Suffolk rode into the banquet hall on horseback, escorting the Knights of the Bath, who brought twenty-seven dishes for the newly crowned queen, while from behind a screen King Henry looked on delighted. By the will of Henry VIII, after his three children, Mary Tudor, Edward and Elizabeth, the heirs to his throne were to be the descendants of his sister Mary (whom he had compelled to marry Louis XII of France) and her lover husband Charles Brandon. Lady Jane Grey was granddaughter to this marriage.

“John Brandon married Mrs. Elizabeth Locke (who with her sons and daughters, and his sons and daughters, came over on the boat from England. The Lockes and Brandons were all buried in old St. Johns and Thiatira church yards in Rowan Co., North Carolina, not far distant from the old Brandon homesite ‘Brandon Acres.’ In 1752, John Brandon obtained a grant of 630 acres from Earl Granville, upon the waters of Grant’s Creek. In the same year, the son, Richard Brandon, obtained a grant of 480 acres upon the same creek, and William purchased 1000 acres near Sills Creek. John Brandon was one of the Justices who presided over Rowan County Court, in the year 1753, along with Walter Caruth, Alexander Osborne, John Brevard and others. He was a man of prominence in his county, a member of Presbyterian Church, and owned thousands of acres of the popular lands lying on both sides of the public road leading from the Yadkin River to the Irish settlement. From a deed dated 1753, we learn that John Brandon’s wife was Mrs. Elizabeth Locke. John Brandon’s son Richard B., married her daughter, his step-sister. (She was sister of Gen. Matthew Locke who married his stepsister Elizabeth Brandon.) Col. Alexander Brandon, a kinsman left in his will \$400.00, for the up-keep of old Thiatira Churchyard and \$3,000.00 to Davidson College, etc.

“The Brandons were conspicuous in the Revolutionary War, in the fights of Ramseur’s Mill, Charlotte, King’s Mountain, and Cowpens. Matthew Brandon was one of the small party when the brave Lieut. George Locke, his kinsman was cut down by the British, in the retreat from Charlotte, Sept. 26, ----. He

was also at King's Mountain, when his cousin Captain John Brandon led the mounted charge and broke the Tory ranks. Matthew Brandon married Jean Armstrong, a Rev. patriot.

"John Brandon of Grant's Creek, had three sons, John, Richard and William. Richard married Margaret Locke, (his step-sister, and sister of General Matthew Locke, a member of the Provincial Congress of North Carolina, and who assisted in the construction of our first constitution 1776). The children of Richard Brandon and Margaret Locke were John, William and Elizabeth.

"Matthew Brandon married Jean Armstrong, daughter of Thomas Armstrong, and his wife Lily (?). (The Armstrongs were pure Scotch. They were a brave and patriotic family, and several of the connection held offices in the Revolutionary War. Capt. Thomas Armstrong was killed in the battle of Ramseur's mill.) Matthew Brandon was born 1752 died 1819. Jean (Armstrong) Brandon was born 1755 died 1819." (Note: This was taken from the Genealogical Section of Hearts' Sunday American. Atlanta, Ga., Sunday, June 29, 1930. In book Southern Genealogies, Vol. 2, by Ga. D.A.R.)

Page 285 of Vol. X, Colonial Records of N. C. by Saunders, The Provincial Congress at Courthouse, Johnston Co., N. C., Oct. 18, 1775, resolved that "Matthew Locke, esq. be Paymaster for Disct. of Salisbury," (Salisbury Disct. N. C. then was comprised of counties of Anson, Rowan, Mecklenburg, Surry, Guilford, Burke, Wilkes, Washington, Lincoln, Montgomery, Rutherford, Sullivan and Richmond.) Matthew Locke was present (p. 305 of Vol. X) at a meeting of the Committee of Safety of Rowan Co., N. C., November 7, 1775. Page 444 of Vol. 13 State Records of N. C. Francis Lock (Colonel) wrote letter June 12, 1778 to Capt. Johnston, as "Dear Brother." Francis Locke was appointed Lieut. Colonel (of Field Officers of Minute men of Rowan Co., N. C.), Sept. 9, 1775. He was appointed by the Provincial Congress at Hillsborough, N. C. See page 204 of Vol. X, Colonial Records of N. C. by Saunders. Matthew Locke was a Delegate from Rowan Co., N. C. to the Provincial Congress which met at Hillsborough, N. C. Aug. 20, 1775 (See pp. 165-166 of Vol. X). Page 275 of Vol. IV: Thomas Lock was added to Com. of Peace in Bladen Co. March 10, 1736, (1737). Page 106 of Vol. VIII: Matthew Lock represented Rowan County at General Assembly, New Bern, Dec. 5,

1769. (So did Griffith Rutherford.) Page 157 of Vol. VIII: "Francis Lock esq. late Sheriff of the county of Rowan . . . produced a settlement of taxes for years 1765 and 1766." Pages 1072-3 of Vol. IX: Proceedings of the Committee of Safety Salisbury, (N. C.) Oct. 24, 1774—James McCoy and Matthew Locke were two men who were appointed members of Committee of Correspondence. Page 136 of Vol. IX: Mr. Matthew Locke and Mr. Griffith Rutherford members of Assembly for Rowan Co., N. C. Nov. 12, 1771. Page 447 of Vol. IX: Matthew Locke & Griffith Rutherford were members of Assembly from Rowan Co., N. C. in 1773. Matthew Locke a member of Assembly from Rowan Co., N. C., Nov. 12, 1776. Page 913 of Vol. X: Matthew Locke represented Bladen Co. in General Assembly Aug. 3, 1778. (Pages 879-880 Vol. 13.)

Note: See record later on, of a very early settlement in Ga., which was called Brandon. Perhaps the Rowan County Brandons had first settled in Ga., and removed to N. C. after the Ga. settlement was broken up.

John Brandon was a Justice of the Peace in Anson Co., N. C. April 11, 1749. (See page 951, Vol. 4, Colonial Records of N. C. by Saunders.) James Brandon was appointed 2nd Major in Field Officers of Minute men, Rowan Co., N. C., Sept. 9, 1775. He was appointed by the Provincial Congress, at Hillsborough, N. C. (Page 204, Vol. X.) Proceedings of The Safety Committee of Rowan Co., N. C., Sept. 20, 1775—Present: Samuel Young in the chair, James Brandon, Clerk" . . . (See page 252, Vol. X.) John Brandon, Jr., John Tod, Richard Brandon, Matthew Brandon, John Brandon, Sr., James Brandon, John Brandon were inhabitants of Rowan Co., N. C. in 1772-73 when they signed a petition. (See pages 624-625, Vol. IX.) Pages 252-254 of Vol. XI. "A list of petitioners, May 15, 1775 to the King, to intercede for them, so they would not have to surrender their old land grants in N. C., since they were then in South Carolina" (thrown automatically into S. C. by the running of new boundary line) included: "James McDade and Thomas Brandon." (Note: Rowan County, N. C., was formed in 1753 from a part of Anson County. See page 342, of "Down Home" by Carl Goerch.) Pages 1260 to 1263 of Vol. IX. Petition of Freeholders (etc.) of North Carolina (yr. 1775) . . . whose lands by extending late boundary line of N. C. and S. C. have fallen within the limit of South Carolina: Geo. Blanton,

James McDade, Thomas Brandon, Thomas Brandon." Note: Members of the McDade and Brandon families lived at a later date in Richmond County, Ga., and intermarried with the Burch family of Richmond County.

William Brandon was Lt. in 1st N. C. Regt. in 1775. (See p. 187 of Vol. 10, Colonial Records of N. C.) Page 1011 of Vol. XVI State Records of N. C. by Clark: "Wm. Brandon, a private in Turner's Co. 3rd N. C. Regt. enlisted May 1, 1777, omitted January 1778"; and page 1016 "Thos. Brandon, private in Brevard's Co. 9th N. C. Regt. January 12, 1778, discharged January 27, 1780." Page 675 of Vol. 14 State Records of N. C. by Clark: Regiments at Kings Mt., Oct. 7, 1780 included Brandon's. Note: The author thinks this was Col. Thomas Brandon's Regiment of Refugees from Ga. and S. C. Page 865 of Vol. 14, State Records of N. C. by Clark: Col. Thomas Wade writes from Salisbury, N. C. June 28, 1780 to Gov. Abner Nash (of N. C.): "I could have raised a small Independent Regiment of Refugees (etc.). They have been in the Georgia Service and in South Carolina and rather than submit are in this state working for their bread." Page 759 of Vol. 14 State Records of N. C. by Clark: "Gen. Wm. Davidson in letter, Nov. 27, 1780 to Col. Alex Martin says: "My scheme is to send Gen. (Daniel) Morgan to the westward with his Light Troops and Riflemen . . . (etc.); and the Refugees from South Carolina and Georgia to join in (etc.), the whole to be under Morgan's directions and proceed immediately to 96 (Ninety-Six, S. C.) and possess ourselves of the western part of South Carolina." Page 772 of Vol. 14 State Records of North Carolina by Clark: "Gen. Davidson wrote Gen. Jethro Sumner: "Col. Brannon and his South Carolina Refugees have routed a party of Tories in Rutherford County, N. C." (Date 1780). (Note: Brandon is correct spelling.)

1790 Census of North Carolina (below) ; (from Vol. XXVI State Records of North Carolina by Clark) :

Benjamin Brandon, Rowan Co., N. C., 1 male over 16 yrs., 1 male under 16, 2 females, 1 slave; Robert Brandon, Rowan Co., N.C., 1 male over 16 yrs., 1 male under 16, 1 female, 5 slaves; John Brandon, Rowan Co., N. C. 1 male over 16 yrs., 1 female, 2 slaves; John Brandon, Rowan Co., N. C., 1 male over 16 yrs., 3 females, 1 slave; Christopher Brandon, Rowan Co., N. C., 2 males over 16 yrs., 5 females, 1 slave; Abraham Brandon, Rowan Co., N. C., 2 males over 16 yrs., 3 males under

Brandon Family and Tindley Family in N. C., S. C. and Georgia

16, 4 females, 1 slave; Mary Brandon, 4 females; Mathew Brandon, Rowan Co., N. C., 1 male over 16 yrs., 2 males under 16, 2 females, 4 slaves; Elizabeth Brandon, Rowan Co., N. C., 2 males under 16; 2 females, 4 slaves; William Brandon, Rowan Co., N. C., 1 male over 16 yrs, 1 male under 16, 7 females, 4 slaves; John Brandon, Rowan Co., N. C., 1 male over 16 yrs., 3 males under 16, 4 females, 9 slaves; John Brandon, Rowan Co., N. C., 1 male over 16 yrs., 3 females; James Brandon, Rowan Co., N. C., 1 male over 16 yrs., 1 male under 16, 7 females, 9 slaves.

Index to Grants A to M. 1784-1846 (Sect. of State's Office, Columbia, S. C.) (The only Brandons in the book are in Ninety-Sixth District, viz.)

Charles Brandon 350 A. (96 Dist.) Nov. 3, 1788, Book 22, p. 355; Christopher Brandon, 105 A. (96 Dist.), Jan. 21, 1785, Book 1, p. 401 (On a branch of Beaver Cr.); Christopher Brandon, 240 A. (96 Dist.), Jan. 21, 1785, Book 1, p. 402 (Fair Forest Creek); Christopher Brandon, 100 A. (96 Dist.), Jan. 21, 1785, Book 1, p. 403 (Tyger River); Christopher Brandon, 142 A. (96 Dist.), Oct. 3, 1785, Book 5, p. 80; John Brandon, 640 A. (96 Dist.), Oct. 15, 1784, Book 1, p. 162; John Brandon, 280 A. (96 Dist.), Dec. 4, 1786, Book 16, p. 21; Col. Thomas Brandon, 400 A. Reedy River, July 14, 1784, Book 1, p. 103—Situate on Reedy River including Richard Pearis's plantation; Col. Thomas Brandon, 240 A. Oct. 15, 1784, Book 1, p. 143—Situate on both sides of a creek called Fair Forest bounded S.E. by Shadrk Lantrips . . . etc.; Col. Thomas Brandon, 207 acres, 96 Dist. on Morriss Creek, Jan. 21, 1785, Book 1, p. 404; Col. Thomas Brandon, 1200 acres, 96 Dist. on Brown's Creek, Book 13, p. 579; Col. Thomas Brandon, 300 acres, 96 Dist. on Brown's Creek, Nov. 6, 1784, Book 14, p. 23; Col. Thomas Brandon, 490 acres, 96 Dist. on Brown's Creek, Feb. 5, 1787, Book 16, p. 376; Col. Thomas Brandon, 100 acres, 96 Dist. on Canon's Creek, Mar. 5, 1787, Book 17, p. 93; Col. Thomas Brandon, 150 acres, 96 Dist. on Padgett's Creek, Nov. 5, 1787, Book 17, p. 124; Col. Thomas Brandon, 150 acres, Craven on Broad River, Mar. 5, 1787, Book 17, p. 340; Col. Thomas Brandon, 100 acres, 96 Dist. South Fork of Browne's Creek, Mar. 5, 1787, Book 17, p. 369; Col. Thomas Brandon, 2403 acres, 96th Dist., Apr. 3, 1788, Book 20, p. 217.

Vol. 17, p. 34—Col. Thomas Brandon 150 acres—Situate

Brandon Family and Tindley Family in N. C., S. C. and Georgia

in Craven Co. on the south side of Broad River surveyed for Jacob Brown, 29th Dec., 1769.

William Brandon, 640 acres, 96 Dist., Oct. 15, 1784, Vol. 1, p. 161,—Situate in 96 Dist. West of the Old Indian Boundary line on both sides of Reedy River of Saluda River bounding all sides on vacant land.

Thomas Brannen, 91 acres, Charleston Dist., Feb. 2, 1789, Book 22, p. 215; Hugh Brannen, 100 acres, Camden Dist., July 17, 1788, Book 22, p. 6; Thomas Brannon, 400 acres, Charleston, Sept. 2, 1793, Book B-5, p. 526—Surveyed for John Hudson, 15 Aug., 1792, situate in the Dist. of Charleston on Buckhead, on the waters of Salt Catcher . . . etc.

Index to Plats A to J from 1688 to 1787 (Sect. States office-Columbia, S. C.). John Brandon, 100 acres, Craven Co., July 24, 1774—Vol. 13, p. 316; Richard Brandon, 100 acres, Craven Co., Sept. 9, 1767—Vol. 13, p. 316; Robert Brandon, 50 acres, Pee Dee River, April 29, 1775—Vol. 2, p. 1; Patrick Brannan, 400 acres, Craven Co., Feb. 4, 1754—Vol. 5, p. 397; Thomas Brannan, 200 acres, Craven Co., Feb. 8, 1773—Vol. 13, p. 323.

James Brandon made his will in Richmond Co., Ga. the 30th of November, 1847. It was probated there in May, 1858. (See Will Book 1858-1868, pages 177 and 178, Ordinary's Office, Richmond Co., Ga.) He mentioned in will: "My several daughters," and "Sons John W., Fielding F., and Thomas T. Brandon." Witnesses were: Geo. H. Schley, Geo. Little, Absolem R. Brown.

1850 Census for Richmond County, Ga., (copied at National Archives, Washington, D. C.):

James Brandon, male, 72 yrs., planter, real estate 10,000, born Ga.; Field Brandon, male, 37 yrs., farmer, real estate 2,000, born Ga.; Thomas T. Brandon, male, 35 yrs., mechanic, real estate, 200, born Ga.; Mary Brandon, female, 20 yrs.; Rebecca Brandon, female, 18 yrs.; Eveline Brandon, female, 16 yrs.; David (or Daniel) H. Brandon, male, 14 yrs.; Caroline Holden, female, 11 yrs.

* * * *

1850 Census for Richmond County, Ga.

John W. Brandon, 37 male, farmer, 500, born Ga.; Sarah Brandon, 36, female, born Ga.; Martha Brandon, 15, female, born Ga.; Thomas Brandon, 12, male; Elizabeth A. Brandon, 9,

female; Mary I. Brandon, 6, female; James W. Brandon, 4, male.

Pages 141 and 202 of the "Ga. D.A.R. Historical Collections, Vol. II, Richmond County, Ga. (Marriage Bonds) : James Brandon and Patsy Tindley, Jan. 12, 1808, (or 1807); Joshua Sego, Security. Isaac Herbert, Test; John Brandon and Lydia Knight, Sept. 27, 1810, Anselm Bugg, Security, Isaac Herbert, C.C.O. Edward Burch and Eliza Brandon, Nov. 2, 1810, Augustin Hewlett, Security. Isaac Herbert, C.C.O. Page 202 Richmond Co., Ga., Marriages, (continued from Vol. II-Ga. D.A.R. Hist. Col.) Joseph Burch and Ann Brandon, Dec. 15, 1830. John W. Brandon and Sarah Weeks, Aug. 14, 1836.

James Brandon, aforesaid, was born in 1778 in Ga. (He was 72 yrs. of age at 1850 Census—(See census previously given). He died in Richmond Co., Ga., prior to May 1858. He was no doubt descended from a very early settler near Augusta, Ga., for whom was named the old settlement of "Brandon." The following record for the old "Brandon" settlement was furnished in 1941, by the late John B. Wilson, Sect. of State, in Georgia: "Wrightsboro. About 20 years after the settlement of Georgia, Edmund Grey with some associates, pretending to be Quakers, came from Virginia and founded a colony called Brandon. Many dissolute characters were members of the colony and they were driven away during Governor Reynolds administration, later settling between the Altamaha and St. Johns rivers. The settlement at Brandon was revived by a group of Quakers under Joseph Mattock, 40,000 acres being granted to the settlers and the name changed to "Wrightsboro" in honor of Governor Wright." Note: The "dissolute characters," who were driven away, did not include the Brandons, for they remained and have many descendants in and around that section of Georgia, to this day. They probably resided in South Carolina part of the time.

James Brandon, (born 1778) married Jan. 12, 1808, Patsy Tindley (Tinley) who died prior to "1850 Census," daughter of David Tinley, who died in Richmond Co., Ga., prior to April 2, 1804. Their children included "several daughters," (see will), and 3 sons, viz:

(1) Ann McDillon Brandon (probably the eldest child) born June 4, 1810, married Dec. 15, 1830, Joseph Edward Burch.

(2) John W. Brandon, born 1813 (37 yrs. old at 1850 cen-

sus) married Aug. 14, 1836, Sarah Weeks, of Richmond Co., Ga.

(3) Fielding F. Brandon (called "Field" in 1850 census), born 1813. He and John W. must have been twins. Fielding Brandon had evidently not married at 1850 Census, as he is listed with his father's family.

(4) Thomas T. Brandon (T. probably for Turner, as his sister named a child Turner), was born in 1815, and was probably not married at "1850 Census," as he is listed with his father's family.

(5) Mary Brandon, born 1830, not married at 1850 census. She later married John Hall.

(6) Rebecca Brandon, born 1832, not married at 1850 census. She later married Augustus Burch, and had no children.

(7) Eveline Brandon, born 1834, not married at 1850 census. (8) David (or Daniel) H. Brandon, born 1836.

Sarah Weeks, aforesaid who married Aug. 14, 1836, John W. Brandon, was no doubt, daughter of Thomas Weeks, and wife Henrietta ---- of following census, which the author copied in Washington, D. C.

1850 Census, Richmond County, Georgia:

Thomas Weeks, 65, male, farmer, 1200 real estate, born Virginia; Henrietta Weeks, 66, female, born South Carolina; Nathaniel Weeks, 31, male, born Georgia; Joanna Weeks, 23, female, born Georgia; Celia, Weeks, 3, female, born Georgia; Thomas Weeks, 1 male, born Georgia.

For children of Sarah Weeks and husband John W. Brandon, see "1850 Census," previously given. For descendants of Ann McDillon Brandon, and her husband Joseph Edward Burch, see the "Joseph Edward Burch (Son of Charles) family of Richmond County, Ga."

Mrs. Frederick Swink of Norfolk, Va., who is a great-granddaughter of James Brandon gave the following records for children of James Brandon. (She only has her own memory to depend on for the records, however):

(1) Thomas; (See the census). (2) Jane must have been born between Thomas and Mary; (See census). She married

De Jordan. (3) Mary, married John Hall. (See census.)

(4) Rebecca married Augustus Burch. (See census), Augustus Burch was listed in "1850 census," Richmond Co., Ga. as

being 29 yrs. of age, and was "overseer" for Jacob A. Dove, a "planter."

(5) Annie McDillon Brandon; who married Joseph E. Burch. (She was the eldest child of James Brandon.)

(6) George Brandon. (Not listed with his father at 1850 Census, nor was he mentioned in his father's will.)

(7) Kelt (or Kelsey) Brandon. (No record of him, unless David H. Brandon, in census, should be David K. Brandon.)

(8) Martha Brandon, (must have married before 1850 Census). She married the Rev. Oswald Kelt, or Kelsey.

1850 Census, Jasper County, Georgia, (Copied in Washington City): James Brandon, 71, male, farmer, 1500 (real estate), born Virginia; Anna Brandon, 59, female, born South Carolina; Greene Brandon, 23, male, born Georgia; William Brandon, 18, male, born Georgia; Nancy Brandon, 16, female, born Georgia.

1850 Census Jasper County, Ga.: John Brandon, 38, male, born S. Carolina; Elizabeth Brandon, 28, female, born Georgia; John Brandon, 11, male; Frances Brandon, 8, female; Joseph Brandon, 6, male; George Brandon, 3, male; Martha Brandon, 1, female.

David Tinley died in Richmond Co., Ga., before the 2nd day of April 1804, he married -----, and had children, viz:

(1) John Tinley who married Nancy Leatherlin, (dau. of James and Mary).

(2) A daughter, who married James Leatherlin, (son of James and Mary).

(3) A daughter who married Alexander Wilson. (4) Elizabeth Tinley.

(5) Nancy Tinley married July 18, 1807 Joshua Sego (James Leatherlin security.)

(6) Patsy Tinley married Jan. 12, 1808 James Brandon.

(7) Barbara Tinley. (8) Philip Tinley.

John Tinley (son of David) was living at 1850 census with his son Wm. Tinley in Richmond Co., Ga. John Tinley was 88 yrs. old in 1850.

Tinley marriage bonds, (copied from Vol. II, Ga. D.A.R. Historical Collections Richmond Co., Ga. Pages 138, 141, 192, 204 and 215: "Joshua Sego and Nancy Tinley, July 18, 1807, James Leatherlin security. John Tinley and Mary McCullough,

Dec. 7, 1809; Thomas Glascock security. Philip Tinley and Mary Hill, Jan. 18, 1819, Vincent Tinley security. James Tinley and Rebecca Sego, Feb. 2, 1826, Joshua Sego, security. James Brandon and Patsy Tindley, Jan. 12, 1808, or (1807); Joshua Sego, security. William A. Avret and Elizabeth Tindley, Dec. 5, 1837; David Tinley, security. Jesse Daniel and Rebecca Tinley, Oct. 23, 1813. Vincent Tinsley and Sarah Birch, Aug. 13, 1818. John Tindley (Tinsley) and Elizabeth Weathers. May 21, 1816.

Page 224 of Vol. II Georgia D.A.R. Historical Collections, Richmond County, Ga. Deed from "James Tinsley and wife Mary, Folio 8, Oct. 5, 1787, to Thomas Watson, 10 acres on Uchee River, joining Watson and where said Tinsley now lives." Page 168, "Roster of Rev. Soldiers in Ga." by Mrs. H. H. McCall: James Tinsley, born Richmond, Va. 1764; died Columbia Co., Ga., moved to South Carolina near Charleton. Served as a private of Virginia and South Carolina troops. He married first Elizabeth Zachery of South Carolina and had seven children. He married second Lucy Ann (Crawford) Richards and had 3 children. (Page 56 of "Roster" by McCall.) Lucy Ann Crawford was daughter of Joel Crawford, who was born in Hanover Co., Va., 1736. Moved to Amhearst Co., Va., 1750, moved to Edgefield Dist., S. C. 1779, died in Wilkes Co., Ga. He removed in 1783 to Kioke Creek Columbia Co., Ga. He married in Virginia, 1760, Fannie Harris, dau. of Benjamin Harris, Rev. Soldier of Rockfish Valley, Va.)

"Minutes 1791-818, Court of Ordinary," Richmond Co., Ga., Page 294: "At a court held, Monday, 2nd day of April, 1804, John Tinley and James Leatherland presented an administration account of the estate of David Tinley deceased . . . ordered that Joseph Ware, Willoughby Barton, and Samuel Way, gentlemen, be appointed to make an equal distribution of the estate of David Tinley, deceased, between John Tindley, James Leatherlin, Alexander Wilson; Elizabeth, Nancy, Patsy, Barbara and Philip Tinley and that they be requested to make a return thereof to this court before the first Monday in June next." Page 270 of Ga. D.A.R. Historical Collections—Vol. II, Richmond County, Ga.

"James Leatherlin and wife Mary—1790—Deed of Gift to Wm. Tinley, son of John Tinley, all of said county (Richmond Co., Ga.) 60 acres of Boggy Creek. Test: John Preskett,

Frederick Winters." "Mary Leatherlin, Nov. 14, 1793 (widow of James, deceased), and her children and their husbands, Wm. Leatherlin, Daniel Richardson, Prudence Richardson, John Tinley, Nancy Tinley, Frederick Winters, Elizabeth Winters—To James Leatherlin (son of Mary) 40 acres on Boggy Branch, Spirit Creek. Test: John Tinley."

James Leatherlin (died before 1793) and wife Mary (who was probably a Tinley) had the following children, (and probably others), viz: (1) Prudence who m. Daniel Richardson. (2) Nancy who m. John Tinley. (3) Elizabeth who m. Frederick Winters. (4) James Leatherlin; no further record. (5) William Leatherlin; no further record.

1850 Census, Richmond County, Georgia:

William Tinley, 60, male, planter, real estate, 3000, born Georgia.

Marsella Tinley, 46, female, born South Carolina.

John Tinley, 88, male, born Georgia.

Charity Burdick, 50, female, born Georgia.

Martha Winter, 42, female, born Georgia.

1850 Census, Richmond County, Georgia:

John V. Tinley, 33, male, farmer 3000 acres, born Georgia.

Martha Tinley, 55, female, born Georgia.

Rebecca Tinley, 21, female, born Georgia.

Nancy Tinley, 19, female, born Georgia.

Wesley Tinley, 14 male, born Georgia.

1850 Census, Richmond County, Georgia:

Jesse Tinley, 25, male, born Georgia.

David Tinley, 18, male, born Georgia.

Sarah Tinley, 50, female.

Celia Tinley, 16, female.

Letitia Tiney, 9, female.

William Tinley, 5, male.

1850 Census, Richmond County, Georgia:

Vincent Tinley, 21, male, born Georgia.

Linny Tinley, 20, female, born Georgia.

Child Tinley, 6/12 yr., female (6 months old).

Brandon Family and Tindley Family in N. C., S. C. and Georgia

1850 Census, Muscogee County, Ga.:

William Tinsley, 87, male, farmer, 3000 (real estate), born Virginia.

Mary Tinsley, 17, female, born South Carolina.

William Tinsley, 38, male, born South Carolina.

Golding F. (or H.) Tindley, 36, male, farmer, 1600, (real estate), born South Carolina.

Note: William Tinsley, age 87 of above census (Muscogee County) was probably a brother to John Tinley, (88 yrs. old). See 1850 Census of Richmond Co., Ga. William claimed to have been born in Virginia. John claimed to have been born in Georgia, but may not have been. If so the Tinley's moved to Georgia before 1763.

1850 Census, Baldwin County, Ga.:

William B. Tinsley, 43, male, Treasurer of Georgia, 1500, (real estate), born Virginia.

Sarah Tinsley, 34, female, born Georgia.

Howard Tinsley, 20, male, born Georgia.

W. D. Tinsley, 14, male, born Georgia.

Addison Tinsley, 12, male, born Georgia.

Sarah Tinsley, 10, female, born Georgia.

Mary W. Tinsley, 6, female, born Georgia.

Theodoria Tinsley, 4, female, born Georgia.

Fleming Tinsley, 2, male, born Georgia.

Rebecca Tinsley, 3/12, female, born Georgia.

Preceding records have shown James Tinsley and wife Mary, making deed in Richmond Co., Ga., Oct. 5, 1787. Then preceding records gave another James Tinsley, who was born in Richmond, Va., 1764, who died in Columbia County, Ga. He married first Elizabeth Zachary of South Carolina and later Lucy Ann (Crawford) Richards. Columbia County was created in 1790 from a part of Richmond County. Perhaps at least one of these was brother to John Tinsley who was living in Richmond Co., Ga., at 1850 Census, aged 88 yrs., (making his birth 1762. The census claimed his birth place as Georgia, but that may have been erroneous).

D.A.R. Hist. Collections Vol. II, Richmond Co., Ga. Rec-

ords (printed 1929): "Lewis McCoy and Jane Brandon were married Dec. 24, 1803."

"Some Early Tax Digests of Georgia," by Ruth Blair, shows following listed for taxes in Richmond County, Ga. in 1818: Page 127: John Brandon, 207 acres, joining McCulock and others. Page 127: John Brandon, 202 acres (in Wilkinson Co., Ga.), 1 poll, 4 negroes. Page 127: James Brandon, 320 acres, in Richmond Co., Ga., 1 poll, 1 negro. Page 144: John Tinley, Sr., 326 acres in Richmond and Burke Counties, 1 poll, 3 negroes. Page 144: Daniel Tinley, 74 acres in Richmond Co., Ga., 1 poll, 1 negro. Page 144: Vincent Tinley, 1 poll. Page 144: John Tinley, Jr., 60 acres in Richmond Co., Ga., 12 carriages, 1 poll, 1 negro. Page 144: Philip Tinley, Richmond Co., Ga., stud horse, 1 poll, 1 negro. Page 144: William Tinley, 400 acres, joining Walker and others, 1 poll, 8 negroes. Page 148: John Brandon, 1 poll.

Pages 91-92 of "The Lost Arcadia" by Walter A. Clark show that James Brandon was one of the "tentholders" at the Methodist Camp Ground near Hephzibah, Ga., Richmond County, in early days. Other tentholders included Joseph E. Burch, Middleton Seago, and Mrs. Nancy Seago. Also David Tinsley. See "Seago Family."

See "Kings Mountain and Its Heroes" by Lyman C. Draper LL.D. for Thomas Brandon a distinguished Colonel in the Revolutionary War. He was later a Brigadier General. Also see S. C. Hist. & Gen. Mag. Vol. VI, page 136; and "Record of Wills, Book A. 1777-1814 Union Co., S. C." page 136. His will was made Dec. 14, 1801 and mentioned his three sons Thomas, William and James (who was not 21 yrs. of age). Wife Rebecca. George, son of my brother George . . .

Mrs. Frederick Swink of Norfolk, Va. stated that Augustus Burch who married Rebecca Brandon was a cousin to Joseph Edward Burch who married Annie McDillon Brandon. The author does not know how the relationship came about. Augustus was a name used by the Burches of Charles and Prince George's Counties, Maryland.

In letter to the author Aug. 12, 1953 Mrs. Margaret Henning Haynie, (wife of J. M. Haynie of Augusta, Ga.) stated: "My grandfather John Brandon was a son of James Brandon. The early settlers here were James and John Brandon, two

brothers. James owned lots of land around what is now Gracewood, Richmond County, Ga. John lived twenty miles further at what is now Edie, Ga. Both men had large families, and each had a son named for the other.'

*DARSEY FAMILY OF LAURENS AND PULASKI
COUNTIES, GEORGIA*

Benjamin Darsey, Sr., Revolutionary Soldier, received a bounty grant of 287½ acres in Washington County, Ga., March 4, 1784; and an additional grant of 287½ acres in Washington County, Ga., April 26, 1785. He was a member of the first Grand Jury in Laurens County, Ga. in 1809. His will August, 1820; Feb. 2, 1828; Laurens County, Ga., mentions: "Wife, Leodicey; daughter, Polly Hampton; granddaughter, Rachel May Hampton; grandson, Benjamin Wade Hampton; Executors: Benjamin Wade Hampton and Amos Love." (See pages 20, 36 and 270 of History of Laurens County, Ga.)

James Darsey is listed in Laurens Co., Ga. Land Lottery of 1819, under Capt. Hardy Griffin's Militia District; and was entitled to four draws for Revolutionary service. He also received Bounty Grant of land in Washington Co., Ga. A certificate of his Revolutionary service is on file in the office of the Sect. of State. (See pages 20 and 36 of History of Laurens Co., Ga.)

Others in Capt. Hardy Griffin's District Laurens Co., Ga., "Lottery of 1819" were: Benjamin Darsey, Jr., 2 draws; orphans of Willis Darsey, 1 draw; Benjamin Darsey, Sr., 2 draws. The following are all the Darsey marriages listed in History of Laurens County, Ga. for period 1809 to 1855, viz: Joel Darsey and Mary Hall, Jan. 6, 1820; Joseph Darsey and Nancy Johnson, Nov. 6, 1829; Thomas Darsey and Charlotte Peacock, Feb. 8, 1823; William Y. Darsey and Frances C. Chisholm, Sept. 20, 1838; James R. Darsey and Louisa Elizabeth Mills, Dec. 26, 1844; Joseph Darsey and Alicia Peacock, July 29, 1841; William H. Darsey and Malinda Adams, May 26, 1842; Robert A. Darsey and Mary A. Nicks, June 14, 1849. (See pages 283-287-291 of Hist. Laurens County, Ga.) Pages 275 (of above History) Alfred P. Braswell's will July 9, 1859-October 5, 1859, Wm. H. Darsey was named as one of executors, and witnesses were: Benj. W. Darsey, Robt. A. Darsey, and David J. Darsey. And page 271: Rufus M. Darsey was a witness to will

Darsey Family of Laurens and Pulaski Counties, Georgia

of Andrew Hampton, Laurens Co., Ga., August 29, 1839.

Pulaski County was created in 1808 from a part of Laurens County, and Dodge County was created in October 1870 from parts of Laurens, Pulaski, Telfair and Montgomery Counties. The Darsey's of Pulaski and Dodge Counties are descended from the early Darsey families of Laurens County. The History of Pulaski County, Ga. gives only ten Darsey marriages, for dates 1808 to 1935. They are, viz: Willis Darsey to Gilla Hair, May 6, 1849; William L. Darsey to Martha Smith, May 24, 1891; Joel R. Darsey to Carrie Budd, Dec. 8, 1889; Marshall R. Darsey to Frances Burch, Jan. 28, 1894; Joe Darsey to Sarah Hendricks, Feb. 14, 1904; John M. Darsey to Amanda Davis, June 19, 1904; Stephen M. Darsey to Ida Fennell, Nov. 8, 1908; Lester Darsey to Ellen Davis, Dec. 25, 1927; C. H. Darsey to Julia Evans, Jan. 29, 1934; Benjamin T. Darsey to Minnie Lee Blount, May 1, 1924. Recorded in History of Dodge County, Ga., pages 52, 55, and 66 are following Darsey marriages: William B. Darsey and Sarah Peacock, Dec. 2, 1875; William D. Darsey and Elizabeth Swearingame, July 4, 1872; J. M. Darsey and Ella Evans, Sept. 8, 1889.

Page 68 of History Dodge County, Ga. carries an abstract of will of Willis Darsey, (probated Dec. 18, 1878) mentions: "Wife Gillia Darsey; children: Rufus H., Joel, Ben W., Willis B., William D., John I. and May. Witnesses were: David T. Douglas, J. K. P. Braswell, August Peacock, Jones Graham."

Mrs. H. H. McCall's book, "Roster of "Revolutionary Soldiers in Georgia," page 225: "James Darsey, born in North Carolina, died in Laurens County, Ga., Feb. 1832, age 90 yrs."

The author presumes the name Darsey was originally spelled Dorsey. See "Sidelights On Maryland History Vol. I," (also Vol. II), by Hester Dorsey Richardson, for Dorsey genealogy. The family was one of prominence and influence.

There are no Arnold marriages in History of Laurens Co., Ga. Prior to 1850 there were only two Arnold marriages in Pulaski Co., Ga., viz: William Arnold to Harriet Thomas, Aug. 28, 1844; William Arnold to Antonett Wheeler, April 17, 1850. (See page 449 History Pulaski Co., Ga.)

1850 Census Pulaski Co., Ga.; (Copied in Washington, D. C.):
Willis Darsey, 45 yrs. old, male, farmer (real estate 300.00
born Georgia.

Darsey Family of Laurens and Pulaski Counties, Georgia

Dilla Darsey, 25 yrs. old, female, born Georgia.
Clementine Darsey, 7 yrs. old, female, born Georgia.
Benj. W. Darsey, 3/12 yr. old, male, born Georgia.

1850 Census Laurens County, Georgia :

Eda Darsey, 54, female, farmer (real estate), 600.00, born North Carolina.
Betsy Darsey, 33, female, born Georgia.
Benjamin Darsey, 23 male, born Georgia.
Robert Darsey, 21, male, born Georgia.
Mary Ann Darsey, 22 female, born Georgia.
David Darsey, 18, male, born Georgia.

1850 Census, Laurens County, Ga. :

Joseph Darsey, 37, male, farmer, (real estate) 100, born Georgia.
Lucy Darsey, 35, female, born Georgia.
George Darsey, 19, male, born Georgia.
Ally Darsey, 15, female, born Georgia.
Melony Darsey, 13, female, born Georgia.
Nancy Darsey, 9, female, born Georgia.
James Darsey, 6 male, born Georgia.
Sally Darsey, 4, female, born Georgia.
Rachel Darsey, 2, female, born Georgia.

1850 Census, Laurens County, Georgia :

Wm. Darsey, 23, male, farmer (real estate), 600.00, born Georgia.
Malinda Darsey, 25, female, born North Carolina.
John N. Darsey, 7, male, born Georgia.
James A. Darsey, 5, male, born Georgia.
Seth Darsey, 2, male, born Georgia.
Jane Darsey, 2/12, female, born Georgia.

Note: Wm. Darsey above, born 1827 in Georgia, married in Laurens County, Ga., May 26, 1842, Malinda Adams. The author believes that James A. (of census) born in 1845 was James Andrew Darsey who married Kizzie Arnold, and had children including:

(1) Marshall R. Darsey who married in Pulaski County, Ga., Jan. 28, 1894, Frances Burch, daughter of John Miles Burch and wife Edna Caroline Hinson, who were married in Pulaski County, Ga., Jan. 28, 1869.

(2) Mary L. Darsey who married in Pulaski County, Ga., Nov. 12, 1893, Harlow Burch, (son of John Miles Burch and wife Edna Caroline Hinson).

For descendants of Mary L. (Darsey) Burch, and Marshall R. Darsey see "John Miles Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch I) Family," in this book.

DENNY FAMILY IN GREAT BRITAIN AND AMERICA

Genealogy of the Denny Family in England and America by John Denny, page 9; "The earliest records at present to be found is a document dated May 28, 1450 (28th Henry VI), whereby John Denny gives to William Denny, his son, a tene-ment and land and appurtenances in Combs . . . "

"Denny Genealogy 2nd Book . . . and the Descendants of George Denny of Lincoln County, N. C." by Elizabeth Chapman Denny Vann and Margaret Collings Denny Dixon, page 1: Its earliest proved ancestor is Geoffrey Denny of London, who was probably born about 1320, very possibly in Suffolk, the tracing of this line back to Geoffrey Denny by Sir Henry Lyttleton Lyster Denny, the famous Denny genealogist was made possible by the discovery of certain Husting Deeds at Guildhall, Record Office, London. The family in question is that of le Daneys or le Deneys, that is the Dane. This family affords one of the earliest examples of the hereditary use of the surname, as a family name, to be found both in England and Normandy soon after the Conquest . . . Page 2: . . . Records have been found in Normandy, France dating from 1160 concerning men named Geoffrey, Robert, Roger, Richard, Fulco, and Hugh Daneis, and Danois . . . It is interesting to note that the names Hugh, Geoffrey, and Robert appear in the earliest Denny records in England. . . . Among the early members of the la Daneys family in England is a Henry le Daneys who held the manor and advowson of Lesnewth, in Devonshire, from the de la Pomereys about 1237. A Richard le Daneys held the same property in 1308-19. . . . Also in Devonshire was a Henry le Daneis, who acquired about 1090 (which was very close to the arrival of William the Conqueror 1066), property in South Wick, Devon from Henry de la Pomerey. Henry le Daneis's heirs still held this property in 1246. . . . The le Daneyses of Devonshire bore arms: a Chev-

ron between three mullets: Some of the name bore three Danish battle-axes, which were the ancient Royal arms of Denmark. Page 25: There were also Dennys in Ulster, of whom some almost certainly settled there in the Plantation in the reign of James I, and were offshoots of the family of Denny of Dumbarton Scotland. ('D. G.', 1st BK. pp. 1-9, 73-76. The latter must have derived this surname, which occurs in Dumbarton as early as the 14th century, from the neighboring village of 'Denny' or 'Dinas' an enclosed fortification.) . . . They are now represented by Sir Maurice Denny, Bart. In and near Londonderry, the city nearest to Omagh (which is in County Tyrone) there are records of Dennys from 1655. In Londonderry, John Denny was living in 1655-1663 and Humphrey Denny married Martha Anderson in 1697. The following records are of singular import to Dennys in America, for the names are all familiar in the early Denny records in this country. In Burt a place whose location is not definitely indicated by Mr. Barbour, but evidently is the general neighborhood of Omagh, Walter Denny had his daughter Jean baptized in 1677-8 and a daughter Janet baptized in 1691. These names appear among the Dennys who came to Pennsylvania in the early 1700rds. Again in Burt, William Denny had a son Walter 1677-8, and a son James baptized 1681-2. The name William is familiar among Denny emigrants to America, both in Pennsylvania and North Carolina. James also is found early in both states. . . . Other prominent names among the emigrants to America were David and Alexander. Therefore it is no surprise to find at Calkill, a place four miles Northwest of Omagh, County Tyrone, in 1733, a David, John, and Alexander, probably brothers. . . . There is no proof that these Dennys of Burt and Calkill were the progenitors or relatives of the many Dennys who came to America in the 18th century . . . but it is of great interest to all students of the Denny Family in America: William Denny, traditionally of Ulster Scot origin, and who, there seems no question came from Ulster, settled in Uwchlan, Chester Co., Penn. His place of residence in Ireland is unknown. It is stated that he came as early as 1735. He was born in February 1708. . . . His first grant of land from the Proprietors was for two hundred acres. This grant is dated January 26, 1749. . . . It is not known if William Denny ever entertained the idea of moving to Virginia as did David Denny, Sr. (No. 1 'D. G.', 3rd Bk.), who was his contemporary, and may have been his kinsman. However, on December 3, 1731 William Denny bought 600 acres in Frederick County, Va., of

Benjamin Borden. . . . In the record of the purchase he is described as of Erkland, Penn."

"Virginia and the French and Indian War" by Hayes Baker-Crothers, Phd., page --: "Gov. Denny of Penna. in 1752."

Richard Lee married Lucy Denny in Lancaster County, Va., September 18, 1783.

Scotch-Irish Pioneers by James K. Bolton, page 281: 'A list of land-owners in Lancashire County, Penn. in 1735 included Dennys.' Page 280: "The Buffalo Presbyterian Church just outside of Greensboro, N. C. Guilford County, has in its cemetery several Denny graves including: Thomas Denny died 1874 aged 95 years. Eli Denny died August 27, 1846. James Denny died 1847, aged 59 years. Abigail Denny born 1791, died ----.

"Elbert County, Ga., Records," (at Department of Archives and History, Peachtree St., Atlanta), page 14: Thomas Denny married Polly Hanna in 1813. Robert Denny married Malita Staples in 1815. Vol. III Hist. Col. Ga. Chapters D.A.R. (Records of Elbert Co., Ga.). Lottery of 1821, Elbert County, Ga., Robert Denny (2 draws in Capt. James Hannas Disct.). Land Lottery 1832 (Capt. Dunns Disct.) were Edward Denny (Soldier late war). Geo. W. Denny, Robert Denny (Soldier of late war). David Denny (Soldier late war).

Note: We saw, in previous records, that there were Dennys in County Tyrone, Ireland as early as 1677-8. Tyrone and eight other Counties constituted the "Ulster Plantation" in Ireland, which was settled by Scots in the reign of King James I.

See chapter: "Reuben Flournoy Burch II (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch I) Family of Dodge County, Ga.," in this book, for: Rev. Elvin Reuben Denny who was born in Alabama, Aug. 29, 1896; died at Warner Robins, Ga. ----; married June 7, 1924, Annie Maude Burch of near Eastman, Ga. They had only one child: Reuben Burch Denny, (called Burch), who was born in Macon, Ga., Nov. 18, 1925; served in Gen. Patton's Army, and was killed in action in West Germany, Feb. 22, 1945. For details see aforesaid chapter. (The Rev. Elvin R. Denny did not know much about his ancestry. He could only furnish the following. Parents: Henry Denny who died long years ago in Alabama; and wife Ellen Dingler, who removed to LaGrange, Ga. after her husband's death. Paternal grandparents: John Denny and wife Mary Jane Ellard. Maternal grandparents: George Dingler and wife Belle Crane.)

*DUVAL (DU VAL) FAMILY OF VIRGINIA,
MARYLAND, AND RICHMOND COUNTY, GA.*

"The DuVal Family (of Virginia)—1701" by Bessie (Berry) Grabowski, published 1931. Page 17 (of the "Foreword" to above book): "Daniel DuVal, the Huguenot Refugee who landed in York River, Virginia on the Nasseau, March 5, 1701. Page 19: Daniel DuVal, had sons William, Samuel, Daniel (and grandsons William, James & Daniel) Page 20: Three DuVals came to America, year 1654. Mareen DuVal is said to have come to Maryland, and to have purchased land in Ann Arundel County, 1659, thus establishing the family of DuVal in Maryland. . . . Year 1701 Daniel DuVal landed in York River, Va., settled in Ware Parish, Gloucester County, and established the DuVal family of Virginia. Year 1800, In The Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy, we find two records of a James S. DuVal coming from France to Philadelphia in 1800, and of the marriage of his daughter Emily Obrie to Samuel Wagner, with issue: John, Sarah, Samuel and Daniel . . . Page 20: The Huguenot Emigration to America, by Charles W. Baird, gives among the officers of the fleet of Admiral Jean Ribault, which was sent by Coligny to Florida, one Francois Du Val. This ill-fated expedition was attacked by the Spaniards under Menendez, many of them being brutally massacred, while the rest, after surrendering under promise of immunity were executed. And so it seems with the several who came over to America, of that name . . . that the lineage in this country springs from either Mareen Du Val of Maryland, or Daniel DuVal of Virginia. . . . The Maryland line lists both Gov. William Pope DuVal, and his grandfather Samuel DuVal, of Mt. Comfort (who married Lucy Claiborne), the latter as a son of their Mareen DuVal III, and a great-grandson of the emigrant Mareen DuVal I. Samuel DuVal, above, as twin brother of Mareen DuVal IV. Facts prove that Samuel DuVal of Mt. Comfort had no brother Mareen, no twin brother at all, but he did have a brother Benjamin DuVal of Tuckahoe, which he acknowledges in his will. It also shows that he had no son John at all, and certainly no son John Peerce Du Val. He did have a grandson John Pope DuVal, another they list among their men, who is a brother of William Pope DuVal, governor of Florida. . . . John Pierce DuVal did live in Virginia, at one time and did represent Monongahelia County (now either in Ohio or W. Virginia) in the Virginia Legislature. . . . John Pope DuVal married Ann Fouche Tebbs of Prince William County, Va., went to Texas, and became a general in the Texan army, then became

Secretary of State in Florida. . . . The chart of family of DuVals of Maryland lists a Lewis DuVal, (son of Capt. John and Elizabeth Jones DuVal), as ancestor of Gov. Wm. Pope DuVal of Florida, and John Pope DuVal.

Page 22 of The DuVal Family by Grabowski: "The name is spelled various ways, the most usual in Virginia being DuVal, although I have seen it spelled Duval; Duvall, du Val, and DuVall. In the oldest signatures I have seen, the capital 'V' is used, and this use seemed to be supported by the spelling of other names in the list of Huguenot Emigrants such as DuPuy, DuBoise, etc. . . . In the signature of Samuel Du Val of Richmond (Va.), youngest son of Daniel DuVal, the capital 'V' is used; while I understand from his great granddaughter that Gov. Wm. Pope DuVal used the small 'v' . . . As these men were sons and grandsons of Daniel DuVal the Huguenot, I do not think we need greater evidence of the proper way of spelling DuVal in the Virginia family and descendants, besides I have ascertained that it is spelled that way in France today. Page 23: . . . One of the Huguenot historians says that the name originated in Lorraine, at La Ville Reriremout (Vosges), adding though, that the earliest he found was that of a Richard DuVal, 1260, Normandy, Sieur de France. This, in itself, is a title of nobility, such as Sir, etc., and we do have the Coat of Arms. (Pictured in colors, frontispiece in book). It bears the motto: Pro Patria. Daniel DuVal I born in France, and after the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, refugeed first to England, and on Dec. 8, 1700 sailed from England on ship Le Nasseau, Capt. Tragian commanding, and arrived at York River, March 5, 1701. . . . We have found that in 1704 he had settled in Ware Parish, Gloucester County, Va. . . . William DuVal, eldest son of Daniel DuVal, the Huguenot Refugee, had children: (1) William DuVal II (marriage untraced). (2) Francis DuVal II, married Elizabeth Ann Mosby. (3) Samuel DuVal II, who died leaving one son, Wm. DuVal III (untraced). (4) Elizabeth DuVal married Mr. Baker, died 1820. Left two daughters but are untraced. (5) Mary DuVal married Mr. Hall (descendants untraced). (6) Ellis DuVal married Mr. Stubbs (see Stubbs Family book). (7) Dorothy Du Val married Michael Pointer (descendants untraced). (8) Sarah DuVal married Daniel New, two sons James & Carter New, and one dau., Elizabeth, married her cousin, Francis DuVal Jones (See Jones Family Book and record of Jones, Taliaferro, Ball, in DuVal Family Book).

Francis DuVal I and wife Elizabeth Ann Mosby had three children, viz: (a) Frances Du Vol II, born 1783, d. 1842, married first his cousin Lucy Du Val; married second Elizabeth Smith Curtis. (b) Mary Du Val m. Dr. Christopher Jones (See Jones Book). (c) Elizabeth DuVal—No record of marriage, etc.

William DuVal II (son of Wm. DuVal I and grandson of Daniel DuVal, emigrant) of Gloucester County, Va., who was County Surveyor for Gloucester. (His wife's name is not known) His children were: (1) Mary Du Val born 1779, m. John Southgate of London in 1795, who had come to Virginia. (2) Elizabeth Du Val married John Greenhough and had a dau. Maria, who died unmarried. She married second Major Charles C. Curtis, and had a son Charles Chichester Curtis. (3) Philip DuVal, unmarried, went to Mississippi. (4) William DuVal III, left Gloucester County, Va. very early. Must have gone to North Carolina. (5) Francis Du Val III who left Gloucester County, Va. to live in North Carolina, (Tarboro)—No further record of him. (6) Dr. John DuVal, minister and physician of King and Queen County, Va. He married Ann Pendleton, and had one son, Dr. Phillip Pendleton DuVal, who married a Miss Dudley, and had: (a) Amy (b) Dudley DuVal.

(Note: Mary DuVal, dau. of Francis DuVal I married Dr. Christopher Jones. Their dau. Mary DuVal Jones m. Lomard Carter and their dau. Leila m. Warner Ball and their dau. Eoline Ball m. James D. Jesse and owns and lives at Epping Forest home of Mary Ball, George Washington's mother.)

"Colonial Families of the Southern States" by Stella Pickett Hardy, pp. 201 to 208. Page 201: "The founder of the DuVall family in Maryland was Mareen Duvall of 'Middle Plantation,' Anne Arundel County, Md., born about 1630-5; died 1694. He was a Huguenot refugee who came to the province about the year 1655, and located on the south side of the South River, upon a tract of land which was granted to him by Lord Baltimore by the name of 'Laval'; he was a merchant and planter. He contributed to the public cost of an expedition against the Nanticoke Indians in 1678; appointed by the General Assembly of Maryland in 1683 a Commissioner to lay out towns, etc. At his death he left a will whereby he bequeathed to his wife and children several thousand acres of land, silver plate, etc. He m. first (unknown); second, Susanna ---- died 1692; third Mary

Stanton. Issue by first marriage: (1) Mareen, born 1662-3, m. 1685-6 Frances Stockett, dau. of Capt. Thomas and Mary (Wells) Stockett, of Anne Arundel County, Md. They were the ancestors of the late William Pearce Duvall of Virginia. (2) John, Capt. m. Elizabeth Jones, dau. of William Jones, Sr. They were the ancestors of the late Gov. Wm. P. Duvall of Florida and Texas. (3) Eleanor, m. John Roberts. (4) Samuel, m. Elizabeth Clark. (5) Susannah, m. Robert Tyler of Prince George County, Md. (6) Lewis, m. 1699 Martha Ridgley, dau. of Hon. Robert and Martha Ridgely, of St. Inigoes, St. Mary's County, Md. Issue by second marriage: (7) Mareen, the younger born about 1680, of whom later. (8) Catherine died 1703, m. Oct. 22, 1700 William Orrick, of Anne Arundel County, Md., (son of James and Mary Orrick). (9) Mary, m. Feb. 5, 1701, the Rev. Henry Hall, Rector of St. James Parish, of Anne Arundel County, Md. (10) Johanna, m. Aug. 12, 1703 Richard Poole of Maryland. (11) Benjamin m. 1713 Sophia Griffin. They were the ancestors of the late Justice Gabriel Duvall of the Supreme Court of the United States" . . . etc.

"Register of Maryland Heraldic Families, sponsored by Southern Maryland Society Colonial Dames, printed by H. G. Roebuck & Son, 119 W. Mulberry St., Baltimore, Md., 1934-5," pages 153-154: "Mr. Richard Mareen Duvall, 2905 N. Charles St., Baltimore, Md. . . . Ancestry of this distinguished family of Mareen Duvall include the lineage of Philip Thomas, Capt. Thomas Stockett, Capt. Sampson Waring, Col. Thomas Greenfield, James Lurman, Capt. John Jacobs, and Richard Isaac. Arms: Heraldic Rights; Gules a chevron argent, between two mullets pierced and a battle axe of the last. Crest: A lion sej'ant, per pale argent and gules, sustaining a shield as in arms. Motto: Pro Patria. . . . Lineage: Milleson Mareen, m. Lovina Lovey, b. -- 1634, came to Maryland 1655, had plantation on Secretary Creek, Dorchester County, Md.—Had son Jonathan Marin m. Keziah; they had William Marin b. 1696, d. 1767, m. Mary -----; whose son Zorobabel Marine, m. Mary Howard 1758. William, their son m. Mary Fletcher and had Matthew Marine, m. Nancy Rawlings." . . . etc.

Pages 153-154, Register of Maryland Heraldic Families: "Mr. Grafton Burley Duvall, 3341 Windsor Ave., Baltimore, Md. Lineage: Grafton Burley Duvall was son of Charles Duvall and Florence Elizabeth Tucker of Washington, D. C. Charles was son of Grafton Burley Duvall, b. 1813, m. cousin Elizabeth

Duval, b. Prince Edward County, Md. He was son of Henry Duvall, b. 1734, m. Elizabeth Boone, b. in A. A. County, Md. Henry was son of Zachariah Duvall, m. Jemima Selby, b. in A. A. County, Md. Zachariah was son of Mareen Duvall III, and his wife Ruth Howard, b. in A. A. County, Md. He was son of Mareen Duvall II, and his wife Elizabeth Jacobs. He was the son of Mareen Duvall I, the progenitor in Maryland and his wife Susannah. He was born in Normandy, France; died in Maryland 1694. Mareen Duvall was son of Massiott DuVall and Margaret Orbin of the Province of St. Lawrence and of the Fief of St. Aubin. Massiott was son of William Duvall who m. Alexine Mamusin, dau. of Alex Mamusin, the dau. of Lady Agnes de Marmien who m. Lawrence DuVall, son of John DuVall, b. 1375 in ----- . Had son Robert DuVall, m. Lady Jane de Pritot. Robert was son of Hugh DuVall, who m. Adelina. The Landed Gentry estates of the Duvall family were 'Rich Neck,' 'DuVall's Range,' 'Duvall's Addition' . . . Mareen DuVal (often spelled one l) of the patent La Vall, 1659 A. A. County, Md. 'Middle Plantation,' where Mareen DuVall lived and died. His son Mareen died on Pleasant Valley or Grove. Here Samuel Duvall was born and died." (Arms pictured, p. 153.)

"Side-Lights on Maryland History, Vol. 2, pages 94 to 98: "Duvall. (Between pages 94 and 95 is a photograph of Duvall coat of arms, but no description is given for it.) Page 94: "On Aug. 8, 1659, Mareen Duvall received a patent for a tract of land on the south side of South River in Anne Arundell County, which is the original survey was granted under the name of LaVal in memory, no doubt of the home in sunny France. . . . This enterprising young Huguenot soon became one of the largest gentleman planters on South River, and an important merchant. . . . His services to the province during the war against the Nanticoke Indians in the year 1683 were recognized by the payment to him of a large amount of tobacco. . . . In the political life of the colony Mareen Duvall was a Jacobite as the adherents to King James II were called . . . and his house was designated as rendezvous of that party. . . . Before his death he had acquired several thousand acres in Anne Arundel and Prince George's counties. . . . The bequests in his will, of lands and personal property, included silver tankards and other evidences of luxurious living. . . . The impression of his coat of arms on his seal has descended to the present generation. A colonial silver-hilted sword which descended through the

Marsh Mareen Duvall line, still bears evidence of the fighting blood of the early Duvalls. Many of the descendants of Mareen Duvall rendered distinguished services to the Province in civil and military life. His sons and daughters intermarried with the most influential English families in the Colony. . . . Mareen Duvall, eldest son of the immigrant married Frances Stockett of Ann Arundell County, and left numerous distinguished descendants. Susannah Duvall, daughter of the emigrant Huguenot m. Robert Tyler, and had among other descendants, President John Tyler. . . . Mr. Justice Gabriel Duvall, a grandson of the French Huguenot was a Judge of the Supreme Court of the United States and General Court, and a clerk of the Council of Safety of Maryland during the Revolutionary War, Comptroller of the United States Treasury, and a Member of Congress. Two of his brothers Isaac and Edward were gallant officers in the Maryland line of the Revolutionary Army. Elizabeth Duvall, dau. of John Duvall and Elizabeth Jones m. Benjamin Warfield, youngest son of Richard Warfield, the original settler, and progenitor of Governor Warfield. . . .

The following records for Duval family were furnished by Mrs. Frederick Swink of Norfolk, Va., and Mr. Louis W. Duval of Ocala, Fla.: Louis Duval lived in Ellicott City, Md. He m. Mary Perkins, who was b. Dec. 8, 1779. They had following children (records from Duval Bible): (1) William Thomas Duval, b. Jan. 15, 1805. (2) Alice Duval, b. Nov. 23, 1806. (3) Thomas Duval, b. Nov. 27, 1808. (4) Telaplaland Duval, b. May 29, 1810. (5) George Washington Duval, b. March 5, 1812, d. Jan. 25, 1892, m. June 1, 1840, Rebecca Avis Hack. (6) Isaac Harrison Perry Duval, b. Dec. 30, 1813. (7) Sarah Duval, b. June 27, 1816. (8) Julian Duval, b. March 18, 1818. (9) Mary Lewis Duval, b. Aug. 23, 1822. (Note: One of above daughters married a Mr. Frame, and had a dau. Julie, and a son George Frame. The Frames lived in Baltimore, Md.)

George Washington Duval above, removed to Augusta, Ga., Richmond County, before June 1, 1840, probably. He and family were living there in 1841. See the following census record, which was copied by the author in Washington, D. C., at the National Archives Building.

1850 Census, Richmond County, Ga.:

George W. Duval, 48, male, (Cotton machinery), 1,000 real estate, born Maryland.

Duval (Du Val) Family of Virginia, Maryland, and Richmond Co., Ga.

Rebecca Duval, 25, female, born Massachusetts.

Robert Duval, 9, male, born Georgia.

Lewis Duval, 5, male, born Georgia.

Thomas Scarboro, 21, male, machinist, born South Carolina.

Lewis Thompson, 22, male, machinist, born South Carolina.

Rebecca Hack, 63, female, born Massachusetts.

Amelia Barney, 38, female, born Massachusetts.

Gorge Hack, 20, male, born Maryland.

Virginia Hack, 21, female, born Maryland.

Franklin Barry, 16, male, born Georgia.

George Washington Duval was born in 1802, according to above census. He married June 1, 1840, Rebecca Hack who was born in Massachusetts, May 23, 1823 (was listed as 25 in census). She died at their home "Spring Hill" ten miles south of Augusta, Ga., Jan. 3, 1870. (See "Hack Family"). They had three children, viz:

(1) Robert De Bruce Duval, b. 1841, was killed in service in 1865, in "War Between States." He never married, and lived near Augusta, Ga.

(2) Louis Daniel Duval, b. July 29, 1846, d. at Concord, N. C., Nov. 16, 1904, to which place he removed about 1880, from Augusta, Ga. He m. first in Richmond County, Ga., near Augusta, April 19, 1866, Laura Virginia Burch. He m. second, Dec. 28, 1898, Elizabeth Grey.

(3) George Washington Duval, b. Dec. 4, 1850 (after above census was taken), d. at Social Circle, Ga., May 24, 1926, and is buried there. He m. in Richmond County, Ga., Dec. 4, 1871, Anna Theresa Burch.

Laura Virginia Burch and Anna Theresa Burch were sisters. . . . Their parents were: Joseph E. Burch, b. near Augusta, Ga., Aug. 27, 1808, d. there Oct. 1, 1897; and his second wife, Ann McDillon Brandon who was b. in Richmond County, Ga., June 4, 1810, d. March 15, 1875, and m. Dec. 15, 1830. For further ancestry, see "Another Charles Burch Family of Richmond County, Ga." also see "Brandon Family and Tindley Family of North Carolina, South Carolina, and Georgia."

Louis Daniel Duval (b. July 29, 1846; d. Nov. 6, 1904), m. first, in Richmond County, Ga., April 19, 1866, Laura Virginia Burch (called "Jennie"). She was b. in Richmond County, Ga., a few miles from Augusta, Feb. 27, 1843, d. Oct. 24, 1897 at Concord, N. C., where they had lived since removing from

Duval (Du Val) Family of Virginia, Maryland, and Richmond Co., Ga.

Richmond County Ga. in 1880. He m. second in Concord, N. C., Dec. 28, 1898, Elizabeth Grey. Children by first marriage:

(1) Robert Louis Duval, b. Jan. 24, 1867, d. in Charlotte, N. C. in 1936, m. July 15, 1896, Emma Humphries. No children.

(2) Rebecca Avis Duval, b. Jan. 31, 1870, m. at Concord, N. C. Nov. 25, 1891, Frederick Swink, and had issue, (q.v.)

Children of Louis D. Duval by second marriage were:

(3) George Grey Duval, b. Oct. 2, 1899. (No further record.) (4) Louis David Duval, Jr., b. Oct. 19, 1901. (No further record.) (5) Roger Brooks Duval, b. April 5, 1903. (No further record.)

(Note: Louis Daniel Duval was speaker of the Georgia House of Representatives immediately after the Republicans lost control after the "War Between the States.")

Rebecca Avis Duval (above) married at Concord, N. C., Nov. 25, 1891, Frederick Swink. He was born at Concord, N. C., Feb. 11, 1865, and was the son of: John Swink who was born near Salisbury, N. C., March 3, 1822, died March 5, 1866 at Concord, N. C., and his wife Sarah Emily Benson who was born Oct. 1826, died Oct. 25, 1891, and married Dec. 16, 1852. Rebecca Avis Duval and husband Frederick Swink lived in Concord, N. C. until Sept. 1902, when they moved to Claremont, Va. In Jan. 1908 they moved to Norfolk County, Va., June 1, 1939 they removed to Norfolk, Va. The family still resides there. Their children are:

(1) John D. Swink, born Jan. 1, 1892, served two years in "World War I," married May 29, 1925, Elizabeth Brothers.

(2) Louis J. Swink, born July 21, 1894, married in May 1925, Annie Miller, who was born in Salisbury, N. C.

(3) Laura Virginia Swink, born April 18, 1896, married Jan 17, 1945, Ellis Y. Powell of Stanardsville, Va.

(4) Sara Estelle Swink, born Aug. 2, 1898, married Aug. 5, 1920, Louis Raeford Bozard, who was born in 1891, in Norfolk, Va.

(5) Frederick Swink, Jr., born Nov. 18, 1900, married Dec. 1, 1927, Mary Martha Wilson of Shelbyville, Ky., born June 19, 1902. They have one son: Fletcher Swink, born March 17, 1930.

(6) William Marion Swink, born March 1, 1903, in Surry County, Va., married March 1, 1929, Essie Harris. Their son: William Marion Swink, Jr., died Dec. 5, 1947, when four days old. (She was born Jan. 22, 1905.)

Duval (Du Val) Family of Virginia, Maryland, and Richmond Co., Ga.

(7) Annie Theresa Swink, born in Surry County, Va., July 24, 1905, died Dec. 5, 1947, married April 2, 1921, Paul Lee Brothers.

(8) Robert De Bruce Swink, born May 15, 1908, died May 29, 1909.

(9) Alice Benson Swink, born Dec. 1, 1909, married Feb. 16, 1940, Orwrand Grey Credle, who was born Jan. 21, 1909. They had (in 1949) two children: (a) Laura Virginia, born April 18, 1943; (b) Janice Gayle, born Dec. 25, 1945.

(10) George Washington Swink, born July 23, 1912, married Nov. 10, 1938, Helen Jennings.

Children of Annie Theresa Swink and husband Paul Lee Brothers, are:

(1) Avis Anna Brothers, born April 2, 1922, married Rolan Took, and had (in 1949) four children: (a) Roda, (b) Joyce, (c) Ronald, (d) Fred.

(2) Helen Lee Brothers, born April 2, 1923, not married in 1949.

(3) Paul Lee Brothers, Jr., born March 24, 1925, married Sept. 18, 1947, Evelyn Whitehurst.

(4) Evelynia Lydia Brothers, born 1926, married James Falkes, and had two daughters (at date of 1949): Patricia Ann (4 yrs.); Carol (2 yrs.).

(5) Leslie Brothers, born 1930. (6) Robert Bruce Brothers, born 1934. (7) Mary Elizabeth Brothers, born 1936. (8) Harry Brothers (twin), born Jan. 23, 1940. (9) Larry Brothers (twin), born Jan. 23, 1940. (10) Barry Brothers, born Sept. 1942. (11) Caral Brothers, born 1944. (12) Kenneth Brothers, born Nov. 18, 1947, died ----.

Sarah Estelle Swink was born Aug. 2, 1898, married Aug. 5, 1920, Louis Raeford Bozard, of Norfolk, Va. Their children are:

(1) Louis Raeford Bozard, Jr., born Aug. 15, 1922, married Doris Fitzpatrick, and had (at date of 1949) one son: Farrell Andrew. (Louis Bozard, Jr. served two years in World War II.)

(2) Mildred Duval Bozard, born May 2, 1924, married Nov. 25, 1946, Robert Pau, (who served one year in "World War II").

(3) Frederick Swink Bozard, born Dec. 31, 1925, served two years in the U. S. Forces, Medical Division, in Aleutian

Islands, in World War II."

(4) William Marion Bozard, born Nov. 10, 1927, served one year in "World War II," in Japanese, and Pacific waters.

(5) Margarite Bozard, born Nov. 13, 1931.

Mrs. Frederick Swink of Norfolk, Va. furnished above information concerning her children and other descendants. The following records were furnished by Mr. Louis W. Duval of Ocala, Fla.:

The Rev. George Washington Duval, (Methodist Minister) was born at "Spring Hill," near Augusta, Ga., Dec. 4, 1850, died May 24, 1926 at Social Circle, Ga. at the home of his son and is buried there. His parents were: George Washington Duval, and wife Rebecca Hack, who were married June 1, 1840. His paternal grandparents were: Louis Duval and wife Mary Perkins, who was born Dec. 8, 1779. His maternal grandparents were: Daniel Hack, born in Taunton, Mass. March 3, 1787, died in Richmond County, Ga., Oct. 26, 1847; and his wife Rebecca ----, born Nov. 10, 1790 at Dighton, Mass., died Oct. 5, 1870, in Richmond County, Ga. They are buried in one of the cemeteries at Augusta, Ga., Richmond County, (and these records were copied from their tombstones by Louis W. Duval, of Ocala, Fla.) The Rev. George Washington Duval married in Richmond County, Ga., Dec. 4, 1871, Anna Theresa Burch, who was born on her father's plantation near Augusta, Ga., Jan. 19, 1851, died July 22, 1925, and is buried at Social Circle, Ga. Their three children are:

(1) Louis Weyman Duval, born May 2, 1878, at Summer-ville, Ga.; married Nov. 2, 1906 Addie Griffin Hansbrough, at the plantation home of her adopted father, near Elizabethtown, Ky. They live in Ocala, Fla., and have issue, (q.v.)

(2) George Marion Duval, born at Harlem, Ga., Oct. 17, 1880, died near Social Circle, Ga., July 19, 1941; married Oct. 22, 1902, at Social Circle, Ga., Eula Stanton. They lived at Social Circle, Ga., and had issue. (q.v.)

(3) Joseph Burch Duval, born at Turin, Ga., Sept. 19, 1886, at date of 1949, was retired, and living in Decatur, Ga. He was connected with the OPA during World War II, (with offices in Atlanta), as an investigator of Textile Manufacturers in the price control section of the OPA. He married at Aragon, Ga., Aug. 23, 1921, Carolyn Black. They had no children. She was born at Rome, Ga., April 17, 1893, and is daughter of

George Seaborn Black, and wife Rose Barnett. (see "Barnett Family.")

Following is ancestry of Addie G. Hansbrough (born Dec. 8, 1878), wife of Louis W. Duval: Parents: Elijah Hansbrough, born in Virginia, Jan. 14, 1814, died near Elizabethtown, Ky., Aug. 14, 1884; and his wife Hannah Doane McDougal, who was born in Larue County, Ky., Apr. 8, 1844, died near Elizabethtown, Ky., Dec. 29, 1878, who were married March 10, 1865. Paternal grandparents: Peter Hansbrough, born Aug. 16, 1774, in Virginia; died there July 22, 1849; and his wife Margaret Starke who was born in Virginia March 18, 1788, died July 16, 1835. They lived and died in Virginia. Maternal grandparents: John McDougal, born in Union District, S. C., Sept. 27, 1787, died in Larue County, Ky., June 20, 1875; and his wife Mary Elizabeth Willett, who was born 1820, died Aug. 13, 1853. Maternal great-grandparents: Alexander McDougal, who came from Edinburg, Scotland when he was 19 yrs. of age, and fought in the Revolutionary War, as an American soldier. Also: Griffith Willett, and wife Rhoda Stiles. Maternal gr.-gr.-grandparents: George Willet and wife-----. Maternal gr.-gr.-gr.-grandparents: William Willett of Prince George County, Md., and his wife -----.

Louis Weyman Duval and wife Addie Hansbrough, have lived all their wedded life in Ocala, Fla. Their one child is: Anna Adelaide Duval, born in Ocala, Fla. Jan. 13, 1915, married at Ocala, March 20, 1941, Nathaniel Walker Wilson. They live in Ocala, Fla. They had no children in 1949, when these records were furnished. Nathaniel Walker Wilson was born in Barnwell, S. C. Feb. 14, 1914. His parents are: Louis Pinckney Wilson and wife Anna Walker. They lived at Barnwell, S. C., but now live in Ocala, Fla. Nathaniel W. Wilson, volunteered for service in "World War II," and was inducted into the Navy, May 5, 1942; had his "boot" training at Norfolk, Va.; served in the Sound School at Key West, part of the time, as Instructor; he received his discharge in Sept. 1945.

George Marion Duval, b. Oct. 17, 1880, died July 19, 1941, married Oct. 22, 1902, Eula Stanton. She was born in Social Circle, Ga., and died there June 21, 1947; and was the daughter of George Stanton and wife Mattie Nichols. George Marion Duval and wife Eula Stanton lived in Social Circle, Ga., and had three children:

(1) George Marion Duval, Jr., born Sept. 22, 1908, married July 4, 1934, Rosebud Wilson of Conyers, Ga. (daughter of William Kether Wilson and wife, Leetie Reagan.) They live in Social Circle, Ga., and have a child: Carolyn Duval II, born April 9, 1935. (These records were furnished about 1949.)

(2) Louis Stanton Duval, born Jan. 22, 1915, married June 8, 1940, Wilma Ripley (born Aug. 17, 1917, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Thomas Ripley of near Anderson, S. C.). They had no children when these records were furnished.

(3) Fred Burch Duval, born Nov. 7, 1917, served in "World War II" army aviation. He entered service in July 1942, had his "boot training" at Biloxi, Miss.; served in the Pacific area and was on Okinawa when the Japanese surrendered. He married in Atlanta, Ga., Feb. 15, 1947, Margaret Clark. They were living in Kingston, N. C. when these records were furnished by his brother.

Louis Weyman Duval (born May 2, 1878); served as Member of the Ocala, Fla., School Board Trustees for four years; Chairman of the American Red Cross (for Marion County, Fla.) for 15 years; was the Marion County, Fla. Member of the State Democratic Committee for 16 yrs.; and is a member of the Board of Bond Trustees of the City of Ocala, Fla.

"1850 Census for Columbia County, Ga.: Nancy Duval, 55, female, Real Estate, 500.00, born in Georgia." Note: The author is sure that Nancy Duval, of census, belonged to this Duval Family and could have been Miss or Mrs. (Columbia County adjoins Richmond County, and was formed from a part of Richmond County, at an early date.)

The News and Observer, (newspaper, published at Raleigh, N. C.) carries in the Dec. 7, 1947 issue an article, "Tar River," by Jane Hall; an excerpt of which reads: "In 1714 Lewis Duval became the first man to patent land in what is now Pitt County . . . among the freeholders who had settled on the Tar River by 1735 were . . . Lewis Duvall." . . .

The following records were copied by the author, at Columbia, S. C., in the office of the Secretary of State, from book "Index to Grants A to M, 1784-1846: Lewis Duval, 200 acres (Reedy River, 96 Disct.), Oct. 15, 1784, Bk. 1, p. 202. Lewis Duval, 300 acres (Duncan's Creek, 96 Disct.), Oct. 15, 1784, Book 1, p. 203. Michael Duval, 200 acres (96 Disct.), Feb. 6, 1784, Bk. 6, p. 383. Bailey Duval, 440 acres (Duncan's Creek,

96 Disct.), Oct. 3, 1785, Bk. 5, p. 282. Capt. Lewis Duval, 1475 acres (Duncan's Creek, 96 Disct.), Dec. 4, 1786, Bk. 15, p. 579. Capt. Lewis Duval, 540 acres (Reedy River, 96 Disct.), Oct. 2, 1786, Bk. 12, p. 192. Michael Duval, 292 acres (96 Disct.), Jan. 1, 1787, Bk. 16, p. 305.

"Publications of the Miss. Historical Society, Vol. I," by Franklin L. Riley, p. 155: "The making of a State," by Mary V. DuVal. A footnote gives: "Miss Mary Virginia Duval's ancestors were French Huguenots of the most uncompromising stamp. They left France after the 'Revocation of the Edict of Nantes,' and took refuge in Maryland, one of them Mars Marine Duval securing a tract of land from the proprietor of the colony. Some of them afterward removed from Maryland to Virginia. . . . Several members of the family fought on the Colonial side in the Revolutionary War. . . . Miss Duval's grandfather moved from Virginia to North Carolina and her father . . . emigrated in his early manhood to Georgia, where he married. In the first year of the War Between the States he moved to **Sardis, Miss.**"

Note: Peter Hansbrough, born Aug. 16, 1774, in Virginia, "paternal grandfather" of Addie (Hansbrough) Duval of Ocala, Fla. was son of William Hansbrough of Virginia. See following. "Virginia Wills Before 1799" by William Montgomery Clemens (2nd edition, published 1952 by Southern Book Company of Baltimore), page 43. William Hansbrough Amherst County, Va. Will filed Sept. 6, 1779. Wife Keziah. Son Caleb Hansbrough, son William Hansbrough, son John Hansbrough, son James Hansbrough, son Samuel Hansbrough, son Peter Hansbrough, daughter Charlotte Hansbrough, dau. Rachel Key, dau. Elizabeth Ball." (Perhaps Elizabeth Ball's husband was son of Valentine Ball whose will was filed in Amherst County, Va., March 5, 1770. His male "legal heirs" were: William, James Lewis and John Ball.) Peter Hansbrough, aforesaid, born Aug. 16, 1774, married Margaret Starke. Above book by Clemens gives, on page 91: "William Stark, Loudon County, Va., will filed April 13, 1772. He mentioned: wife Susannah, son John, son William. Perhaps Margaret Starke, born March 18, 1788, wife of Peter Hansbrough was granddaughter of William Stark, whose will was filed 16 years prior to her birth. However Amherst and Loudon Counties are some distance apart. Amherst County was formed in 1761 from a part of Albemarle County, which was formed in 1744 from Goochland County, which was formed in 1727 from Henrico County, which was one of the

original eight shires into which Virginia was divided in 1634. (For formation of Virginia counties see "Life in Old Virginia" by James J. McDonald, pages 3 to ---.)

Note: If any family genealogy, to which reference has been made, is not listed in Vols. I or II of this book see: "Burch, Harrell and Allied Families, Vol. I" or Vols. II or III by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

Note: The author would like to hear from anyone whose family records should be included in Duval, Burch, or any genealogy listed in this book. These records could be used in another book, (Vol. 3), on which the author will begin work soon after Vols. I and II are published. Address all communications to: Mrs. Charles Smallwood, "Smallwood Place," Washington North Carolina.

HACK FAMILY OF VIRGINIA, MARYLAND, AND GEORGIA

Eastern Shore of Virginia by Wise, page 71: "By the year 1640, the Dutch traders had found the Peninsula out. . . . By 1653 there were so many natives of the Low Countries residing on the Eastern Shore. . . . In 1653 one of the most highly respected citizens of Northampton was Dr. George Nicholas Hacke, a native of Cologne." (Note: Northampton County, Va. is only separated from Maryland by the Chesapeake Bay, and in those days travel was almost altogether by water.)

Stephen Hack had 800 acres surveyed for him in Baltimore County, Md., on Aug. 21, 1658. It was called Hackley. Baltimore is the county seat of Baltimore County. Augustine Herman, (who was brother-in-law of Dr. George Nicholas Hacke), had 16,439 acres granted to him in Cecil County, Md. in years 1660-1678-1681 and 1683. He was one of the "Lords of the Manor" in Maryland. See pages 264-265 of "Sidelights on Maryland History, Vol. I" by Hester Dorsey Richardson.

Hayden's Virginia Genealogies, Page 243: "In the ship 'Transport' of London, Edward Walker, M'r, 4th July, 1635 Oliver Van Heck, aged 35, uxor Katharine Van Heck, aged 34, Peter Van Heck 7, John Wise 18, Peter Waller 24, Jo Waller 19, John Fox 33, and others, were transported to Virginia having taken the oath. (New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Reg. 111, 388). What connection, if any, existed between these Van Hecks and

the Hacks of Virginia is not known. Dr. George Hack of Holland, m. Anna Herman, born Amsterdam sister of Augustine Herman, the Labodist, the first founder and seater of Bohemian Manor in Delaware, Anno 1669. Herman died Dec. 14, 1669. From him descended the Oldhams and Bouchells of Delaware, and the Thompsons of Cecil County, Md. Dr. George Hack came to Virginia, with his wife and received patent for 400 acres land in Northampton County, July 1, 1653. He was naturalized March 1657-8. . . . (Hening Statutes 1, 499). He subsequently settled in Maryland, on June 11, 1662 Dr. George Hack rec'd lycense to transporte 20 barreles of corne out of this Province. (Md. Arch. III, 459) Thursday, Sept. 17, 1663, the Maryland Assembly ordered that an Act of Naturalization be prepared for Augustine Herman and his children, and his brother-in-law George Hack and his wife and children. Again May 1666 the Maryland Assembly granted the petition of John Jarbo of Dijon in the Realm of France, Augustine Herman of Progue in the Kingdom of Bohemia, Ephraim Georguis and Casparus, sonns to the said Augustine, Anna Margarita, and Francina, his daughters Anna Hack, George and Peter, her sonnes for naturalization. The petition runs thus: 'Anna Hack, born at Amsterdam in Holland, George and Peter her sonnes born at Accomacke in Virginia have long there inhabited and now removed into this Province hath for many years inhabited in this Province.' March 22, 1666, Anna, George, Nicholas and Peter Hack were granted 1000 acres land Northampton County, Va. formerly granted to their husband and father Dr. George Hack, and escheated at his death, he being an alien.

"Dr. George and Anna (Herman) Hack had: (1) George, (2) Nicholas, (3) Peter, born Accomac County, Va.

"Colonel Peter Hack was a Vestryman in Northumberland County, Va. 1712; Sheriff, 1716-17; He was father of Capt. John Hack, Vestryman 1731, who m. Elizabeth Kirk Northumberland County, Feb. 13, 1718-19. The Hacks also intermarried with the Moseleys, as Edward Hack Moseley was Burgess for Princess Ann County, Va. 1761-9. . . . Edward Hack was at Wm. & Mary College 1761. . . . Peter Hack was appointed Ranger General for the Northern Neck, 1690." (Several pp. of Conway family records p. 243. "Hannah Conway, born 1724, m. April 22, 1746 Tunstall Hack of Maryland.")

The following records were copied by the author, in the

"Land Office," which is located in the Hall of Records, at Annapolis, Maryland: Liber 19, folio 283, Patent for 450 acres to Peter Hack, year 1676 in Cecil County, tract called Wormust (Certificate in name of George Hack Liber 9, folio 70). Liber Q, folio 456 (Certificate) and Liber 4, folio 44 (Patent) to George Hack, year 1659, 400 acres now Cecil County, tract called Anna Catharina Neck. Liber 5, folio 114, Patent to George Hack, year 1662, 800 acres, tract called Hackston, now Cecil County (Certificate and prior patent to this tract. See Sepherin Hack). Liber 19, folio 281, Patent to George Nicholas Hack, year 1676, 800 acres, tract called Hackston, Cecil County. Liber BC & GS No. 27, folio 342 (Certificate) and Liber BC & GS No. 28, folio 297 (Patent) to George Hack, year 1763, 20 acres, tract called Ground Oak Bottom, in Frederick County. Certificate No. 410. Peter Hack, Survey 1683, 470 acres in Cecil County, a tract called Resurvey. (Also see: Liber 22, folio 19.) Liber 22, folio 20 (Certificate) and Liber N.S. No. B, folio 138 (Patent) to Peter Hack, year 1684, 150 acres, Cecil County, tract called Hack's Addition. Liber Q, folio 457 (Certificate) and Liber 4, folio 515 (Patent) to Sepherin Hack, year 1659, tract called Hackston, 800 acres Cecil County.

There were also patents in name of Hacker which were meant for Hackes, no doubt. John Hacker, 1695, 200 acres, now Caroline County, Hackers Adventure. John Hackers 1696, (460 acres) "Hackers Meadows," now Caroline County. John Hacker 1707 (Hackers Forrest, now Queen Anne's County—200 acres). And 256 5-8 acres to Mary Hacker et al, Frederick County.

The author wonders if some of the Hacks (see later) did not move to Massachusetts from Maryland, because they did later live in Maryland. They were in the textile manufacturing business, and perhaps that is why they went to Massachusetts. They had a business of this kind later on in Richmond County, Ga.

Daniel Hack married Jan. 1, 1810 Rebecca Whitmarsh, who was born in 1787 (See census in "Duval Family"). (Mrs. Frederick Swink gave Jan. 1, 1810 as the marriage date.) Their children were:

(1) Amelia Hack born 1812 in Massachusetts, moved to Richmond County, Ga. She married ----- Barney.

(2) Daniel De Bruce Hack, born in 1816 in Massachusetts, married Amelia Winters, April 15, 1846 in Richmond County,

Hack Family of Virginia, Maryland, and Georgia

Ga. (See "Marriage Records 1839 to 1856" in Ordinary's Office, there. Also see "1850 Census," later on.)

(3) Rebecca Avis Hack, born in 1825 in Massachusetts, died Jan. 1, 1870, married June 1, 1840 in Richmond County, Ga., George Washington Duval. See "Duval Family" for their descendants, one of whom married a Burch.

(4) Virginia Hack, born in 1829 in Maryland; never married. (5) George Hack, born 1830 in Maryland, died in South Carolina, married -----.

Amelia Hack, born in 1812 in Massachusetts, died in 1864 in Richmond County, Ga., married before 1834, a Mr. Barney. Their child was Franklin Barney, born in 1834; married Anna McDade and had two children: (a) Franklin who died in 1879; (b) Carrie.

Daniel De Bruce Hack, born in 1816, married Apr. 15, 1846, Amelia Winters of Richmond County, Ga. They lived in Richmond County had four children: (1) Edward (or Edwin) Hack, born 1847, married Bessie Jones. (2) Josephine Hack, married Augustus Duncan. (3) Eugenia Hack married Edward Pierce, and had a son: Edward. (4) William Hack married Hattie Land and had a daughter: Hattie.

1850 Census Richmond Co., Ga. Copied in Washington, D.C. by the author.)

Daniel D. B. Hack, 34, male, Supt. R. Factory, 2000 (real estate), born Massachusetts.

Amelia Hack, 28, female, born Georgia.

Edwin Hack, 3, male, born Georgia.

*HENDRICK, HENDRICKS, HENDRIX FAMILY OF
SOUTH CAROLINA, GEORGIA AND ALABAMA*

"The Lineage and Tradition of the Herring, Congers, Hendrick, Boddie, Perry, Crudup, Denson & Hilliard Families" by Ree Herring Hendrick. Page 67: "The Hendricks. . . . The Hendricks were Brabantine Cavaliers, and came from the vicinity of Antwerp in Holland. Their coat of arms is a deer in a forest of trees. Their crest a deer's head. The name signifies rich in hind or deer, or servants; from the Saxon word 'hind.' The name is variously written, viz: Hendrick, Hendricks, Henrick, Hendrich, Henrix, and Hendrix. Forsan Van Deavorack Henrick, Sr., patented 214 acres in York County, Va., in 1666. Part of that

County became New Kent. In 1720 part of New Kent County was formed into Hanover County, where the Hendricks of this sketch lived. King and Queen County was formed from Kent County in 1691, and King William County was formed from King and Queen County in 1701. Hance Hendrick patented a total of 2173 acres in King and Queen County, King William County, Amelia County, Spottsylvania County, covering from April 25, 1701 to July 25, 1746. In a patent of 400 acres in Amelia County, date June 6, 1728, it mentions that Hance Hendrick was of King William County. Most of the tracts lay in 'Pamunkey Neck' Pamunkey River, Hanover County."

Crozier's General Armory, page 71: "Hendrick, Virginia. Wm. Hendrick Hanover County 1750 (Holland) arms: Argent, a hind standing in a forest. Crest: Out of a ducal coronet a hinds head." And page 71 of Crozier's Armory: "Hendrick, New Jersey. Calvin Wheeler Hendrick, esq. East Orange. Same arms as Wm. Hendrick, Hanover County, Va."

"Arien (Aaron) Hendricks was plaintiff in Court Session of the West Riding of Yorkshire in 1676, and again in 1678 . . ." (See page 224 of "Historical Miscellany" by Stillwell.) Gov. Thomas Harvie married in Middlesex County, Va., Oct. 2, 1696 "ye widow Hendrick."

Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers in Georgia by Mrs. H. H. McCall, page 196: "John Hendrick, born Lincoln County, N. C. 1754, died in Monroe County, Ga. 1820. Served as a private in Capt. Robt. Porter's Co. Col. John White, Va. Regiment, married in 1793 Lucy Hunt." Page 282 of "Roster" by McCall: "Names of Revolutionary Soldiers who drew land in Lottery of 1827 and the counties of Georgia in which they lived: Jesse Hendrick, Bulloch County, Ga. Hezekiah Hendrick, Monroe County, Ga. Siah Hendrick, Walton County, Ga." (See, later on, Hezekiah Hendricks who married Amy Burch.)

Note: Lincoln County, N. C. was created in 1779 from part of Tryon County. (See page 301 of "Down Home" by Carl Goerch.)

Hendricks who were in Militia in Effingham County, Ga. in 1793 were: Daniel Hendricks and David Hendricks, privates, also Isaac and John. John Hendrix was living in Screven County, Ga. when he drew land in Lottery of 1827. (See Georgia's Roster of the Revolution, by L. L. Knight.) Screven County was

formed from Burke and Effingham Counties in 1793. See page 259 of Roster of Revolutionary Soldier in Georgia, by Mrs. H. H. McCall.

1850 Census Bulloch County, Ga.: Seaborn Henrick, 45, male, farmer, 1500, born Georgia. Keren Henrick, 43, female. (Their children were named but the author failed to copy them.)

"1820 Census Montgomery County, Ga.: Joseph Hendricks, 1 male under 10, 1 male 10 (or under 16), 1 male between 16 and 18, 1 male under 26, 1 male over 45, 3 females under 10, 4 females 10 yrs. (or under 16), 1 female 16 (or under 26)."

The author has not traced the ancestry of Hezekiah Hendrick who married in Laurens County, Ga., Sept. 11, 1820 Mary Burch, (widow of Michael Burch). They removed to Lowndes County, Ga., and from there to Dale County, Ala. This Hezekiah Hendrix was born in South Carolina, in 1803, or 1804. He most likely was a brother, or near relative, of Isiah Hendrix, born about 1809, or 1810 in South Carolina, who married Feb. 18, 1824 Amy Burch. They were living in Coffee County, Ala. at 1850 Census. This county adjoins Dale County, in which Hezekiah Hendrix lived. The marriage of Isaiah Hendrix and Amy Burch is recorded in Telfair County, which then adjoined Laurens County, (where Hezekiah Hendricks marriage is recorded. It is spelled Hendricks in marriage record, but Hendrix in 1850 Census. We can only surmise how he would have spelled it himself). Ann Hendricks, born in South Carolina about 1813 was, no doubt, a sister to Hezekiah and Isaiah, as she married Edward Allen Burch (called Allen) brother to Amy Burch who married Hezekiah Hendricks. The indications are that they were children of Joseph Hendricks who was living in Montgomery County, Ga. at 1820 Census. (See census above.) At that date Montgomery, Laurens and Telfair Counties adjoined each other.

Following are a few South Carolina records for Hendricks: "Col. David Fannin's Narratives" mention: "Hendricks Mill about 20 miles from Ninety-Six (South Carolina) date of 1775."

Index to Grants A to K. 1695-1776 Sect. State's Office, Columbia, S. C.: Alexander Hendrick, Berkeley County, Yr. 1768. Hans Hendrick, Craven County, 300 acres on Reedy River, June 23, 1774. Hans Hendrick, Berkeley County, 150 acres in 1773, Vol. 30, p. 627. James Hendrick, Berkeley County, 50 acres in 1755, Vol. 30, p. 627. John Hendrick, Granville County,

387 acres in 1711, Vol. 30, p. 627. John Hendrick, Granville County, 380 acres in 1714, Vol. 30, p. 627. Isaac Hendrick, 96th Disct., 250 acres Aug. 19, 1774, Vol. 30, p. 627. Isaac Hendrick, Craven County, 2 mile Creek, 100 acres, Dec. 23, 1731, Vol. 30, p. 627. William Hendrick, Craven County, 400 acres, Dec. 14, 1739, Vol. 3, p. 358. William Hendrick, Berkeley County, 100 acres, Dec. 6, 1768, Vol. 3, p. 358. William Hendrick, Berkeley County, 100 acres, Dec. 23, 1771, Vol. 24, p. 544. John Hendricks, Craven County, 400 acres, Nov. 19, 1772, Vol. 24, p. 544. William Hendricks, Berkeley County, 250 acres, Aug. 12, 1737, Vol. 3, p. 64.

In 96th Disct. Pendleton County, S. C., at 1790 Census" were: (Page 85) John Hendricks with 1 male over 16, 1 male under 16, 3 females. (Page 85) James Hendricks with 1 male over 16, 1 male under 16, 4 females. (Page 84) Tobias Hendricks with 1 male over 16, 1 male under 16, 5 females.

Page 66 to 77 of "South Carolina in the Revolution" by Sara Sullivan, Ervin, gives: "Wm. Hendricks, Capt." The book "Marion's Men" by William Willis Boddie, gives (page 2), William Hendricks. Also see page 408 of "History of Old Cheraws," by Bishop Gregg. Page 231 of Charleston, S. C. year Book (for 1893), "Wm. Hendricks, Capt. Marion's Brigade. Revolutionary War."

James Hendricks, James Jackson and James Simms, Indian Agents for Georgia in 1776, signed treaty with the Creek Indians at Coleraine, in that year. See page 44 of Camden County, Ga. by James Voscelle. (Note: This may have been the James Hendricks who was living in Pendleton County, Ninety-Six District, South Carolina at 1790 Census.)

Card Catalog at Dept. of Archives and History, Peachtree Street, Atlanta, Ga. carries following: "Isaac Hendricks, Sr. (original will), May 25, 1803, July 9, 1805. Son Isaac, daughter Nancy, son Joseph, daughter Anness, son Moses, sons James and Andrews and Lemuel and Wilson."

John Burch (son of Charles and grandson of Joseph II of Georgia) married in Laurens County, Ga. March 2, 1826 Lydia Hendricks who was born in 1809 in South Carolina. They named their first son Moses. This indicates that Joseph Hendricks of 1820 Census, Montgomery County, Ga., was the "son Joseph" mentioned in will of Isaac above. Perhaps Joseph had a son

Moses also, as well as a brother Moses. Isaac Hendricks of above will may have been the Isaac Hendricks who had a land grant in 96 Disct. South Carolina, Aug. 19, 1774, and he must have owned the "mill," mentioned in "Fannin's Narratives."

Hezekiah Hendrix was b. in South Carolina about 1804, and was living in Dale County Ala. at the 1850 Census. He married in Laurens County, Ga., Sept. 11, 1820, Mary Burch. (See page 284 of History of Laurens County, Ga.) Mary Burch aforesaid, was widow of Michael Burch, of Laurens County, Ga. who was killed by Indians in Irwin County, Ga., in the spring of 1818. (See page 33 of History of Pulaski County, Ga., also family tradition, in the various branches of "Burch Family," as to Michael Burch's death.) Mary Burch was before marriage Mary Blanchett (called "Polly"). She and her second husband Hezekiah Hendrix, aforesaid, moved to Alabama about 1821 or 1822 and settled in Dale County. With them were her two children by first marriage, viz:

(1) Greenberry Burch, born June 22, 1815, died June 6, 1889, married in Dale County, Ala. Alcie Albritton.

(2) Nancy Burch, born no later than 1818, married in Dale County, Ala., Tom Clark.

Children (known) of Mary Burch and second husband Hezekiah Hendrix were:

(1) Viney Hendrix married before 1850 Census, a Spikes. (They have a granddaughter, Nancy Spikes Enfinger, who lives at Black, Ala.)

(2) Emma Hendrix must have married before 1850 Census.

(3) Thomas William Hendrix born about 1831 or 1832.

(4) McSewell Hendrix (called Mack), born about 1834.

Note: a great-granddaughter of Bill (or Tom) Hendrix lives at Black, Ala. She is Mrs. Etoile Prim.

The following 1850 Census for Dale County, Ala. was copied by the author, at the National Archives, Washington, D. C.:
Hezekiah Hendrix, 46, male, farmer, Real Estate, 600.00,
born South Carolina.

Mary Hendrix, 56, female, born Georgia.

Thomas D. Hendrix, 18, male, born Alabama.

McSewel Hendrix, 16, male, born Alabama.

Willis Spikes was grandson of Viney Hendrix, above, and her husband ---- Spikes. He married Lena Burch, born Aug. 28, 1908, who was daughter of Angus Burch, born Feb. 1875,

and his wife Amanda Spooner; and granddaughter of Henry Milton Burch, who was born in Dale County, Ala., Feb. 15, 1850, died Nov. 21, 1937, and his wife Rhoda McCrone. See the "Michael Burch (Son of Joseph II) Family" for further data.

Berry A. Hendrix married in Geneva County, Ala., Elvira Clemmons, daughter of William Franklin Clemmons and wife Martha Ann Burch, who were married in 1874. He was a great-grandson of Hezekiah Hendrix above and Mary Burch, who were married in Laurens County, Ga., Sept. 11, 1820. See the "Michael Burch (Son of Joseph II) Family," for first marriage of Mary Burch, nee Blanchett.

1850 Census for Coffee County, Ala.:

Isaiah Hendrix, 40, male, farmer, born South Carolina.

Mary Hendrix, 28, female, born Georgia.

Bithenia Hendrix, 4, female, born Georgia.

Rebecca E. Hendrix, 2, female, born Georgia.

1850 Census, Coffee County, Ala.:

Eli Hendricks, 37, male, farmer, real estate, 1,000.00 born South Carolina.

Amanda A. Hendricks, 21, female, born Georgia.

Leonidas H. Hendricks, 5, male, born Alabama.

Mitchel Ann Hendricks, 3, female, born Alabama.

Edward H. Hendricks, 6/12, male, born Alabama.

Perhaps the above Isaiah and Eli Hendrix were brothers to Hezekiah, aforesaid. The names of Viney Hendrix (above), and Emma Hendrix were furnished by Malzie Burch of Hartford, Ala. She named two other children of Hezekiah Hendrix and wife Mary Burch, viz: (1) Mack, and (2) Bill (or Tom), "probably William Thomas." The 1850 Census record had Tom listed as Thomas D. Perhaps it should have been Thomas W.

Josiah Hendricks (called "Siah" in Georgia) was born in South Carolina in 1802. (See 1850 Cencus). He married in Telfair County, Ga., Feb. 18, 1824, Amy Burch, who was born in Montgomery County, Ga. in 1807. (See 1850 Census.) She was the daughter of Charles Burch, who died at his plantation home in Laurens County, Ga., before Dec. 19, 1833, when his wife Sarah, his son Allen, and Benjamin Tedder were appointed administrators of his estate. His wife Sarah Howell, whom he married in Richmond County, Ga., Dec. 4, 1798, was born in North

Carolina (probably) and died before 1850 Census of Laurens County, Ga. was made, (probably); as she is not listed in that census, unless living with some family other than of Burch name. See the "Charles Burch (Son of Joseph II) Family," and the "Howell Family." (Both the Burch and Howell families were descended from royalty.) Josiah Hendricks and wife Amy Burch were living in Coffee County, Ala., at the 1850 Census, which see: Their children, born before 1850 (and who were not already married at 1850), were as follows, (all born in Alabama), viz: (1) Rebecca Hendricks, born 1831 or 1832. (2) Wesley Hendricks, born about 1833. (3) Martha Hendricks, born in 1834. (4) Samuel Hendricks, born in 1836. (5) Mary Hendricks, born 1837. (6) Daniel Hendricks, born 1840. (7) Charles Hendricks, born 1842. (8) Louisa Hendricks, born 1844. (9) Amanda Hendricks, born 1845. (10) Lyia Hendricks (son), born 1847. (Note: The author thinks Lyia was meant for "Syia," the Census taker's way of spelling Siah.) Living with the Josiah Hendricks family at 1850 Census was Elender Burch, born in 1842 (about). She may have been a granddaughter, or a niece.

1850 Census for Coffee County, Ala., (copied in Washington, D. C.)

Josiah Hendricks, 48, male, farmer, born in South Carolina.

Amy Hendricks, 43, female, born in Georgia.

Rebecca Hendricks, 18, female, born in Alabama.

Wesley Hendricks, 17, male, born in Alabama.

Martha Hendricks, 16, female, born in Alabama.

Samuel Hendricks, 14, male, born in Alabama.

Mary Hendricks, 13, female, born in Alabama.

Daniel Hendricks, 10, male, born in Alabama.

Charles Hendricks, 8, male, born in Alabama.

Louisa Hendricks, 6, female, born in Alabama.

Amanda Hendricks, 5, female, born in Alabama.

Lyia Hendricks, 3, male, born in Alabama.

Elender Birch, 8, female, born in Alabama.

Lydia Hendricks was born in South Carolina in 1809. (See 1850 Census.) She was, no doubt, sister to Hezekiah Hendricks, who married in Laurens County, Ga., Sept. 11, 1820, Mary Blanchett Burch (called Polly) widow of Michael Burch. Lydia Hendricks may have been daughter of Joseph Hendricks, (or perhaps it was meant to be Josyeh), who was living in Montgomery County, Ga. at 1820 Census (q.v.). Lydia Hendrick

married in Laurens County, Ga., March 2, 1826, John Burch. (See page 287 of "History of Laurens County," Ga.) They moved to Alabama about 1837 or 1838; and were living in Dale County, Ala., at the 1850 Census (q.v.). He was born in South Carolina in 1799, and was the son of Charles Burch who was born in South Carolina, (probably, though he may have been born in Maryland); and who died at his plantation home in Laurens County, Ga., prior to Dec. 19, 1833, when his wife Sarah Burch, his son Allen Burch, and Benjamin Tedder were appointed administrators of his estate. See the "Charles Burch (Son of Joseph II) Family," also "Howell Family." Lydia Hendricks and her husband John Burch had the following children, who were living with them at 1850 Census. They must also have had some children, who were married before 1850 Census, and so would not have been listed with their parents. Perhaps, too, they had other children, born after 1850. The author can only give the ones listed in census. They were, viz: (1) Moses Burch, born in 1832, in Georgia. (2) Sarah Burch, born in 1834, in Georgia. (3) Olive Burch, born in 1837, in Georgia. (4) David Burch, born in 1840, in Alabama. (5) Charlotte Burch, born in 1842, in Alabama. (6) Charity Burch, born in 1843, in Alabama. (7) Amy Burch, born in 1845, in Alabama.

Notice that the Burch name is spelled Birch in 1850 Census, which follows: The census taker spelled it as he thought it should be. However, in earlier days it was very frequently spelled Birch in legal records; and many branches of the family spell the name with an "i" even to this day.

1850 Census, Dale County, Ala.:

John Birch, 52, male, farmer, real estate, 100.00, born in South Carolina.

Lydia Birch, 41, female, born in South Carolina.

Moses Birch, 18, male, born in Georgia.

Sarah Birch, 16, female, born in Georgia.

Olive Birch, 13, female, born in Georgia.

David Birch, 10, male, born in Alabama.

Charlotte Birch, 8, female, born in Alabama.

Charity Birch, 7, female, born in Alabama.

Amy Birch, 5, female, born in Alabama.

The aforesaid John Birch had relatives in Dale County, Ala., prior to his removal there. His Uncle Michael Burch's widow and their two children, removed from Laurens County,

Ga. to Alabama, about 1821, or 1822, and settled in Dale Co. See the Michael Burch (Son of Joseph II) Family."

James L. Burch in the following 1850 Census for Dale County, Ala., may have been son of John Burch, above, and wife Lydia Hendricks: James T. (or L.) Birch, 21, male, farmer, born in Georgia. Ardilisa J. Birch, 19, female born in Georgia. (No children; They probably married in Dale County, Ala. in 1850.)

Ann Hendricks was born in South Carolina, about 1813. (See 1850 Census, later.) She was, no doubt, sister to Hezekiah Hendrick, and to Lydia Hendricks. Hezekiah married in Telfair County, Ga., Sept. 11, 1820, Amy Burch; Lydia Hendricks married in Laurens County, Ga., March 2, 1826, John Burch. (These marriage records don't necessarily indicate just where they married. They merely show where the marriages were recorded.) Ann Hendricks married about 1830 (perhaps) Allen Burch. (The author's grandfather Reuben Flournoy Burch I of Laurens County, Ga. was brother to Allen Burch, aforesaid; and the author's father stated that Allen Burch married Ann Hendricks. So, they no doubt, married before they left Georgia.) Ann Hendricks and husband Allen Burch moved to Coffee County, Ala. about 1831, perhaps, for their oldest child was born there. Their children born before 1850 Census were: (1) Littleberry Burch, born 1831. (2) Josiah Burch, born 1842. (3) Dicey Burch, born 1845. (4) Charles A. Burch born 1846.

The following 1850 Census for Coffee County, Ala., was copied by the author at the National Archives, Washington, D. C.:

Allen Birch, 37, male, farmer, (blind), born in Georgia.

Ann Birch, 37, female, born in South Carolina.

Littleberry Birch, 19, male, born in Alabama.

Josiah Birch, 8, male, born in Alabama.

Dicey Birch, 5, female, born in Alabama.

Charles A. Birch, 4, male, born in Alabama.

There may be a possibility that Littleberry Burch, (19 yrs. of age in above 1850 Census), was son of John Burch, brother to Allen. See Lydia Hendricks and husband John Burch's children. John and Lydia were married in Laurens County, Ga., March 2, 1826. They were living in Dale County, Ala., at 1850 Census.

HINSON, HYNSON FAMILY OF MARYLAND AND VIRGINIA

Sidelights on Maryland History, Vol. II, by Hester Dorsey Richardson, pages 137-140: "Hynson. Thomas Hinson arrived in the Province of Maryland in the year 1650-51, accompanied by his wife Grace, and three children. He was promptly appointed to one of the most important offices—that of Clerk of the Isle of Kent—and in a few years was 'High Sheriff for ye Countie,' in which his profession of law stood him in good stead. He was a young man when he emigrated to Maryland and was evidently a gentleman of large means and influence. He brought over several importations of servants as did his son Thomas later, and bore the same arms as those of his English forbears. The extensive estate granted to Thomas Hinson in the year 1659 has in part descended to his posterity of the present generation (circe 1903, when book was published) . . . Thomas Hinson represented his county in the House of Burgesses from year 1654 until 1660. All of Thomas Hinson's sons were worthy successors of their father in places of trust and distinction. Thomas settled in Talbot County on the estate which he called Hynson's Town—the spelling of the name with the letter y, instead of i, was purely a Maryland method, as the English and the immigrant spelled the name Hinson. Thomas Hynson became High Sheriff of Talbot County, and was one of the most influential men of his day. He died in the year 1679. Colonel John Hinson, the second son of Lieutenant Thomas Hinson remained in Kent County, where in the year 1678, he was High Sheriff of Kent as his father had been before him. . . . The third brother Colonel Charles Hinson was a leader in the military affairs of his community. Colonel John Hinson who died in the year 1705, left a wife Ann, and children—Colonel John, Colonel Nathaniel, and daughters Sarah, Elizabeth, Jane, Mary, and Anna. Col. John Hinson, son of Thomas Hinson, High Sheriff of Kent married first Rachel ----; second Ann ----. (Colonel Hynson was Burgess for Kent from the year 1681 to 1688. He was Vestryman of St. Paul's Parish.) Colonel Charles Hynson who died in 1711 married Margaret Harris and left two sons and five daughters. (Pages 139-140 show Hinson family as having married into other distinguished families.)

Vol. I "Ancestral Records and Portraits" by Colonial Dames of America, page 144: "In the 23rd reign of Henry VI, Wm. Hinson of Fordham at the Damside is registered as living there in Cambridge County, England. Arms were granted in 1644 to

Thomas Hinson, a descendant of Wm., by Ulster, King of Arms of Ireland. Lieut. Thomas Hinson, a Cadet of the family of Fordham arrived in the Province of Maryland, 1650-51, accompanied by his wife Grace, and three children, Thos., John, and Charles. He was made Clerk of Isle of Kent County, Md., 1652 and in a few years was High Sheriff 'for ye county,' 1655, and Burgess 1654-1660. He was a lawyer and a man of means. His son Col. John Hinson, died in Kent 1705. (He was Justice of Kent 1674, Burgess 1681-83, and 1694-97, and High Sheriff 1670.)"

Vol. V of Maryland Calendar of Wills by Baldwin—Page ---: Nathaniel Hynson Merchant, Kent County, Md. will probated Jan. 26, 1721. To son Nathaniel plantation on Eastern Neck Island north mouth of Chester River formerly belonging to father Col. John Hynson, deceased. To daughter Hannah—To Nephew Thomas . . . etc. (Had extensive estate.) Page 10 of Vol. VIII, Md. Calendar of Wills by Baldwin: Michael Miller, Kent County, Md. will Jan. 17, 1738 mentions "land bought from Col. Nathaniel Hynson."

Vol. IV No. 3 Virginia County Records by W. A. Crozier, page 11: Thomas Hinson received a land grant in Isle of Wight County, Va. in 1646. . . . Richard Hinson was a Virginia Colonist in Surry County, Va. in 1656. Vol. 37 Virginia Magazine page 24: "The name Henson, or Hinson, probably alternate spellings of the same does not appear among land owners in Quit Rent Rolls of 1704. Probably the emigrant ancestor came later. Families of Hinson and Henson have lived in a number of counties of the state.

The Henson (and Hinson) family of Virginia intermarried several times, in early 1800rds, with the Washington family. "James Hinson and Sibella Washington were married in Amelia County, Va. May 16, 1807 (Wm. Washington and Betsey Washington her parents gave their consent)." See "Virginia County Records, Vol. IV, Marriages" by W. A. Crozier—John Washington and Lucy Hinson were married in Amelia County, Va. June 10, 1816; Thornton Hinson and Bethiah Sanford were married in Amelia County, Va. July 25, 1816; (Smallwood note: She was probably daughter of Reuben Sanford and Ann Washington, who were married in Amelia County, Va. Dec. 11, 1799); James Hinson and Susannah Sanford were married in Amelia County, Va. June 1, 1815; (She was probably sister to

Bethiah Sanford, above.) See Virginia County Records Vol. IV, Marriages; for above and for following: Daniel Carter and Sally Hinson were married Oct. 30, 1822; (She was daughter of John Hinson and Molly Deane who were married in Amelia County, Va., Jan. 25, 1791.) (Note: Amelia County, Va. was formed in 1734 from a part of Prince George.) W. A. Crozier in his book "Virginia Colonial Militia" gives the following, in "Amelia County Virginia Militia; Sept. 1758: Nimrod, William, and Phillip Henson" and in "Bedford County, Va. Militia in Sept. 1758, Bartlet Henson."

Virginia Wills and Administrations" by Torrence gives the following Henson and Hinson records, viz: Jno. Henson, will, Albemarle County, Va., in 1786. Henson Henson, Inventory, Bedford County, Va., in 1799. Jno. Henson, Inventory, Loudoun County, Va., in 1762. Benj. Henson, will, Louisa County, Va., in 1770. Richard Henson, will Louisa County, Va., in 1775. Edmond Henson, Inventory, Stafford County, Va., in 1743. Chris Hinson, administration, Amelia County, Va., in 1744. Geo. Hinson, will, Richmond County, Va., in 1726. Chas. Hinson, will, Stafford County, Va., in 1749. Eliz. Hinson, will, Stafford County, Va., in 1761. Lazarus Hinson, Inventory, Stafford County, Va., in 1765. Jas. Hinson, Inventory, Westmoreland County, Va., in 1735.

Life in Old Virginia by James J. McDonald pages 3 to 133: Albermarle County, Va. was formed in 1744 from Goochland, which was formed in 1727 from Henrico County, which was one of the original eight shires into which Virginia was divided in 1634. Bedford County, Va. was formed in 1752 from Lunenburg, which was formed in 1746 from Brunswick. Brunswick was formed in 1720 from Surry and Isle of Wight Counties, (which was formed in 1634 one of the original 8 shires into which Virginia was then divided. It was known as Warrasquake until 1637.) Mecklenburg was formed 1764 from Lunenburg. Loudoun County, Va. was formed in 1757 from Fairfax County, Va. Louisa County, Va. was formed in 1742 from Hanover, which was formed 1720 from New Kent, which was formed 1654 from York, which was one of the original eight shires into which Virginia was divided in 1634.

HINSON FAMILY OF TELFAIR COUNTY, GEORGIA

Thomas Hinson was administrator of Goods and Chattels of Joshua Edinfield, in Telfair County, Ga. Dec. 7, 1831. Thomas Hinson died in Telfair County, Ga. prior to March 5, 1845, when James Hinson was appointed guardian of Albert Hinson, orphan of Thomas Hinson. This Thomas Hinson was, no doubt, father of at least three children: (1) James Hinson, born in Telfair County, Ga. about 1816 (census record); married second in Telfair County, Ga., July 21, 1853 Sophronia Bird; married first, on June 15, 1840 Selina Hall.

(2) William Hinson, born about 1822; married Nancy ----.

(3) Albert Hinson, (who was not 21 yrs. of age at 1850 Census.)

Sophronia Bird, aforesaid, was born in 1832 and was sister to Wiley Bird who married in Telfair County, Ga. Jan. 13, 1853 Elizabeth Willcox. They were children of Jonas Byrd (1795-1845) and wife Rebecca Turner who were married about 1822. Vol. 2 of *Pioneers of Wiregrass, Ga.*, by Huxford gives Jonas Byrd and family.

"Book H. Bonds 1831-1863 Telfair County, Ga.," (Court of Ordinary), pages 16-17: "Thomas Hinson and Arthur Bland . . . bond of \$400.00 . . . Thomas Hinson, admr. of goods and chattels of Joshua Edinfield, 7th Dec., 1831. Page 118 of Book H. Bonds, Telfair County, Ga.: "Bond of James Hinson, Mark Willcox, and William L. Rogers . . . 5th March, 1849 . . . James Hinson was on this day appointed guardian of Albert Hinson, orphan of Thomas Hinson deceased." (Date March 3, 1851).

1850 Census, Telfair County, Georgia:

James Hinson, 34, male, farmer, \$1700 real estate born Telfair County, Ga.

Selina Hinson, 27, female, born Emanuel County, Ga.

Martha Hinson, 9, female, born Telfair County, Ga.

Augustus Hinson, 7, male, born Telfair County, Ga.

Emma Hinson, 5 female, born Telfair County, Ga.

Wiley Hinson, 3 male, born Telfair County, Ga.

Marietta Hinson, 1, female, born Telfair County, Ga.

1850 Census, Telfair County, Georgia:

William Hinson, 28, male, farmer, \$400 real estate, born Telfair County, Ga.

Hinson Family of Telfair County, Georgia

Nancy Hinson, 29, female, born Jones County, Ga.
John Hinson, 8, male, born Telfair County, Ga.
Mary Hinson, 6, female, born Telfair County, Ga.
Aloy Hinson, 3, male, born Telfair County, Ga.
Lenard Hinson, 4, male, born Telfair County, Ga.
Elias Hinson, 8/12, male, born Telfair County, Ga.

*JAMES HINSON FAMILY OF PULASKI
COUNTY, GEORGIA*

James Hinson, who was living in Pulaski County, at 1850 Census, (and died there prior to Dec. 7, 1890), is listed in that census as having been born in North Carolina. He was 46 yrs. of age at the census, so would have been born in 1803 or 1804. He may have been a son of Charles Hinson, Sr. or Charles Hinson, Jr., both of whom were in "Tax Returns for Hancock County, Georgia in 1802." See page 63 of Tax Digests of Georgia by Ruth Blair. Also see page 37 for Charles Henson, Sr. and Charles Henson, Jr., tax returns in Hancock County, Ga. in 1812. If James Hinson, aforesaid, was really born in North Carolina in 1804, his father still could have been listed for taxes in Georgia in 1802; for one can readily understand that a man would want to have a place to take his family prior to their removal. The Henson (Hinson) names in Hancock County tax returns for year 1812 also included John and Thomas. These names are all names that were popular with the Maryland family, and indicate that they were descended from the Maryland Hinsons. Not only was the aforesaid James Hinson born in North Carolina but his wife was born there. According to census (which may be wrong) they were married there, and did not remove to Georgia until after 1831, as their daughter Sarah who was 19 yrs. of age at 1850 Census was born in North Carolina.

"Abstracts of North Carolina Wills" by Grimes carries no Hinson or Henson will. "Abstracts of North Carolina Wills" by Olds carries only two wills of any Henson or Hinson, viz: Joseph of Robeson County, N. C. in 1799, and Joseph of Randolph County in 1786. Neither mentioned a son. The 1790 Census of North Carolina would, no doubt, include father of the aforesaid James Hinson, born in North Carolina in 1804, so the census will be given later on. You will note that it includes a Charles Hinson in Anson County, who had no children listed. Perhaps

James Hinson Family of Pulaski County, Georgia

he lived in Anson until after 1840, (see pension data later), and then removed to Pulaski County, Ga., where he died prior to Dec. 3, 1849, (when the aforesaid James Hinson, was appointed administrator of his estate. See record later).

Charles Hinson was living in Anson County, N. C. in 1840, and received pension for Revolutionary and Military services in Virginia. He was 78 yrs. old in 1840. (See "Virginia Colonial Militia" by W. A. Crozier.) He was, no doubt, son of Charles or John Henson, who signed paper in Anson County, N. C. in 1768, for Charles who was 78 yrs. old in 1840, was not born until 1762.

James Hinson, born in North Carolina about 1804, (was 46 yrs. of age at 1850 Census), died at his plantation home in Pulaski County, Ga., prior to Dec. 7, 1890 when his will was probated. See will. He came to Georgia after 1831, judging from the census record, for a child was born that year in North Carolina. He was either a brother, or a son (no doubt) of Charles Hinson, on whose estate he was granted Letters of Administration in Pulaski County, Ga., Dec. 3, 1849. See later. James Hinson married first in North Carolina Susan ----. She was born in North Carolina about 1807, and was living at the 1850 Census of Pulaski County, Ga. He married secondly in Pulaski County, Ga., July 30, 1871 Elmira Allen. No children by second marriage. By first marriage James Hinson had children, including the following:

(1) Addison Henson (called Eddison in his father's will) born in North Carolina about 1826; married before 1850 Census Amy ---- who was born in Georgia about 1832.

(2) King H. Hinson born in North Carolina about 1827; married about 1846 Fanny ---- who was born in Georgia. Their children born before 1850 were: (a) Rose A., and (b) Franky I.

(3) Malinda Hinson born about 1829, died in Pulaski County, Ga., prior to Feb. 4, 1906; married after 1850 Census was taken, Robert White. They had no children. (He married second in Pulaski County, Ga., Feb. 4, 1906 Mary Burch, his first wife's niece; and had children.)

(4) William Hinson born about 1830, was living with his parents at 1850 Census (No further record.)

(5) Sarah Hinson (called Sallie) born in North Carolina about 1831, was living with her parents at the 1850 Census. She married in Pulaski County, Ga. Jan. 8, 1852 Green J. (or B.) Smith.

(6) John Hinson born in Georgia about 1834, was living with

James Hinson Family of Pulaski County, Georgia

his parents at 1850 Census and was 16 yrs. of age. He served in the Georgia Militia. Pulaski County, Ga, Disct. 348, on March 4, 1862. He married and had children, including: (a) Fulton; (b) "Buck"; (c) Axie Henson, who married in Pulaski County, Ga., Dec. 29, 1870, Abraham Giddens.

(7) Eliza Hinson, born in Georgia about 1836; was not married at 1850 Census (q.v.)

(8) Nancy Hinson, born about 1840; married in Pulaski County, Ga. Dec. 20, 1888, John D. Mullis (Note: This date copied from page 529 of History of Pulaski County, Ga., is certainly incorrect.)

(9) Frances I. Hinson (called Franky) born about 1842; married in Pulaski County, Ga. Jan. 18, 1863 Charlie I. Mullis.

(10) James K. Polk Hinson. born about 1844, was living May 13, 1887 when his father made his will, and named him as one of the executors to will. He married Lula Ursery (or Ussery). Note: There are no Ussery marriages in History of Pulaski County, Ga., from earliest days—1808 until 1935, when the book was published. Lula Ussery, aforesaid, had a brother Jerry Ussery. They were, no doubt, descended from the Laurens Co., Ga. Usseries. (11) Dolly A. Hinson, born about 1845.

(12) Edna Carolina Hinson, born in Pulaski County, Ga. 1848, died in May 1907; married in Pulaski County, Ga. Jan. 28, 1869, John Miles Burch; and had issue, (q.v.)

1850 Census, Pulaski County, Georgia,

(Copied at the National Archives) :

King H. Hinson, 23, male, farmer, born in North Carolina.

Rose A. Hinson, 5, female, born in Georgia.

Franky I. Hinson, 2 female, born in Georgia.

Fanny Hinson, 26, female, born in Georgia.

1850 Census, Pulaski County, Georgia :

James Hinson, 46, male, farmer, \$3,000 real estate, born in North Carolina

Susan Hinson, 43, female, born in North Carolina.

Sarah Hinson, 19, female, born in North Carolina.

Malinda Hinson, 21, female, born in North Carolina.

John Hinson, 16, male, born in Georgia.

Eliza Hinson, 14, female, born in Georgia.

Nancy Hinson, 10, female, born in Georgia.

Franky Hinson, 8, female, born in Georgia.

James Hinson Family of Pulaski County, Georgia

James K. Polk Hinson, 6, male, born in Georgia.
Dolly A. Hinson, 5, female, born in Georgia.
Edna C. Hinson, 2, female, born in Georgia.
William Hinson, 20, male, born in Georgia.

1850 Census, Pulaski County, Georgia :

Addison Henson, 24, male, farmer, born in North Carolina.
Amy A. Henson, 18, female, born in Georgia.

"Will Book B," Pulaski County, Ga., page 358: "Last will of James Henson resident of said County . . . my daughter Sallie Smith; my son J. P. Henson, my daughter Malinda White, my daughter Edna Burch, my daughter Nancy Mullis, my son Eddison's children, my son John's children, my granddaughter Mary Burch, my granddaughter Frances Jane Mullis, my son J. P. Henson, and my friend John T. Ard executors of this my last will . . . this 13th day of May 1887. Witnesses: Joel B. Bryant, D. L. Simpson, Jos. C. Donaldson, A. M. Donaldson . . . probated Dec. 7, 1890 . . . James Henson having made application . . . for Letters of Admn. on the estate of Charles Henson deceased . . . Court, Monday 3rd, Dec. 1849."

"Letters Testamentary 1856 to 1914," Pulaski County, Ga. (Ordinary's Office) Page 103: "James P. Henson admr. of James Henson deceased . . . Court, Monday 3rd, Dec. 1849."

"Letters of Admn. 1839 to 1854" Pulaski County, Ga. Ordinary's Office. Page 94: "James Henson(and Joseph Donaldson on bond \$1000.00) admr. of estate of Charles Henson, deceased. (Not dated but was between 1839 to 1854.)"

The following served in Militia Pulaski County, Ga. in "War Between States," March 4, 1862 (History of Pulaski County, Ga.) : John Hinson (Disct. 348); Robert White (Disct. 348); J. C. Newman (Disct. 348); Joseph Mullis and Eli Mullis (Dist. 348); also Wm. M. White, Vincent White, and John White.

James K. Polk Hinson (son of James) was born in Pulaski County, Ga. about 1844, (was 6 yrs. of age at 1850 Census). He was living on May 13, 1887, when his father made his will and named him executor. (See will). He married Lula Ursery. (She had a brother Jerry Ursery.) She was, without doubt descended from one of the following Laurens County, Ga.

couples: Meridy Ursery and Jane Watson were married March 8, 1817; John Ursery and Catherine Ursery were married Dec. 24, 1812; Thomas Ursery and Nellie Burch were married Sept. 19, 1820; Thomas Ursery and Milly Smith were married July 21, 1821. These are all the Ursery marriages in Laurens County, Ga. from 1807 to 1855. See pages 281, 282, and 286 of History of Laurens County, Ga.

Elizabeth Ursery's will, Laurens County, Ga. (page 274), Sept. 13, 1820-March 30, 1824 mentions: heir Mary Hutto, brother William Ursery, brother John Ursery, Hansel Lester's children. Witnesses: Milly Hutto, Laney Smith, Jane Ursery."

Note: David Ursery was an early governor of South Carolina. See "Ursery Family."

James K. Polk Hinson and wife Lula Ursery had children, including:

(1) James Hinson, who married in Pulaski County, Ga., Jan. 26, 1890, Hattie Barlow. (Note: There are no real early Barlow marriages in Pulaski County. The earliest is 1852. The Barlows there are, no doubt descended from the Laurens County, Ga. Barlows. James Barlow's will was probated in Laurens County, Ga., Nov. 5, 1855. See page 274, of History of Laurens County, Ga.)

(2) Eppie Hinson married in Pulaski County, Ga., Dec. 20, 1884 John Tom Holland. (Note: James Holland was living in Pulaski County, Ga., when he drew land in Lottery of 1827. See page 274 History of Pulaski County, Ga., and pages 503 and 504 for Holland marriage records; and page 236 for James and John Holland, Lieutenants in Militia, 1831.)

(3) Effie Hinson married Joe Mullis, (who was possibly her first cousin).

(4) Alice May Hinson (called Arie) married in Pulaski County, Ga., Aug. 20, 1900 James Lee McEachin.

(5) Morgan Hinson married in Pulaski County, Ga., Sept. 10, 1902 Sarah Tolbert.

(6) Walter T. Hinson married in Pulaski County, Ga., April 26, 1902 Mary Johnson (called May).

(7) John Bunyan Hinson married in Pulaski County, Ga., Feb. 24, 1907, Della Otto Garrett. (8) Janie Hinson married ---- Wade.

The dates for above marriages were copied from History

of Pulaski County, Ga. The other information was furnished by Mathias Thomas Burch of Macon, Ga., who is a nephew of James K. Polk Hinson. He also furnished data for children of his aunt, Sallie Hinson Smith, data for children of his aunt, Nancy Hinson Mullis, data for children of his uncle, John Hinson, and data for children of his own parents, viz: Edna Hinson and John Miles Burch.

Nancy Hinson, born about 1840 in Pulaski County, Ga. was daughter of James Hinson and wife Susan. She married in Pulaski County, Ga., Dec. 20, 1888—(This date from page 529 of History of Pulaski County, Ga. is certainly not correct. It should be 1868, the author believes.) She married John D. Mullis. (His sisters and brothers were: (1) Eli, (2) Bill, (3) Nancy who married in Pulaski County, Ga., Dec. 10, 1865, Vinson White; (4) Bedia Mullis who married an Arnold; Margaret L. Mullis (called "Puss") who married in Pulaski County, Ga., Dec. 28, 1886 Charles N. Smith; and Frankey Mullis, who married Tom Wynne.) Nancy Hinson and husband John D. Mullis were parents of the following: (1) Susie A. Mullis married in Pulaski County, Ga., Dec. 27, 1891, Robert M. Lord. (2) Jim Mullis, died when a young man. (3) Eliza E. Mullis (called Lizzie), married in Pulaski County, Ga., Aug. 4, 1893, Augustus E. Butler. (4) Johnnie Mullis married Eunice R. Smith. (5) Eli T. Mullis married in Pulaski County, Ga., Dec. 21, 1893, Nora Abney.

Sarah Hinson was born in North Carolina about 1831 and was the daughter of James Hinson, who was born in North Carolina about 1806, died in Pulaski County, Ga. prior to Dec. 7, 1890; and his first wife Susan ----, who was born in North Carolina about 1807. Sarah Hinson married in Pulaski County, Ga., Jan. 8, 1852, Green J. (or B.) Smith. (The author does not know who were his parents. The History of Pulaski County, Ga. carries three pages of Smith marriages, the earliest being in 1816.) Children of Sarah Hinson and husband Green Smith were, viz: (1) Jim Smith married ----. (2) Green Smith (He is probably the Green Smith who married in Pulaski County, Ga., Oct. 6, 1887, Johnnie L. Hawkins. (3) Richard Smith married in Pulaski County, Ga., Sept. 25, 1892, Elizabeth J. Donaldson (called "Sukie"), the daughter of "Croft" Donaldson and wife Mick Roland. (4) William Troy Smith, who married in Pulaski County, Ga., Feb. 20, 1890, Mollie Pettis.

James Hinson Family of Pulaski County, Georgia

Edna Caroline Henson was born in Pulaski County, Ga. in 1848, and was the daughter of James Henson, born in North Carolina about 1804 and died at his plantation home in Pulaski County, Ga., prior to Dec. 6, 1890, when his son, James K. Polk Hinson was made administrator of estate. (The will was proved Dec. 7, 1890.) Edna C. Hinson married in Pulaski County, Ga. Jan. 28, 1869 John Miles Burch, (called John). He was born in Laurens County, Ga., Feb. 1846 (was listed as 5 yrs. of age at "1850 Census"), and died in 1918 at Quitman, Ga., at the home of his daughter Frances Darsey. His parents were Reuben Flournoy Burch I, born in Richmond County, Ga. in 1802, died at his plantation home, in Laurens County, Ga., about 1856 or 1857; and his wife Charlotte Cadwell, born in 1812, died before 1898 (perhaps), who were married in Laurens County, Ga., Dec. 7, 1826. See "Allen Cadwell (Brother to Martin I) Family" for ancestry of Charlotte Cadwell. Edna Caroline Hinson and her husband John M. Burch lived in that part of Pulaski County that became Bleckley County. Their seven children are, viz:

(1) Malinda Burch, born in 1869, died ----; married William Augustus Peacock (called Bill), son of Augustus Peacock and wife Susan Mullis, who were married in Pulaski County, Ga., July 18, 1845. See "Peacock Family" for their descendants.

(2) Harlow Burch, born in 1870 (or 1871); married first in Pulaski County, Ga., Nov. 12, 1892, Mary L. Darsey (called "Babe") and had issue. He married secondly, in Florida, Nora

-----.

(3) Frances Burch, born in 1875, married in Pulaski County, Ga., an 28, 1894, Marshall R. Darsey, (brother to Babe Darsey above; and son of Andrew Darsey and wife Kissie Arnold.) The Darsey's live in Pompano, Fla.

(4) Mathias Thomas Burch, born Aug. 9, 1877; married Jan. 22, 1904, Janie Coleman (daughter of the Rev. Henry Bryan Coleman, and wife Fairbie Livingston), and had issue.

(5) Joseph Burch (called Joe) a twin, was born in June, 1880; married Mary Crews of Rebecca, Ga. They live in Miami, Fla.

(6) Mary Burch, twin, born in June 1880; married first, in Pulaski County, Ga., Feb. 4, 1906, Robert White, (who had married first Malinda Hinson, aunt of Mary Burch). She married second, in Pulaski County, Ga., Jesse L. Brady.

(7) Charlotte Burch (called Lottie) born in 1883; married first in 1902, Oscar S. Pettis. (No children.) She married second

James Hinson Family of Pulaski County, Georgia

Chapman Green. She married third ----- Todd, and lived in Miami, Fla.; she married fourth ----- Wilson. They live in Hialeah, Fla., a suburb of Miami. (No children, by any of her marriages.)

Note: For other descendants of Edna Caroline Hinson and her husband John Miles Burch, see: "John Miles Burch (Son of Reuben Flournoy Burch I) Family of Pulaski County, Georgia" in this book.

The following are all the Hinson marriage records given in History of Pulaski County, Ga., (excepting marriages already mentioned): John Tripp to Frances Hinson, Dec. 21, 1836. Varney West to Bertha Henson, July 18, 1914. Allen Evans and Malinda Henson, Sept. 26, 1875. Robert Evans and Amanda Henson, Dec. 13, 1897. Gordon McDaniel and Hettie Henson, Nov. 11, 1906. Andrew Parker and Leitha Henson, July 18, 1904. C. M. Hinson to Carrie Pusser, July 3, 1900. (Page 502) Charlie Hinson to Queenie Perser, Oct. 17, 1901. (Page 502) Charles Hinson, to Rachael Mullis, May 18, 1837. (Page 502) Doc Hinson to Fatha Ann Hinson, Aug. 7, 1892. (Page 502) Harvey Hinson to Sadie Mullis, Feb. 18, 1917. (Page 502) Jackson Hinson to Addie Hobbs, Oct. 14, 1894. (Page 502) Joseph E. Hinson to Lelia M. Graham, Dec. 15, 1901 (Page 502) Stephen Hinson to Dora L. Faucett, Dec. 15, 1901 (Page 502) Thomas G. Hinson to Minnie C. Giddens, Dec. 7, 1902. (Page 502) William F. Hinson to Martha A. Starley, Dec. 27, 1896. (Page 502).

1790 Census, North Carolina, from Vol. XXVI State Records of North Carolina:

Benjamin Hinson, Anson Co., N. C., 2 males over 16, 4 males under 16, 6 females, 2 slaves.

Charles Hinson, Anson Co., N.C., 1 male over 16, 1 female, 1 slave.

Elijah Hinson, Anson Co., N. C., 1 male over 16, 1 female.

William Hinson, Anson Co., N. C., 1 male over 16, 1 male under 16, 2 females, 1 slave.

John Hinson, Anson Co., N. C., 1 male over 16, 2 males under 16, 3 females.

John Hinson, Anson Co., N. C., 1 male over 16, 2 males under 16, 2 females.

James Hinson Family of Pulaski County, Georgia

William Hinson, Anson Co., N. C., 1 male over 16, 1 slave.

Daniel Hinson, Anson Co., N. C., 1 male over 16.

John Hinson, Anson Co., N. C., 1 male over 16, 2 males under 16, 5 females.

Bartlett Henson, Burke Co., N. C., 3 males over 16, 4 males under 16, 3 females, 6 slaves.

Charles Hinson, Chatham Co., N. C., 4 males over 16, 2 males under 16, 3 females.

Samuel Hinson, Chatham Co., N. C., 1 male over 16, 6 males under 16, 3 females, 1 slave.

Lezacus Hinson, Chatham Co., N. C., 1 male over 16, 4 males under 16, 6 females.

Jesse Hinson, Dobbs Co., N. C., 1 male over 16, 2 females.

William Hinson, Dobbs Co., N. C., 1 male over 16, 1 male under 16, 1 female.

Joseph Hinson, Dobbs Co., N. C., 1 male over 16, 4 females.

Elizabeth Hinson, Dobbs Co., N. C., 1 male under 16, 5 females.

Aaron Hinson, Dobbs Co., N. C., 1 male over 16, 6 males under 16, 3 females.

Shadrack Hinson, Hertford Co., N. C., 2 males over 16, 2 males under 16, 5 females.

Mary Hinson, Martin Co., N. C., 1 male under 16, 1 female.

William Hinson, Martin Co., N. C., 1 male over 16, 3 females.

John Hinson, Moore Co., N. C., 3 males over 16, 2 males under 16, 5 females, 3 slaves.

Joseph Hinson, Randolph Co., N. C., 2 males over 16, 2 males under 16, 5 females.

William Hinson, Randolph Co., N. C., 1 male over 16, 3 males under 16, 3 females.

Jesse Hinson, Randolph Co., N. C., 1 male over 16, 3 females.

Samuel Hinson, Rowan Co., N. C., 3 males over 16, 2 males under 16, 6 females.

James Hinson Family of Pulaski County, Georgia

Moses Hinson, Rutherford Co., N. C., 1 male over 16, 3 males under 16, 2 females.

William Hinson, Rutherford Co., N. C., 1 male over 16, 4 males under 16, 5 females.

Philip Hinson, Rutherford Co., N. C., 1 male over 16, 5 males under 16, 4 females.

Jess Hinson, Rutherford Co., N. C., 1 male over 16, 1 male under 16, 3 females.

John Hinson, Rutherford Co., N. C., 1 male over 16, 1 male under 16, 3 females.

Elijah Hinson, Rutherford Co., N. C., 1 male over 16, 1 male under 16, 4 females, 1 slave.

Basdil Edmison, Rutherford Co., N. C., 1 male over 16, 2 males under 16, 2 females.

James Hinson, Wayne Co., N. C., 3 males over 16, 3 males under 16, 5 females.

Elijah Hinson, Rutherford Co., N. C., 1 male over 16, 1 male under 16, 4 females.

John Hinson, Wilkes Co., N. C., 2 males over 16, 2 males under 16, 3 females.

John Hinson, Wilkes Co., N. C., 1 male over 16, 2 males under 16, 7 females.

James Hinson, Wilkes Co., N. C., 1 male over 16, 1 male under 16, 2 females.

Paul Hinson, Wilkes Co., N. C., 1 male over 16, 3 males under 16, 2 females.

Paul Hinson, Sr., Wilkes Co., N. C., 1 male over 16, 1 female.

Richard Hinson, Wilkes Co., N. C., 1 male over 16, 3 males under 16, 2 females.

(Note: Wayne County, N. C. was formed from Dobbs County in 1779; Rowan County was formed from Anson in 1753; Chatham County was formed in 1770 from Orange, which was formed in 1751 from Granville, Bladen and Johnston. Bladen was formed from New Hanover, so was Anson. See Part II of "Down Home" by Carl Goerch, for formation of North Carolina counties.)

James Hinson Family of Pulaski County, Georgia

Roster of Soldiers from North Carolina in the American Revolution, by North Carolina D.A.R. gives, in the Index, the following who served in that war. Page 663: David, Elijah and William Henson. Page 664: David, Charles, Daniel, Elijah, John and Joseph Hinson.

Bartlet Henson, living in Burke County, N. C. at 1790 Census, see above, was probably the same Bartlet Henson who served in Colonial Militia, Bedford County, Va., in 1758; and Wm. and Phillip Hinson living in Rutherford County, N. C. at 1790 Census, with families, may have been sons of William or Phillip Henson who served in Militia in Amelia County, Va., Sept. 1758. See "Hinson Family in Virginia," showing how the Hinson family intermarried with Washington family in Amelia County, Va., in early 1800rds.

HINSON FAMILY OF TWIGGS COUNTY, GEORGIA

Twiggs County was created 1809 from Wilkinson County, Ga. Pulaski County was created in 1808 from Laurens County which was created in 1807 from part of Wilkinson County. Telfair County was partly created from Wilkinson County. There were Hinsons in Laurens, Telfair and Twiggs, so there may have been Hinsons in Wilkinson County prior to 1807. See following record for year 1813.

Military Records 1779-1839, (at Dept. of Archives . . . Atlanta), page 162: "John Hinson private in Brevet Lieut. John Keene's Co., Georgia Militia, Aug. 17-24, 1813 . . . ordered on the frontier of Twiggs and for the erection of Fort Telfair by Gen. D. Blackshear." (Note: Gen. David Blackshear lived in Laurens County which adjoins Twiggs. Pulaski County also adjoined Twiggs at that date. John Hinson may have been the John Hinson who was in "Tax Returns" in Hancock County, Ga. in 1812. See Tax Digests of Georgia by Ruth Blair.)

1850 Census, Twiggs County, Georgia:

William Hinson, 26 male, farmer, \$900 real estate, born in Georgia.

Margaret Hinson, 80 female, born in Georgia.

Synthia Hinson, 26 female, born in Georgia.

Harrison Hinson, 24 male, born in Georgia.

The following will was copied, by the author, at the Ordi-

Hinson Family of Twiggs County, Georgia

nary's Office, Jeffersonville, Ga., Twiggs County. "Will Book No. I," pages 2 and 3: Will of Elam Hinson (dated Nov. 2, 1871) . . . wife Elizabeth, my daughters Emma R. Hinson; Frances M. Henson, and Anna Rear, daughter Martha A. Wall and her children, my son Tilman, my daughter Julia Manning, my daughter Elizabeth Barrs. My brothers William Hinson and John C. Hinson. Witnesses: J. P. Nelson, Jam. M. DuPree, John H. Jones. Will probated Oct. 4, 1875." See records later on for Elum Hinson, whose wife was Edna, and who had a son John William Hinson. The author cannot figure this out. Perhaps Elum (or Elam) married first, Edna ----, and had a son John William, who died before his father did, and so was not mentioned in will. William Hinson in 1850 Census was no doubt the "brother William Hinson" mentioned in Elam Hinson's will. Margaret Hinson "80 yrs." of age at 1850 Census, was born in 1770. Se was, no doubt, mother of the aforesaid Elam Hinson, and William Hinson. The author is not absolutely sure if that was the only 1850 Census for anyone of name of Hinson in Twiggs County, but thinks it was.

The following records were compiled by the author from data furnished about 1944-5 by Mrs. L. Roebuck Burch of Eastman, Ga., Route No. 3: Eliam Hinson married Edna ----. They lived in Twiggs County, Ga. and had at least one son: John William Hinson, who died Nov. 1, 1918 and who married Mary Elizabeth Hammock, born Oct. 5, 1860 of Twiggs County, Ga. They had children, viz: (1) James Franklin Hinson, born Aug. 28, ----. (2) Henry Tillman Hinson, (3) Julia Edna Hinson, (4) John Ben Hinson. (5) Willie A. Hinson, (6) Homer Hinson, (7) Ethel Hinson.

Of these, No. 1 James Franklin Hinson, born Aug. 28, ----, married Jan. 4, 1905 Mattie Rilla Jones, born March 1, 1890 in Twiggs County, Ga., died ----. They lived at Dry Branch, Georgia and had children, viz:

(1) Mary Rilla Hinson, born Nov. 7, 1905, who married Sept. 13, 1930 Lucius Roebuck Burch, who was born June 19, 1905, Dodge County, Ga., and died there Oct. 1, 1956. They had two children, q.v. in "Willis Andrew Burch (son of Reuben Flournoy Burch I) Family."

(2) Edna Ruth Hinson, born March 1, 1907 who married Jan. 14, 1929, D. K. Osborne. They lived in Washington, D. C., and had no children about 1950-52.

(3) Eunice Magdeline Hinson, born Oct. 28, 1909, married

Hinson Family of Twiggs County, Georgia

Nov. 2, 1928 George Beck. (4) James Franklin Hinson, born Nov. 22, 1911, died Oct. 28, 1918. (5) Evelyn Aieleen Hinson, born June 9, 1914, married Earl Jones. (6) Otis Benjamin Hinson, born Jan. 6, 1917, unmarried about 1947 to '50. (7) Jones Bridger Hinson, born Nov. 2, 1919, married Oct. 6, --- Carney Leaptrot. (8) Martha Mills Hinson, born Feb. 24, 1921, married Nov. 11, 1943 to Joseph Brantley. (9) Sarah Elizabeth Hinson, born April 17, 1924, married Jan. 17, 1942 Thomas Hurst. (10) Donald Warren Hinson, born Feb. 5, 1927, not married about 1951-52. (11) Jimmie Carolyn Hinson, born Dec. 14, 1928, not married. (12) Lewis Melvin Hinson, born June ----, not married.

Mattie Rilla Jones, aforesaid, was daughter of John B. Jones and wife Rilla Bridges; and granddaughter of Jesse Jones, who was killed in "War Between the States."

HOWELL FAMILY OF WALES AND AMERICA

"A Memorial History and Genealogical Record of the John Howell and Jacob Stutzman Families" by Jonathan S. Howell, pages 3-4-8-9: "The Howell family it is hardly needful to state, is of Welch extraction, the different families of which all emigrated to America in the early colonial period. . . . Howell Dda, or Howell the Good, stands out as the most famous of the early Welch Kings. He is described in William Malmesbury's *Chronicles* as 'King of all the Welsh.' The son of Cadel, the son of Rhodri the Great, his pedigree was traced by the tenth century genealogist to Cunedda, the King of North Wales, thence to Ann, cousin of the Blessed Virgin. Howell succeeded his father about 909. . . . He became Lord of the North Welsh in 922 and King of the Welsh in 926. . . . The name Howell like all names of ancient duration begins in the misty and indefinite past. The root tracings of the word Howell shows that the word came from the Saxon tongue: Howell from Houl, the sun, high, exalted. It has undergone many orthographic changes thus: From Houl we have Hoel, Huel, Howel, Ho-well, Howell . . . John Howell . . . was a native of the ancient walled city of Aberystwyth, Gardiganshire, a province of Wales. He emigrated to America in 1697 accompanied by his three children, Jacob, Evan, and Sarah Howell and settled near the center of Philadelphia in the province of Pennsylvania, where he continued to reside

until his death." (Note: For records of his grandchildren, etc., see the book "Some Colonial and Revolutionary Families of North Carolina, Vol. II," by Marilu Burch Smallwood.)

The following is partly a repetition but is given for added interest and emphasis: Dictionary of National Biography Vol. X, page 105: "Genealogy of Howell Vychan, that is Howel the Little (died 825) Welch prince . . . and king of Gwynedd or North Wales. . . . Howell Dda, that is Howel the Good (died 950) the most famous of the early Welsh kings, was the son of Cadell, the son of Rhodri Mawr, through whom his pedigree was traced by a tenth-century writer up to Cunedda and thence to 'Anne cousin of the Blessed Virgin' (pedigree of Owain ab Howell in *Y Cymmrodor* IX 169 from Harlequin MS. 3859)" . . . Page 6 "Howel was married to Elen, the daughter of Loumarc (d. 903) the son of Hymeid, king of Dyved, who in fear of Howell's uncles and father became the vassal of King Alfred (Asser, *Vita Aelfredi* in *Mon. Hist. Brit.* p. 488) Elen's pedigree is traced by the tenth century annalist with the same particularity as that of her husband through Arthur up to Constantine the Great and his mother Helena, who is of course claimed as a Briton (*Y Cymmrodor* IX 171) . . ."

Page 75, "Crozier's General Armory": "Howell, New Jersey. Daniel Howell, Ewing 1702 (Kent). Arms: Argent two lions conjoined with one head rampant, guardant, per pale gules and sable. Crest: Out of a ducal coronet, or, a lion's head sable, gutte d'eau."

Page 513 of *The General Armory* by Burke: Arms. "Howell Ddu (North Wales) Gu. three lions pass, in pale or. armed and langued sa."

"Thomas Howell sailed Aug. 31, 1682 with his sons and daughters from Deal, England in Ship *Welcome*, which had on board the distinguished William Penn. He died 1687. His wife Katharine who bore him six children, died in 1695. Their son Mordecai Howell was born in England about 1662, and accompanied his father to America. They made their home together on Cooper's Creek, Gloucester (now Camden) County, N. J., which is just across the Delaware River from Philadelphia. He married three times, but had no children by last two marriages. An only child Capt. Daniel Howell was born to his first wife Elizabeth in 1685 or 1688, died in Hunterdon County,

N. J. in 1733. He was commissioned Associate Justice Feb. 10, 1727. He married Elsie Reading about 1710, the daughter of Col. John Reading who was the founder of Amwell. They had six children including Samuel, who was born in Chester (now Delaware) County, Pennsylvania March 11, 1723, died in Pennsylvania Dec. 9, 1807. He married first, on Dec. 12, 1745 at Friends' Meeting, Philadelphia, Sarah Stretch, daughter of Daniel Stretch of that city and granddaughter of Peter Stretch. He married second Jane G. (surname not on record). Peter Stretch was a member of the Commons Council of Philadelphia Oct. 6, 1708 through Sept. 1746.

"Philadelphia" by H. M. Lippincott and Thornton Oakley, pages 9, 11, 13: "The Welch Quakers had pedigrees dating back to Adam and brought them along. . . . The servants appear in many cases to have been of the same social rank as the masters, being bound to work for them until their passage had been paid. . . . Early names in Penn's colony included More, Taylor, Howell, Paschall, Clark, Guest, and Brock."

Although the author has not proved it, the indications are that Burdick Howell who was security for some marriage bonds in Richmond County, Ga. in late 1700rds was descended from Daniel Howell, and Elsie Reading (aforesaid) who were married in 1710, and possibly through their son Samuel Howell, born March 11, 1723, died Dec. 9, 1807. The records for Thomas Howell, emigrant to New Jersey and his descendants, were furnished by Mrs. Julian Jones of Atlanta, Ga., who is descended from him. Mrs. Jones furnished following ancestry for Elsie Reading. Parents: Col. John Reading died in 1717; and his wife Mary Ryverson, born 1696, died April 4, 1714. Paternal grandparents: John Reading, Governor of New Jersey; and his wife Elizabeth ----- Maternal grandparents: George Ryverson, born Sept. 19, 1666, died 1749, married August 11, 1691, Anna Schoult, who died in 1743.

"Historical Collections Georgia Chap. D.A.R. Vol. II, Richmond County, Georgia Records," page 187: "Marriage bond Richmond County, Ga. July 9, 1797, William Sikes and Margaret Howell, Burdick Howell, security, Joseph Cox, test. to; Wm. Rowland, Esq. Page 163: Daniel Howell and Catharine Wall, marriage bond, March 23, 1798, Burdick Howell, security, Wm. Sykes test to; Wm. Rowland, esq. Page 205: Charles Burch and Sarah Howell marriage bond Dec. 4, 1798, Burdick

Howell security." For descendants of Sarah Howell and Charles Burch, see the "Charles Burch (Son of Joseph II) Family" . . . For an extensive "Howell Family" writeup, see book: "Some Colonial and Revolutionary Families of North Carolina Vol. I" by Marilu Burch Smallwood.

Page 396 of Vol. 22 Colonial Records of North Carolina: Burdick Howel of Mecklenburg County, N. C. was, in June 1766 in Co. of Militia, commanded by Capt. Adam Alexander. In same Co. were Joseph Howel; James and John Caldwell; James and Cornelius Clark (and in Mecklenburg Militia in 1759, Capt. Alex Osburn's Co. were: Alex., James, John, Wm., and Samuel McCullough. At a later period there were Alexanders, McCulloughs, and Caldwells in Richmond County, Ga., and Clarks were in Burke and other counties, adjacent to Richmond County, Ga.) "Mecklenburg County, N. C. by Thompkins, pages 15, 31, and 71: "Mecklenburg County was settled from three directions—One wave rolled southward from western Pennsylvania and Virginia . . . Mecklenburg County as first constituted contained all of the present county, Cabarrus, Gaston, Lincoln and a part of Union . . . The lower part of the county (Mecklenburg) which is now in South Carolina."

Burdick Howell must not have received a land grant in Georgia, unless Bailey Howell, who received land in Washington County, Ga., was intended for Burdey. The author has found Burdick Howell's name spelled various ways: Burdig, Burdey, Birdey, Birdig, etc." The author has not been able to find a will or administration for him in Richmond County, Ga., though there may be a "Division of Estate" or something there.

Vol. III Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy by Virkus, page ---: "William Howell (1645-1710) of Castle Bigot, provincial Councillor, Wales; married Margaret Edward, married second Mary Thomas (widow) daughter of John and Joan Husband; came from Wales to Pennsylvania . . . he became one of the first magistrates and the founder of Haverford, Pa. He had five surviving sons." Munsell's American Ancestry Vol. V, pages 191-192: "William Howell, born Castlebight Wales, died at Newark, Del., came over with William Penn in ship Welcome 1681, was one of the incorporators of Newark, Del. His son Eben died in Monmouth, N.J., married Sarah Bond of Cecil County, Md., descended from a well-known Maryland family. Their son Richard Howell of Trenton, N. J.,

Howell Family of Wales and America

born at Newark, Delaware, 1754, died in Trenton in 1808, was a Major in Revolutionary War . . . Governor and Chancellor of New Jersey for seven consecutive years, married Keziah Burr." Vol. 102, page 102 D.A.R. Lineage Book: "Richard Howell (1754-1802) . . . married Keziah Burr. Their son Wm. Burr Howell married Margaret Kemp. Their daughter Varina Howell was second wife of Jefferson Davis, President of the Confederacy." (See "The South in the Building of a Nation.")

Note: Rednap Howell, poet, school teacher and "Regulator" of North Carolina was a brother of Richard Howell, governor of New Jersey. (See page 367 of Vol. 2 Lossing's Field Book of the Revolution.) "Officers and Men of New Jersey in Revolutionary War" by Stryker, include: Reading Howell Quarter Master. Perhaps he was the "Rednap of North Carolina Regulator activity.

The Howell family of New York was founded by Edward Howell of Marsh Gibbon Buckinghamshire, England, who sold the manor of Westbury and came to Boston with his family prior to March 14, 1639-40. He removed to Lynn, where he was a magistrate and member of the Colonial Legislature. Arms: Gules, three towers triple turreted argent. Crest: A steel helmet in profile. Motto: Tenex Propositi. (See page 321 of Matthew's American Armoury and Blue Book, also page 75 of Crozier's General Armory.) This is the same Edward Howell who was the founder of Southhampton, L. I. Members of this family removed to Georgia. Theophilus Howell obtained land in Warren County, Ga. See following. D.A.C. Lineage Book Vol. II pages 291 and 29: "Dewitt Clinton Howell (1819-1872) married 1845 Jane Rae (1828-1890) son of Charles Howell (1786-1831) married 1811 Susan Howell (cousins) (1791-1859); son of Theophilus Howell (1760-1829) married first 1788 Susannah Carpenter (1763-1790); son of Matthew Howell (1726-1786) married 1758 Margaret Carr; son of Israel Howell (1686-1737) married second 1719 Abigail Cooper (died 1730); son of Matthew Howell (1651-1706) married 1677 Mary Halsey; son of John Howell (1624-1696) married Susanna ----; son of Edward Howell married first Frances ---- (died 1655). Edward Howell was the founder of Southhampton, L. I., member of the Colonial Legislature, magistrate, landed proprietor. He was born in England."

The Howell families of Virginia and Maryland were just

as important as those of New York, New Jersey, Pennsylvania, and Delaware. See following records page 156 of Vol. 2 (1st Series) Wm. and Mary Quarterly: "Howell coat of arms—'Gu. three towers triple towered ar. The fine old silver of Warner Lewis now in possession of the Selden family of Gloucester County, Va., exhibiting numerous quarterings—Lewis, Warner, Bowles, Howell.'" Page 211 of Vol. 10 (1st series) Wm. and Mary Quarterly: The book, "A Royal Lineage: Alfred the Great 1900-1901" by Annah Robinson Watson is profusely illustrated with the arms of Reade, Percy, Mortimer, Howell, Dymoke, Lewis, Robinson, Rose and Neville." "Of Sceptered Race" by Annah Robinson Watson (1910), page ---: "Colonel Charles Lewis of the Byrd married Mary Howell, (daughter of John Howell, gentleman) in early 1700, and their daughter Anne married Edmund Taylor, son of James Taylor I. (Taylor is the family name of the Earles of Pendleton.)"

"Old Churches and Families of Virginia" by Meade, page ---: "Names from a 'List of Old and leading families of Eastern Virginia, in Colonial times and immediately succeeding the Revolution,' Clarke, Howell, Willcox" . . . Persons of Quality . . . by Hotten, pages 176-177: "Living in Virginia, Feb. 16, 1623 'in the Maine' . . . John Howell."

Page 292 "Sidelights on Maryland History" by Hester Foster Richardson "Howell's Addition 300 acres surveyed April 2, 1669 for Thomas Howell, in Kent County, Md.," and page 296: "150 acres surveyed May 12, 1680 for John Howell." "Thomas Howell was one of the Justices of Anne Arundel County, Md. in 1657" (See book "Founders of Anne Arundel County, Md." by J. D. Warfield.) Kent County, Md. is just across the Chesapeake Bay from Anne Arundel County. One Thomas Howell left a will in Charles County, Md. in 1788, and Meshack Howell left one there in 1790. Prince George County separates Anne Arundel and Charles Counties. Baltimore County adjoins Anne Arundel. See following.

Page 120 of "Tidewater Maryland" by Paul Wilstach: "When the settlements in tidewater, Md. were young Baltimore County extended around the head of the bay and southward along Howell's Point, and here before 1674, in Col. Howell's House were held the first sessions of the Baltimore County Court. Indeed Earle points out that the original Lord of Warton Manor received from Lord Baltimore the first rights to hold

Courts-leet and baron in this part of the Eastern Shore." Page 229, Vol. 26, Maryland Historical Magazine: "Deed, March 1, 1669, Baltimore County. Thomas Howell gentleman, and wife Elizabeth conveying to Henry Eldesley 275 acres on south side of Sassafras River."

The General Armory by Burke, page 513: "Howell (Prince of Caerleon-Upon-Uske, Co. Monmouth). Gu. three towers triple-towered ar." (Note: County Monmouth adjoins Wales.)

RUTHERFORD FAMILY

Col. John Rutherford was an officer in the American Revolution, father of Williams Rutherford of Baldwin County, Ga. Is buried near Sandersville, Ga. Marker there. Major Francis Boykin was an officer in American Revolutionary Army. Burke County. Marker near Milledgeville. Williams Rutherford father of Taylor Gibson Rutherford, was Capt. of Co. K, 45th Ga. Regt., Confederate Army. Robt. W., son of Williams and Elizabeth (Woodward) Rutherford was a gallant Confederate soldier.

Paternal great-grandparents of Taylor Gibson Rutherford were: Williams Rutherford, born 1784, Baldwin County, Ga. (son of Col. John Rutherford) married Eliza Boykin, Baldwin County, Ga. She died, and is buried in family cemetery near Milledgeville. He later moved to Culloden, Monroe County, Ga., where he married Mrs. Elizabeth Woodward Barron. He died in 1863, and is buried in Culloden, Ga. Maternal great-grandfather John Gibson married Julia Frances Flewellen, Jones County, Ga. She survived him many years and died in Clinton, Ga., her home, Jan. 18, 1854.

Children of Williams Rutherford (above):

- (1) Samuel Rutherford, born Feb. 8, 1813, died Nov. 22, 1865 married Elizabeth Jones. (See below.)
- (2) Williams Rutherford married Laura Cobb (Athens, Ga.)
- (3) John Rutherford, (4) Chas. Rutherford, (5) Robt. Rutherford.

Grandparents of Taylor Gibson Rutherford were: Samuel Rutherford, born Feb. 8, 1813 in Baldwin County, Ga., died Nov. 22, 1865, at his home (Lockwood) near Culloden, Ga., and was buried at the old homestead near Milledgeville, Ga.;

Rutherford Family

He married April 4, 1838 Elizabeth Jones, at the home of James R. Jones Esq. in Columbus, Ga. They lived during early married life on their plantation on Flint River in Crawford County. She died Sept. 7, 1858, and is buried at Columbus, Ga. Maternal grandfather Taylor Flewellen was born in Jones County, Ga., died at his home in Crawford County, Ga., March 8, 1888. He married in Clinton, Ga. in 1840, Elizabeth Warnum, who was born in Clinton, Jones County, Ga. in 1821, and died in Clinton, Dec. 11, 1853.

Parents of Taylor Gibson Rutherford were: Williams Rutherford, born July 20, 1839, died Feb. 25, 1914, in Culloden, Ga., and is buried there. He was living in Crawford County, Ga., at time of his marriage, March 8, 1866 to Julia Frances Gibson; she was born March 17, 1846 in Clinton, Jones County, Ga., died at her home in Culloden, Ga., Sept. 20, 1939, and is buried in Culloden. Brothers and sisters of Williams Rutherford (who was born July 20, 1839) were:

(1) Eliza Rutherford married a Ross. (2) Mollie Rutherford was never married. (3) Robert, died ----.

Children of Williams Rutherford and wife Julia Frances Gibson were:

(1) Taylor Gibson Rutherford, born Dec. 6, 1866 in Crawford County, Ga., near Culloden, died at his home in Roberta, Ga., May 12, 1942, married Dec. 12, 1900, Susan Iola Fuller, who was born in Laurens County, Ga., May 29, 1879, and is living at Roberta, Ga. (It is she, who furnished these records on Nov. 29, 1944.)

(2) Elizabeth Jones Rutherford, born in 1868, married Thomas E. Stocker, (now deceased), and lives in St. Louis, Mo. (No further record.)

(3) Samuel Rutherford, died while in Congress, (I believe in 1932 or 33); he married Abigail Ponder of Forsyth, Ga. (No further record.)

(4) Julia Frances Rutherford, died at the age of nineteen. (5) Bell Williams Rutherford, not married. Lives in Culloden, Ga.

(6) Fannie Blount Rutherford, not married. Lives in Culloden, Ga. (7) Robert Rutherford married Mabel Payne of Florida, and lives in Culloden, Ga. (No further record.)

Children of Taylor Gibson Rutherford and wife Susan Iola Fuller:

(1) Joanna Winfield Rutherford, born in Culloden, Ga. Nov.

Rutherford Family

29, 1901. She is not married, and lives with her widowed mother at Culloden, Ga.

(2) Clara Bell Rutherford, born on Flint River Plantation, near Roberta, Ga., Sept. 5, 1903, married Aug. 22, 1928 Walter Morris Tillman. They live in Lake Wales, Fla., and have no children.

(3) Julia Ella Rutherford, born near Roberta, Ga., April 27, 1907, died Oct. 29, 1924, and is buried at Culloden, Ga.

Walter Morris Tillman is son of George Vernon Tillman who was born Jan. 9, 1861, in Appling County, Ga., died Nov. 4, 1933 in Lake Wales, Fla.; and his wife Viola McRae, born in 1863, died May 4, 1899, married Nov. 13, 1889 (and had five sons, the last two being twins, Ronald and Walter, above). George Vernon Tillman was the son of James Tillman and wife Emily Hughey.

Note: The author is indebted to Mrs. Taylor Gibson Rutherford of Roberta, Ga. for the preceding records of Rutherford family.

Following is ancestry for Susan Iola Fuller, who was born in Laurens County, Ga. May 29, 1879 and married there Dec. 12, 1900 Taylor Gibson Rutherford. Parents: Jefferson Franklin Fuller, born in Sumter County, Ga., Feb. 24, 1837 (or 1838), died in Laurens County, Ga. March 7, 1908; and his second wife Mary Ella Robinson, who was born in Laurens County, Ga. Sept. 30, 1853, died there Jan. 3, 1915, and married there May 22, 1872. Paternal grandparents: Benjamin Franklin Fuller, who died in Early County, Ga., prior to Census of Aug. 27, 1850 when his widow Eleanor (Burch) Fuller was living there with two sons. See "Eleanor Burch Fuller (Daughter of Joseph Burch II) Family" in this book for further ancestry.

"Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers in Georgia" by Mrs. H. H. McCall. Page 149 "John Rutherford, born in South Carolina, 1760, died in Baldwin County, Ga., 1833. Served under Gen. Nathaniel Greene; received bounty grant of land in Wilkes County, Ga., for his service. Married (1) Mary (Polly) Hubert, (dau. of Benjamin Hubert, Rev. Soldier of Warren County, Ga.); (2) Sally Gordon, widow. On his tombstone, (3 miles from Sandersville, Ga., on Milledgeville, Road) is the following inscription: To the memory of John Rutherford, a soldier of the Revolution who lived long to share the honors of his countrymen.

Rutherford Family

Died Oct. 31, 1833. Buried at his request by the side of his first wife, Polly Hubert. He was the son of Robert Rutherford of North Carolina, Rev. Sol. (His brother, Thomas, married Nancy Harvey.) Children by (1) wife: (1) Williams, mar. Eliza Boykin (1806-1837) (dau. of Major Francis Boykin, Rev. Sol., who moved from South Carolina to Milledgeville, Ga. Grave marked by the Georgia D.A.R..

(2) Dorothy, mar. (1) Samuel Wiggins. (2) Joshua Bigham. (3) Francis Jeter. Children (mentioned in will of John Rutherford, Baldwin County, Ga., present wife, Sally Gordon, widow): (1) John G. (2) Nathaniel. (3) Roberts (dec.) heirs. (4) Benjamin. (5) William (6) Dorothy, and the children by her first husband, Samuel Wiggins."

See page 93 of aforesaid book by McCall for marriage of Elizabeth Howard to (1) Robt. Rutherford. (2) Edward Cary. She was the daughter of Major John Howard, Revolutionary Soldier, born in South Carolina Oct. 4, 1761, died in Baldwin County, Ga., April 18, 1822, and his wife Jane Vivian (1770-1837). John Howard was son of Nehemiah Howard, Rev. Patriot of Edgefield District, S. C., who moved to Elbert County, Ga. where he died; and his wife Edith Smith born 1733. See page 155 of above book by McCall for marriage of Henry Slappey, Rev. Sol., (born 1758), in 1778 to Ann Rutherford, dau. of Robert Rutherford, born in Virginia, 1734; died in South Carolina 1814, and his wife Dorothy Brooks, born 1753, died 1795.

"Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers" by Mrs. H. H. McCall. Page 40: "Major Frances Boykin born in South Carolina, 1745, died Baldwin County, Ga. 1821. Served as Major in the 'Mounted Rangers of South Sarolina. (Grave marked by D.A.R.). Married Catherine Whitaker, and had issue, viz: (1) Samuel (1786-1848), mar. (1st) Sarah Maxwell, one son; (2nd Narcissa Cooper, (9 children). (2) James, mar. (1st) Miss Owens; (2nd) Miss Rutherford. (3) Elizabeth married William Rutherford. (4) William. (5) Mary.

In 1785 Major Francis Boykin, Capt. James Cantey of Camden, S. C., and Ensign Hudson Whitaker of North Carolina, all Rev. soldiers, came to Baldwin County, Ga. Capt. Samuel Boykin and Capt. Burwell Boykin brothers of Major Boykin remained in North Carolina." Page 178 of above book by McCall: "Hudson Whitaker, born in North Carolina, Oct. 23,

1757, died in Washington County, Ga., July 5, 1817." (Perhaps Catherine Whitaker who married Major Francis Boykin, was sister to Ensign Hudson Whitaker.)

Pages 72-73 of above book by McCall: "John Gibson (son of Gideon Gibson), born in South Carolina, 1759; died Fulton County, Ga. 1832. Served as a private in South Carolina Regiment under Col. Charles Pinckney. Married 1779 (1) Fannie Flewellyn, died 1807 (dau. of Abner Flewellyn, Rev. Sol.); (2) 1809 Elizabeth Dozier; (3) Clara Butts (widow of Wm. Butts). She died 1842. Children: (1) John, (2) Churchill, (3) Nancy, b. 1796, mar. John Gorman. Moved to Gwinnett County, Ga. (4) Wylie Jones (1801-1868), mar. Sarah Ann Bennett. (5) Sarah married Isaiah Tucker, born in Amherst County, Va., 1761; came to Warren County, Ga. 1894. (6) Ann born 1810. died 1863, married Horatio Whitfield. (7) Henry.

(Revolutionary Soldier John Gibson married Julia Frances Flewellen and were great-grandparents of Taylor Gibson Rutherford of Roberta, Ga.) Page 193 of above book by McCall: "Abner Flewellyn, born Halifax County, N. C.; died Bibb County, Ga. 1815. Served as a private, and his tombstone gives record as a man and a Rev. Sol., North Carolina Troops, married Ann Lane (1766-1846). One dau. (known), Betsy Lane, born 1793, married 1809 Tarpley Holt. Other children."

We saw, in previous records, that Walter Morris Tillman was son of George Vernon Tillman (born Jan. 9, 1861, died Nov. 4, 1933) and grandson of James Tillman and wife Emily Hughey. See "Pioneers of Wiregrass Georgia, Vol. I" by Folks Huxford, pages 277-278 for following: James Tillman, born 1821, married Emily Hughey. He was son of: James Tillman, born in Jones County, N. C., Nov. 16, 1776, died Dec. 14, 1855 in Appling County, Ga.; and wife Martha Marlow who was born in South Carolina, March 24, 1781, died March 15, 1863 in Appling County, Ga. They are both buried in the Tillman Cemetery near their home. James Tillman aforesaid, born 1776 was son of: John Tillman, Revolutionary Soldier who was born in 1731 in Somerset County, N. J., died in 1830 in Bulloch County, Ga. He served in Revolution in North Carolina and removed to Bulloch County, Ga., about 1800. His wife was Sarah Edgerton. James Tillman, aforesaid, born 1776 lived first in Bulloch County, Ga., where he served as Justice of Inferior Court 1815 to 1817. He removed to Tattnall County, Ga., in

1819, and was Justice of the Peace there 1821-27. In 1827-28, he moved to Appling County, Ga., where he served as Justice of Inferior Court 1830-1833 and Justice of the Peace 1842-1849.

SEGO, SEAGO FAMILY

There was a Joseph Seago living in North Carolina at 1790 Census "with 1 male over 16, 1 male under 16, and 2 females."

Page 49 of "Heads of Families 1790—South Carolina": William Sego, Cheraw District, 3 males over 16—, 2 males under 16—, 4 females.

Index to Plats Powell to Zylk (at Hist. Com. Columbia, S. C.): Page 153, Abner Seago, Kershaw, 128 acres, Bundle 164, Plat 14, Feb. 21, 1838. Page 153, Benjamin Seago, (etal) Pickens, 201 acres, Bundle 164, Plat 15, Jan. 20, 1832. Page 153, Robert Seago, Pendleton, 212 acres, Bundle 164, Plat 16, Nov. 4, 1806. Page 153, William Seago, Cheraw, 100 acres, Bundle 164, Plat 17, Dec. 17, 1787. Page 153, William Seago, Cheraw, 240 acres, Bundle 164, Plat 18, May 18, 1791. Page 153, William Seago, Cheraw, 183 acres, Bundle 164, Plat 19, June 29, 1791. Page 153, William Seago, Chesterfield, 45 acres, Bundle 164, Plat 20, Sept. 18, 1798. Page 153, William Seago, Cheraw, 500 acres, Bundle 164, Plat 21, Sept. 18, 1798. Page 153, William Seago, Sr., Kershaw, 355 acres, Bundle 164, Plat 22, Nov. 22, 1819.

"A Lost Arcadia" by Walter A. Clark, pages 91-92: "The Tent Holders at Richmond Camp Ground, (near Hephzibah, Ga.), in early days included: James Brandon, Joseph E. Burch . . . Holland McTyeire . . . Middleton Seago, Mrs. Nancy Seago . . . David Tinley" . . .

"Some Early Tax Digests of Georgia" by Ruth Blair, page 143: Sol Sego, 200 acres, Richmond County, Ga.. 1 poll 2 negroes. Sol Sego (for Mrs. Tinley) 202 and 147 acres Richmond and Baldwin Counties, Ga. 7 negroes. Page 151: William Sego, Richmond County, Ga. 1 poll. (All of above tax records, were for year 1818.)

1850 Census for Richmond County, Ga., (copied at National Archives): Middleton Seago, 48 yrs. male, farmer, real estate 3,500, born South Carolina. Mary Seago, 43 yrs., female, born Georgia. Jane Seago, 23 yrs., female, born Georgia. Elbert Sea-

Sego, Seago Family

go, 18 yrs., male, born Georgia. Mary Seago, 20 yrs., female, born Georgia. Ann Seago, 16 yrs., female, born Georgia. Josiah Seago, 13 yrs., male, born Georgia. Martha Seago, 11 yrs., female, born Georgia. Georgiana Seago, 9 yrs., female, born Georgia. James F. Seago, 8 yrs., male, born Georgia. Berry N. Seago, 6 yrs., male, born Georgia. Laura M. Seago, 3 yrs., female, born Georgia. William Seago, 24 yrs., male, born Georgia. David Wess, 27 yrs., male, farmer, born South Carolina.

1850 Census Richmond County, Ga.:

Abraham Seago, 41 yrs., male farmer, real estate 600, born Georgia. Martha Seago, 30 yrs., female, born Georgia. Elizabeth Seago, 16 yrs., female. Joshua Seago, 14 yrs., male. Oliver Seago, 12 yrs., male. Reuben Seago, 10 yrs., male. Rebecca Seago, 8 yrs., female. Julia Seago, 4 yrs., female.

1850 Census Richmond County, Ga.:

Nancy Seago, 60, female, real estate 1,000, born Georgia.

1850 Census Richmond County, Ga.:

Alfred Seago, 35, male, farmer, real estate 3,500, born Georgia. Eliza Seago, 30, female, born South Carolina. Martha V. Seago, 12, female, born Georgia. Josiah W. Seago, 9, male, born Georgia. Rebecca E. Seago, 7, female, born Georgia. Calvin C. Seago, 5, male, born Georgia. Peter L. Seago, 3, male, born Georgia. Mary I. Seago, 1, female, born Georgia.

1850 Census Richmond County, Ga.:

Levi M. Seago, 50, male, born South Carolina. Sarah Ann Seago, 38, female, born Georgia. Susan A. C. Seago, 16, female, born Georgia. William B. Seago, 13, male, born Georgia. Talamacus W. Seago, 12 male. Leonidas L. Seago, 6, female. Mary Ann Seago, 8, female. Ulysses M. Seago, 4, male. Nancy D. Seago, 7, female.

Note: Nancy Seago who was 60 yrs. of age at 1850 Census (q.v.) was the widow of Joshua Seago. Her maiden name was Tinley. They were married Aug. 6, 1807. See Joshua Sego's will, which follows. Page 61 of "Ga. D.A.R. Historical Collections—Vol. II—Richmond County, Ga.; An abstract of "Will of Joshua Sego, Nov. 2, 1826, probated Dec. 18, 1826—Wit-

nesses: James Brandon, Middleton Sego, George Twiggs. Mentions: Wife Nancy; all my children; two youngest children Alfred and Martha, both under 16 yrs.; To eldest son Abraham, land in Habersham County, 10th Disct. (he not 18); to daughter Rebecca Sego, now Rebecca Tindley; son Abraham, friends Robert Allen, and George Twiggs, executors." (Note: George Twiggs was, no doubt, son of Major General John Twiggs of Georgia troops, who married a sister of Gov. David Emanuel of Georgia. See page 170 of "Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers of Georgia" by Mrs. H. H. McCall.)

The following Seago marriages were copied from "Ga. D.A.R. Historical Collections—Vol. II—Richmond County, Ga." pages 214, 215 and 187: Joshua Sego and Nancy Tinley, Aug. 6, 1807, James Leatherlin, security. Alfred Sego and Elizabeth Sego, July 26, 1837. Abraham Sego and Martha Atwell, July 20, 1837. Page 192, James Tinley and Rebecca Sego, Feb. 2, 1826, Joshua Sego, security.

William Seago was born in Georgia, (probably in Richmond County), in 1826, and died in Richmond County, Ga. His parents were: Middleton Seago, born in South Carolina, in 1802, living in Richmond County, Ga., at "1850 Census"; and his wife Mary ---- who was born in 1807. William Seago married in Richmond County, Ga., Feb. 11, 1857, Mary Burch. She was born in Richmond County, Ga. March 4, 1833, and died there Aug. 13, 1915. Her parents were: Joseph Edward Burch, born in Richmond County, Ga., Aug. 27, 1808, died there Oct. 2, 1897, and his wife Ann McDillon Brandon, who was born in Richmond County, Ga., June 4, 1810, died there March 15, 1875, and married there about 1830, or early in 1831. See "Another Charles Burch Family of Richmond County, Ga." for further ancestry of Mary Burch. Also see "Brandon Family."

William Seago and wife Mary Burch lived in Richmond County, Ga. and had children as follows:

- (1) Ida Seago, born Dec. 17, 1857, died June 3, 1936, married Oct. 28, 1903 H. H. Greenway.
- (2) Ella Seago, born May 24, 1859, died Sept. 22, 1931, married Dec. 4, 1903, Oliver Dobson.
- (3) Theophilus Seago, born May 21, 1861, died 1921, married Bell Bugg; (q.v.)
- (4) Alvin A. Seago, born Sept. 4, 1863, died Nov. 6. 1931, married Sept. 5, 1884, Doolie Farris, (q.v.)

Seago, Seago Family

(5) Elbert T. Seago, born Jan. 6, 1866, died Dec. 25, 1890; did not marry.

(6) Kate H. Seago, born Aug. 15, 1869, died July 29, 1941, married Nov. 15, 1888, William H. Sumerau.

(7) Waldon Seago, born July 25, 1872, died April 17, 1914, married Dec. 27, 1895 Annie Chavous, (q.v.)

(8) Gosby E. Seago, born Oct. 8, 1875, died Sept. 19, 1908.

Theophilus Seago, (born May 21, 1861, died 1921), married Bell Bugg. She, no doubt, was descended from Sherwood Bugg, who was a Capt. in Revolutionary War, in Col. James Jackson's Georgia Regiment. He was born in New Kent County, Va., in 1720, died in Augusta, Ga. in 1782. He married Elizabeth Hopson, who died in 1799. Their one son was: Sherwood Bugg, Jr., who married in 1788 Sarah Ann Jones, born 1763, sister to Seaborn Jones who died in Augusta, Ga. in 1815. See pages 42, 81, 103, 106 and 122 of "Roster of Revolutionary Soldiers in Georgia" by Mrs. H. H. McCall. If not descended from Sherwood Bugg, then Bell Bugg must have been descended from William Bugg, Revolutionary Soldier born 1757, died Jan. 29, 1804, and is buried in Bugg Cemetery near Augusta, Ga. He was a Revolutionary Soldier. See page 190 of above book by McCall.

Theophilus Seago and wife Bell Bugg had one daughter: Ella Mae Seago, who married Linsey Cadle, and had children: (a) Clara Cadle, (b) Larence Cadle, (c) Gloria Cadle married ----- Weathers, (d) Mary Frances Cadle married ----- Hightower.

Alvin A. Seago and his wife Doolie Farris had children, viz: (1) William Seago, (2) Joe, (3) Ambry, (4) Ormond (5) Oliver, (6) Odius, (7) Laura Mae md. ----- Clark, (8) Alford, (9) Thelma.

Waldon Seago (aforesaid) married Annie Chavous. (Chavous is a French name. She is, no doubt, descended from French Huguenots, who settled in South Carolina.) Waldon Seago and wife Annie Chavous had four children: (1) Clyde Seago married ----- Hall and had three children: (a) McElivee, (b) Jerome, (c) Ralph. (2) Lester Seago married and had four children. (No further record.) (3) Marie Seago married ----- Rhoden, and had a son: Earl. (4) Edna Seago.

Kate H. Seago, born Aug. 15, 1869, died July 29, 1941,

married Nov. 15, 1888, William Sumerau. They probably lived in Richmond County, Ga. Their children were: (1) L. Guy Sumerau, born June 14, 1890, died Feb. 24, 1920, married Sept. 13, 1917, Louise Brown. (q.v.)

(2) Mary Marguerite Sumerau born March 1, 1893, was living in 1949, married Dec. 29, 1920, George Wallace Gibbs. (q.v.)

(3) W. Haywood Sumerau, born Jan. 12, 1895, died Feb. 24, 1924, married July 15, 1917, Beulah Grey. (q.v.)

(4) Gladys C. Sumerau, born Nov. 25, 1898, married May 3, 1922, Walter Toole, and had children: (a) Walter, (b) Gene R., (c) Lillian.

(5) Nell Cosby Sumerau, born Feb. 8, 1910, married Feb. 8, 1937, Joe B. Lowenheim. They had two children (date of 1949), viz: (a) Joe B. Lowenheim; (b) David Lee Lowenheim.

(6) Frances Sumerau, born April 8, 1912, died April 14, 1943, married March 22, 1930, James O. King, and had one son: James O. King, Jr.

L. Guy Sumerau (b. June 14, 1890, d. Feb. 24, 1920), married Sept. 13, 1917 Louise Brown. They had two children: (1) L. Guy Sumerau, married Evangeline Bush, and had two children: (a) L. Guy, and (b) Ann. (2) John Sumerau.

Mary Marguerite Sumerau (b. March 1, 1893), married Dec. 29, 1920, George Wallace Gibbs. They had three children: (1) Ida Ruth Gibbs, married William M. Watkins and had a daughter Rita Marzee. (2) Kathryn Gibbs married Frank Steinbrugge, and had two children: (a) Robert W., (b) Susan. (3) F. Marguerite Gibbs married William B. Demmond, and had a daughter Marguerite.

W. Haywood Sumerau (born Jan. 12, 1895, died Feb. 24, 1924), married July 12, 1917, Beulah Grey, and had three children: (1) W. Haywood Sumerau. (2) Helen Sumerau married ----- Devanny, and had three children: (a) Deloris, (b) Jimmie, (c) William. (3) Harold Sumerau.

WINTER, WINTERS FAMILY IN MARYLAND AND RICHMOND COUNTY, GEORGIA

"Sidelights on Maryland History" by Hester Dorsey Richardson, pages 6 to 15: "The first Maryland Settlers. (Page 7.) Caecilius Calvert in the Conditions of Plantations published at

London Sept. 8, 1635, written 1634, names the following as 'gentlemen adventurers' who are gone in person to this plantation: Leonard Calvert, the governor; George Calvert, his Lordship's brothers, Jerome Howley, Thomas Cornwallis, the commissioners; Richard Gerard, son to Sir Thomas Gerard, Knight; Edward Wintour, Frederick Wintour, sons to Lady Ann Wintour, Henry Wiseman son to Sir Thomas Wiseman, John Saunders, Edward Cranfield, Henry Greene, Nicholas Fairfax, John Baxter, Thomas Dorrell, Captain John Hill, John Medcalfe, William Saire."

Sidelights on Maryland History by Hester Dorsey Richardson, Vol. I, page 50: "In the inventory of Capt. Robert Wintour, 1638, one of the twenty gentlemen adventurers who came with Leonard Calvert, we find the plush-lined 'short coate' or doublet, the silver belt, laced band, gold ring and other evidences of the richness of the cavalier 'habit'." Page 3: "The Dove of fifty tons commanded by Capt. Wintour." Page 7: "Capt. Wintour, commander of the Dove mentioned in original Calvert papers No. 35." Page 7: "Gentlemen adventurers included Edward Wintour and Frederick Wintour, sons to Lady Alice Wintour." Page 12: "As assignee of Mr. Edward Wintour, Black John Price, White John Price, Francis Rabnett, Thomas Smith, Richard Duke, Henry James, Thomas Carinton, Black Mimus, Thomas Gregston, Robert Edwards, John Ward, William Edwin. Brought in 1633." Page 416: "Capt. Robert Wintour, Liber 2, fol. 161, the society list. Examination of this shows 'The estate of Capt. Robert Winter, late of St. Mary's esq. delivered by John Lewger, secretary, fourth of September 1639.' The author can add a further entry in Liber I, page 18, 'Jan. 12, 1637, came into the province Captain Robert Wintour, who transported Richard Brown, Arthur Webb, John Speed, Bartholomew Phillips, Thomas White.'"

See "Card Catalog," in the Research Room, at "Hall of Records," Annapolis, Maryland for following: "Capt. Robert Wintour 1639. St. Mary's Co. Liber Z. fol. 130. Inventory. Capt. Robert Wintour (account) Liber Z., folio 156, year 1639." "Catherine Winter, account 1734. Charles County, Md. Liber 12, fol. 411." "John Winter, account 1734-1735, Charles County, Md. Liber 12, fol. 411. Also see Liber 92, fol. 93." "Ralph Winter 1713, Queen Anne County, Md. (will), Liber 13, fol. 611." (The Card Catalog also contains other Winter data, including marriage records.)

Since the Winter (Winters) family intermarried with the Burch family in Richmond County, Ga. and since that branch of Burch family was probably from Maryland, it seems quite plausible that the Winter family was descended from the Maryland family of Winter, which in earliest records was usually spelled Wintour. See the "Joseph Edward Burch (Son of Charles) Family of Richmond County, Georgia."

One of the sons of Lady Ann Wintour (see records previously given) was Frederick Wintour. The Frederick Winter in following records was no doubt a descendant of the Frederick Wintour of Maryland, or of his brother Edward Wintour, who were called 'gentlemen adventurers.' "Death Notices in the South Carolina Gazette 1732-1775" by A. S. Salley, Jr., page 34: "The 20th past died suddenly, near Augusta, (Ga.), Lieut. Theodore Frederick Winter, of the Royal American Regiment, who commanded there till Mr. Keough was ordered thither." There was more data, which the author failed to copy, but from following land "Plats," we see that ensign Frederick Winter had plats laid out in 1767 and 1771. He died between 1771 and 1775, as the above "Death Notices" were from 1732 to 1775.

The author copied the following at Columbia, S. C., in the office of the Secretary of State of South Carolina. "Index to Plats—J to Z—1688 to 1787." Page 661. Daniel Winter, Craven Co., 100 acres, Feb. 18, 1768, Vol. 21, p. 562. Ensign Frederick Winter, Long Cane, 100 acres, May 11, 1767, Vol. 10, p. 172. Ensign Frederick Winter, Granville, 200 acres, June 15, 1771, Vol. 21, p. 563. Hugh Winter, Craven, 200 acres, Mar. 6, 1756, Vol. 6, p. 172. Hugh Winter, Lynches Lake, 100 acres, Feb. 24, 1764, Vol. 6, p. 172. Jacob Winter, Amelia, 300 acres, May 15, 1753, Bundle ----- John Winter, Craven Co., 250 acres, Jan. 13, 1752, Vol. 5, p. 308. John Winter, Craven Co., 150 acres, May 18, 1767, Vol. 9, p. 83. Moses Winter, Berkeley Co. 200 acres, Sept. 14, 1772, Vol. 21, p. 563. Robert Winter, Craven Co., 100 acres, July 11, 1767, Vol. 9, p. 216. Robert Winter, Craven Co., 50 acres, July 11, 1767, Vol. 9, p. 203.

Vol. II, Ga. D.A.R. Historical Collections, Richmond Co., Ga. Page 133: "Frederick Winter, deceased, June 22, 1825, Jeremiah Winters appointed administrator. Principal purchasers at sale: Elizabeth, James and Jeremiah Winters. Elizabeth appears to be widow of deceased. Jeremiah calls himself son of deceased." . . . Marriages, Richmond County, Ga.: David Kelly

Winter, Winters Family in Maryland and Richmond County, Georgia

and Polly Winters, Jan. 19, 1809, James Leatherlin security. (p. 171) Joseph Winters and Anna Bulger, Feb. 7, 1829, Oliver Boulware, security. (p. 198) Jeremiah Winter and Elizabeth Kelly, Dec. 17, 1808. (p. 216). James Richardson and Nancy Winters, Nov. 12, 1812, James Neatherlin, security. (Note: Probably should be Leatherlin.) (P. 184).

1850 Census, Richmond County, Ga.:

Benj. G. Winter, 29, male, farmer, 300, born Georgia. Elizabeth Winter, 30, female. John I. Winter, 7, male. Emelia C. Winter, 5, female. Elizabeth Winter, 2, female.

Elizabeth Winter, born 1848, (see census), was first wife of James Wesley Burch of Richmond County, Ga. Her sister Emelia Cornelia Winter, born 1845, was second wife of James Wesley Burch. He was born in Richmond County, Ga., in 1835, and was son of Joseph Edward Burch and wife Ann McDillon Brandon who were married Dec. 15, 1830. See the "Joseph Edward Burch (Son of Charles) Family of Richmond County, Ga." Also see "Brandon Family and Tinsley Family in North Carolina, South Carolina and Georgia."

"Some Early Tax Digests of Georgia" by Ruth Blair shows following as listed for taxes in 1818, Richmond County, Ga.: Page 146: Jere'h Winters, 1 poll. Page 164, James Winters, 65 acres, 1 poll. Page 146: Frederick Winters, 70 acres on S. P. Creek, 1 poll. Page 140: James Netherland, 150 acres, 1 poll (No one of name Leatherlin or Letherlin is listed. Perhaps the name was Neatherlin instead of Leatherlin.)

The following is of interest: "Charles County, Md. Deed Liber H. No. 2, folio 123: Elsworth Bayne and wife deed 1717 to Thomas Burch. Folio 248: Elsworth Bayne and wife deed 1718 to Walter Winter."

EDWARD BURCH FAMILY OF MD., KY., AND TEXAS

Birch, Burch Family in Great Britain and America, Volume I, (by Marilu Burch Smallwood), carries seventy-four pages of records for the Burch family in Maryland. Oliver Burch I (1646-1729) of Maryland married Barbara Scott who survived him. Their eleven children included: Justinian Burch who died prior to Feb. 23, 1760. He married Susanna Davis who died prior to Oct. 23, 1758. Their seven children included: Edward Burch who died prior to June 22, 1761, when his will was proved in Prince George County, Maryland. He married Anastasia _____ who survived him and was administratrix of his estate. Their children were: Edward, (q.v.), Justinian, Ann, Mary, Anastasia, and Winifred. None of these daughters were married, date of April 26, 1761 when he made his will.

Mr. John Poindexter Landers of Temple, Texas, is a descendant of Edward Burch, (son of Edward, who died in 1761, and wife Anastasia who was living June 22, 1761). Mr. Landers furnished in April 1958, records for Edward, (son of Edward) and his descendants. The following genealogy was compiled, by the author, from Mr. Landers records: Edward Burch, born about 1750 died about 1799, married in Prince George County, Maryland in 1779, Ann Spink. Her parents were: Francis Xavier Spink (1746-1793) and Sarah Howard. See more Spink genealogy later. Sarah Howard was daughter of William Howard of St. Mary's County who died in 1753. He was son of William Howard who died there in 1730. Children of Edward Burch and wife Ann Spink were: (1) Samuel Lewis Burch born 1782, died 1850, married in 1812 Dorothea Brown. (2) Eleanor Burch married Nicholas Mudd. (3) Edward H. Burch. (4) Sarah. (5) Alexius. (6) Walter (or Benjamin?) Burch. (These children from Bible and baptismal records.) Edward Burch's widow, Ann Spink Burch moved, (along with the Spink family), to Kentucky prior to Sept. 5, 1800. See later on, marriage book of Eleanor Burch and Nicholas Mudd, Washington County, Kentucky.

Samuel Lewis Burch (1782-1850) and wife Dorothea Brown who were married in 1812 lived in Bullett Co. Kentucky until 1825 when they removed to Texas, and settled first in Nacogdoches County, and later near San Augustine. Their children were: (1) Valentine Ignatius Burch born 1813 in Bullett Co.,

Ky., died in Tyler County, Texas in 1893; married Helen Elmira Cauble and had issue (q.v.). (2) James Burch born 1816, died 1884, married Martha Simms, (and had children: (a) Thomas. (b) Melvina. (c) Ellen. (d) Matilda. (e) John. (f) Catherine. (g) Elizabeth). (3) Ann. (4) Matilda. (5) William. (6) Samuel. (7) Catherine.

Valentine Ignatius Burch (1813-1893) married Helen Elmira Cauble, daughter of Peter Cauble of Peach Tree Village, Tyler County, Texas. They afterwards lived in Tyler Co., and died there. They had children, viz:

- (1) Joseph Burch born 1843; no further record.
- (2) Martha Jane Burch born 1844; no further record.
- (3) Angeline Burch born 1846 died 1928 married Robert Lynn Poindexter (1846-1925). They had issue (q.v.).
- (4) Mary Ann Burch born 1849 married Lafayette Lewis and had Stella Lewis (Sister Mary Victory C.C.V.I. of Incarnate Word); Helen; Henry; Ignatius Le, died young; Francis Xavier, died young; Leo; Angus.
- (5) Samuel Burch born 1850, died in infancy.
- (6) Samuel H. Burch born 1852, married Aurelia Kirby and had children: (a) Carrie married Eugene Downman who lives in Houston, Texas. Issue: Burch Downman. (b) John Feagan Burch, deceased; married Mary Louise Robinson.
- (7) Valentine Ignatius Burch Jr. born 1854, married Mittie _____. Children: (a) Julian Burch who lives in Miami, Fla. (b) Wilbur Burch. (c) Lula Burch.
- (8) Catherine Matilda Burch born 1856, married _____ Gardinier of Louisiana. No further record.
- (9) Martha Burch; no further record.
- (10) Emma Clementine Burch born 1859 married first Dr. J. I. Byrne and had a daughter, Imogene Byrne. She married second, John W. Hammond and had a daughter, Claudia Hammond, who married Dr. Raemonnd Jacobs. Issue: The Rev. Raemonnd Jacobs, O.M.I. Emma Clementine Burch is said to have owned a land grant from Lord Baltimore, (to the Burch family), which burned years ago in a fire.
- (11) Peter Ignatius Burch born 1861, married and had children who are supposed to be living in South Texas. (12) James Burch married Emma _____. Issue: Valentine; Leo; Otto; Anne Burch married Holcomb Lavielle.

Angeline Burch (1846-1928) married Robert Lynn Poindex-

ter born 1846 died 1925, son of William S. Poindexter (1812-1865) and wife Mary Mainer. Wm. S. Poindexter was descended from George Poindexter who came to Virginia in 1657 from Jersey. He settled first at Middle Plantation (Williamsburg) and later in New Kent County, Va. There he built about 1685 a house called Christ's Cross, or Criss Cross. It still stands as one of the finest examples of early architecture in America. (Mr. J. P. Landers' great-great uncle, George Poindexter, was Governor of Mississippi and U.S. Senator.) Angeline Burch and husband Robert Lynn Poindexter lived in Texas. Their children: (1) Dr. John Reams Poindexter (1867-1956), married Larissa Ann Powell (1868-1948) and had issue, q.v. (2) Artemus Berry Poindexter born 1869 married Medie A. Lewis. (3) William Walter born 1871. (4) Mary Evadna born 1874 married Henry Hays. (5) Robert Stafford born 1876 married Mary Ripley. (6) Thomas Lafayette born 1878 died 1944. (7) Matilda Lou born 1881 m. Henry P. Butler. (8) Samuel D. born 1883 m. Maude McAdams. (9) Robert Newton born 1885 m. Gladys Downs. Issue: Robert Downs Poindexter. (10) Minnie D. Poindexter (1888-1949), never married.

Children of Dr. John Reams Poindexter (1867-1956) and wife Larissa Ann Powell:

- (1) Charles Manning Poindexter born 1893, died at birth.
- (2) Ruby Glenwood Poindexter born 1894 married C. L. Lackey. Their son Carey Lee Lackey Jr. born in 1922 married and had children: Silva, Warren and Mark.
- (3) Myrtie Gladys Poindexter born 1895 married in 1919 John Henry Landers born 1895. They live in Temple, Texas, and have one son, John Poindexter Landers, born 1931, who resides at Temple, Texas and furnished these records. He is not married.
- (4) Dr. Cary Allen Poindexter born 1897, lives in Crystal City, Texas. He married first Clifford Craig and had two children: (a) Allen Moore Poindexter married and had Ann Poindexter born 1956. (b) Craig Poindexter married Judy Hagood, and had Allen Craig Poindexter born 1958. Dr. Cary A. Poindexter married 3rd Genevieve Birdwell and had (c) Powell E. Poindexter born 1956. Dr. Cary A. Poindexter married 2nd Edna Butler. No issue.
- (5) Margaret Walker Poindexter born 1899 married Robert B. Simmons and had Robert Bruce Simmons whose son Leigh Boisclair Simmons was born 1954.

(6) Rex Dudley Poindexter, born 1902; no children.

(7) Blanche Ross Poindexter, born 1906, married O. L. Vaden. Their son, Dr. O. Lynn Vaden, Jr., was born in 1928. He is married and has a son, Oakley Vaden, born 1958.

The following records, (furnished by Mr. John P. Landers, of Temple, Texas), are given verbatim:

"Valentine Burch was born near Bardstown, Bullitt County, Kentucky, Feb. 14, 1813, the son of Samuel Lewis and Dorothea Brown Burch. Valentine Burch came to Texas with his parents, brothers, and sisters about 1825 in the caravan headed by the Rev. John Parker. They settled first in Nacogdoches County, and later near San Augustine. Valentine Burch and his brother James both participated in the Texas Revolution in 1836. Valentine was a member of Captain William Kimbro's company, and his name, as "R. Burch" appears on the rolls printed in 1836 of those who had participated in the battle of San Jacinto. He is likewise listed in all the early source books of Texas history as a combatant in the battle, as was James. He took part in the impetuous charge that defeated Santa Anna's army. In Comptroller's Military Service Record No. 4660 signed by Captains William Kimbro and Henry Reed it is certified that Mr. Burch enlisted in Captain Kimbro's company March 15, and was discharged at San Augustine, June 15, 1836. Then he enlisted in Captain Reed's company June 4, and was discharged September 4, 1836. On January 16, 1841 he was issued Bounty Certificate No. 9743 for 320 acres of land for his services from March 15, to June 15, 1836 and on Nov. 26, 1837 he received Bounty Certificate No. 632 for 320 acres of land for his services from June 4, to Sept. 4, 1836. (Mr. Burch was called "Bob" by his close friends. The nickname was acquired through the inability of one of his brothers to say Valentine, calling him "Bobbentine".)

"After the War, Valentine and James Burch settled at Colita, Polk County, Texas. Soon, however, Valentine married Helen Elmira Cauble, the daughter of Peter Cauble of Peach Tree Village, Tyler County. After the marriage he lived at the plantation home of his father-in-law and managed his large estate, consisting of over 4,000 acres and ten slaves. Upon the death of Peter Cauble, Mr. and Mrs. Burch inherited the estate, and continued to live there until their death.

"Valentine Burch was an active member of the Roman Catholic church. The first Mass said in Tyler county since Spanish days was offered in the Burch and Cauble home. Many of the

noted missionary priests of the early days stopped to visit the Burches. The Ursuline nuns stayed at the homes of James and Valentine Burch to become conversant in the English tongue before establishing their noted convent at Galveston. Mother Mary Stanislaus Burch, superior of the Ursuline Convent at Galveston, was a niece of Valentine Burch. Sister Mary Victory Lewis, C.C.V.I., is a granddaughter.

"Valentine Burch died in 1893, while a member of the Texas Veterans Association. He was buried in the Burch and Cauble family cemetery at Peach Tree Village, Tyler Co., Texas. A monument was erected at his grave by the State of Texas in 1936.

"Bibliography: Baker, Texas Scrapbook; Register of Maryland's Heraldic Families; Historic Polk County, Texas, an address by Judge Cross on the dedication of the Confederate monument at Livingston; Shamrock and Cactus, by W. M. Ryan; L. W. Kemp, San Jacinto Papers; L. W. Kemp, Heroes of San Jacinto; Emma Haynes, History of Polk County, Texas; Aline Rothe, San Jacinto Soldier, Houston Chronicle Rotogravure Mag. April 15, 1956, etc.

"We have a set of American history books, printed in 1818 that Samuel L. Burch brought to Texas from Kentucky. A cousin in East Texas also has a scythe, supposedly brought over from England by the Burches; (You'll recall that a piece of land mentioned in Edward Burch's will was called 'Scythe'). We also have a pair of pewter candlesticks that have been used at Mass by the Spink and Burch families as long as they had private chapels, (until c. 1880). Tradition has it that the original American Spink (i.e. Henry) brought them from England.

"In answer to your question regarding proof for the fact that Edward Burch I and Ann Spink were parents of Samuel Lewis Burch, I cite the following:

"There is no will for this Edward Burch. He died in Maryland, probably in 1798 or 99, for in the year of 1800 in the records of Washington County, Kentucky, we find the following marriage bond: 'Nicholas Mudd Eleanor Burch—Sept. 5, 1800. Consent to the marriage of my daughter Elenor, signed Ann Burch, Guardian. Bondsman—Ignatius Spink (a brother of Ann Spink) and Samuel Burch.'

"In the same records of Washington County, Ky., for Aug. 19, 1806, Deed C-234, we find the following: Power of Attorney from Sara Spinks (mother of Ann Spink Burch) of Bullitt Co., Ky., Francis Spinks, Raphael Spinks, Elizabeth Spinks, Margaret Spinks, and Sarah Spinks of Washington Co., Ky., and Ann

Burch of Bullitt Co., heirs of Francis Spinks, dec'd., to William Spinks of Bullitt Co., to sell land in Prince George Co., Maryland, near the City of Washington, 104 acres, Hurley's Fancy White Marshes, property of said Francis Spinks, dec'd. Order Book B— p. 42, May 2, 1802—Edward Burch (brother of Samuel, and son of Edward and Ann Burch) came into court and chose Francis Spinks for his guardian . . .

“In records of Circuit Court office, Washington Co., Ky., Bundle 855, 1860, we find the following: ‘The heirs of Raphael Spink are: The children and grandchildren of Francis X. Spink, dec'd. to wit: Philip A. Spinks, James C. Spinks, Michael U. Spinks, James C. Mudd, Angelia Matilda Mudd . . . Also the children and grandchildren Ignatius Spink, dec'd. . . . Also the grandchildren of Nancy (Ann) Burch, dec'd. Ephraim Mudd, Michael Burch, Wm. Burch, Samuel Burch, James Burch, Valentine Burch, and other unknown heirs of Elixious (Alexius) and Samuel Burch, dec'd., who are children of Nancy Burch dec'd., who was a sister of Raphael Spink, dec'd.

“Bullitt Co., Ky., Wills: page 134, Sale of property of a Crenshaw, dec'd., buyers: Edward Burch and Jesse Burch. Page 159idem: Joseph Aud's estate, Ann Aud admx., Oct. 1815; sale, Oct. 23, 1815. Buyers: Samuel Burch, the Widow Burch (Ann Spink Burch).

“In the Census of 1776 for St. John's and Prince George's Parishes Prince George Co., Maryland, we find: Francis Spinks, 39, and Sarah Spinks, 34, male slave 43, white males between 16 and 50—1, white females under 16—2 (one of these is Ann Spink, later Burch.) In the 1790 census of Montgomery Co., Md., (formerly part of Prince George) we find Edward Burch, 1 male over 16; 2 males under 16 (one of these is Samuel Lewis Burch, born 1782); 2 females.

“Marriage Bond, Nelson Co., Ky., Samuel Burch and Dorothea Brown, dau. of Nicholas Brown, married May 23, 1812.

“The Baptismal records of the Roman Catholic Church in Nacogdoches, Texas, made in the mid-nineteenth century, give all the names and dates of the children of Samuel Lewis Burch and of his son Valentine I. Burch.

“There are still many Burches in Kentucky, (Nelson, Bullitt, Washington counties), who are related to us and descended from Edward Burch II and Ann Spink. The Spink family, too, is an old one in Maryland. My first American ancestor on this side, Henry Spinke was in St. Mary's County as early as 1642, and there is much indication that he came in 1634 with the original colonists.

In case you are interested, the parents of the Ann Spink who married Edward Burch were: Francis Xavier Spink (1746-1793) and Sarah Howard, daughter of William Howard of St. Mary's County (d. 1753). His father, William Howard, died there in 1730. I should appreciate any information you have on this branch of the Howard family, by the way. Our family is likewise related to the Mudd, Spalding, Jarboe, and other old Maryland families.

"Following is a copy of a slave transaction made in Prince George Co. in 1807. The original is still in the possession of our family. We likewise have many other old papers among which is a deed signed by Patrick Henry in the year 1780. They have been copied by the University of Texas and are there in the archives under the title 'James Burch Papers' (James Burch was a brother to my ancestor Valentine): 'I, Thomas Jenkins of Francis of Prince George County for and in consideration of one thousand dollars to me in hand paid by Samuel Lewis Birch and Jesse Birch the receipt of whereof I do hereby acknowledge—have bargained and sold and do hereby bargain sell and make over to the said Samuel Birch and Jesse Birch the following slaves to wit: Rachel thirty-five years old Lucy Sixteen years old Cressey Seven years old—Lewis twenty-five years old and Betsey a girl two years old—To have and to hold the said Slaves to the said Samuel L. Birch and Jessee Birch their Heirs or assigns forever—and do hereby agree and bind myself to Warrent that the said Slaves are not entitled to freedom by any Law heretofore made or act done—and that I will guard and defend them against the claim or claims of all and every person Witness my and and Seal this twenty-second October 180Seven. Thomas Jenkins (Seal) District of Columbia, County of Washington to-wit, On the 22d day of October 1807 the within named Thomas Jenkins, before me the subscriber Chief Judge of the Circuit Court of the District of Columbia, acknowledged the within written instrument to be his act and deed. W. Cranch. I assign my right and title the within bill of sale to Samuel Burch for Value Rec'd. as Witness my Hand and Seal this the 17 March 1810. Jesse Burch (Seal) Test Ann Burch.' (This is Ann Spink Burch, the mother of Samuel Burch. Edward Burch II was dead by this time.)

"Dr. Richard D. Mudd, who wrote Mudd Family in America, likewise has much on the Spinks and Burches, but not as much as I. He mentions our family in his book. It was he who found that Ann Spink's mother was a Howard, from a Bible rec-

ord which he copied from Kate McMillan of Ohio."

The following genealogy was compiled by the author from records furnished by Mrs. Sarah Burch Morris of Voth, Texas; who is a descendant of James Burch (1816-1884), the son of Samuel Lewis Burch (1782-1850), the son of Edward Burch (1750-c. 1799), the son of Edward Burch who died prior to June 22, 1761 in Prince George County, Maryland. (See first page of this write-up.):

James Burch was born July 11, 1816 near Bardstown, Ky, and died Dec. 21, 1884 near Moscow, Texas, Polk County. His parents were Samuel Lewis Burch (1782-1850) and wife Dorothea Brown who were married in 1812. The Samuel Lewis Burch family went to Texas about 1835 (Mr. Landers' records, previously given, gave 1825 as the year), and located first in San Augustine County near Nacogdoches. James Burch and his brother Valentine Ignatius Burch enlisted, (from San Augustine County) on 15th day of March 1836 in Capt. Kimbro's Co., of the Republic of Texas. James later enlisted in the War Between the States and was with Dick Dowling's men at Sabine Pass, Texas, but was unable to participate in the Battle of Sabine Pass, being in the hospital at the time.

James Burch (aforesaid son of Samuel Lewis Burch) married Sept. 28, 1841 Martha Simms, who was born Aug. 1, 1820 and died May 24, 1901. Both of them are buried in the Burch Cemetery near Moscow, Texas. She was the daughter of John Simms and wife Anna _____ of Tyler County, Texas. Children of James Burch and wife Martha Simms were, viz:

(1) Eleanor Burch died in infancy and is buried at Colita, near Moscow, Texas.

(2) Thomas Burch born Oct. 7, 1843 died January 29, 1923 married January 28, 1869 Margaret Gibbs. Both of them are buried in the cemetery at Moscow, Texas, Polk County. They had issue, (q.v.).

(3) Malvina Burch born Apr. 14, 1846 died February 1932; never married. She is buried at Starks, Louisiana.

(4) Ellen Mary Burch born June 22, 1848; died Sept. 14, 1911; never married.

(5) Matilda Harriett Burch born March 4, 1850, died Nov. 27, 1921; never married.

(6) John Lewis Burch born Apr. 13, 1852; died Oct. 25, 1915; married Nov. 16, 1881 Matt Brock and had issue, (q.v.).

(7) Catherine Eliza Burch born Nov. 11, 1854, died 1928, married Samuel Zenas Parson and had issue, (q.v.).

Edward Burch Family of Maryland, Kentucky, and Texas

- (8) Frances Elizabeth Burch born Jan. 22, 1857, died Nov. 9, 1949; never married.
- (9) Benjamin Bryant Burch born Aug. 25, 1859, died Aug. 25, 1909; married July 31, 1894 Mary Davidson, and had issue (q.v.).
- (10) James Monroe Burch, born July 13, 1862; died in infancy.
- (11) James Valentine Burch, born Sept. 13, 1863, died Jan. 16, 1900, and is buried at Homer, near Lufkin, Texas, in Angelina County. He married Callie Eugenia Montooth, who died May 16, 1899. They had issue, (q.v.).
- (12) Martha Ann Burch born Oct. 4, 1866 died Sept. 9, 1899; married William Palmer who is still living near Moscow, Texas. They had issue (q.v.).

All of above twelve children were buried in the Burch Cemetery near Moscow, Texas, except numbers 1, 2, 3, and 11.

Children of Thomas Burch and wife Margaret Gibbs:

- (1) James Edward Burch, (called Ned), born Oct. 28, 1870; died May 7, 1947; married May 2, 1901 Stella Annie Burleson and had issue (q.v.).
- (2) Emma Burch, married Albert Hayes. Both were deceased prior to 1958. They had three children, all of whom are living in Beaumont, Texas. They are: (a) Albert Hayes Jr., born 1894, married Jeanne _____. (b) Russel Hayes, born 1896, married Vinnie Heartfield. (c) Barnett Hayes, born 1898, married _____.
- (3) Laura Burch, died in Infancy.
- (4) Alice Burch, married Preston Worsham. Both were deceased prior to May 1958.
- (5) Thomas Valentine Burch, married Ila Lawrence. Their children are: (a) Thomas Valentine Burch Jr., married _____. They were living in May 1958 in Beaumont, Texas. (b) Henry Burch, married _____. They were living in May 1858 in Jasper, Texas.
- (6) Robert Burch, married Dora Martindale. Their two children live in Houston, Texas. They are: (a) Lois Burch, married Jewett Salsar. (b) Doris Burch, not married in May 1958.

Children of James Edward Burch (1870-1947) and wife Stella Annie Burleson:

- (1) Thomas Jefferson Burch, born April 19, 1902, died June 14, 1903.
- (2) Minerva Agnes Burch, born Aug. 16, 1903, married Merwin Dubose King, who was born Jan. 7, 1898 and was in Starks,

Edward Burch Family of Maryland, Kentucky, and Texas

Louisiana in May 1958.

(3) Mabel Ruth Burch, born Feb. 8, 1905; was living at Starks, La., in May 1958, not married.

(4) Margaret Hazel Burch, born Feb. 20, 1907; married James L. Kezeler. They were divorced.

(5) Robert Vivien Burch, born Oct. 17, 1908; married Elsie Janis. They were living in May 1958 in Beaumont, Texas.

(6) James Edward Burch Jr., born Dec. 3, 1916; was living at Starks, La., in May 1958, unmarried.

Children of John Lewis Burch (1852-1915), and wife Matt Brock who were married Nov. 16, 1881; (1) Oakley Burch. (2) Annie Burch, married Archie Saxon and had issue. (3) Joe Burch married _____. (4) Stella Burch married Barron L. Thompson. Both of them were living in Corrigan, Texas, in May 1958. (5) Vallie Burch married _____. (Oakley, Joe, and Vallie were all deceased prior to May 1958.)

Children of Stella Burch and husband Barron L. Thompson are: (a) Aline, married R. L. Rothe. They are living in Corrigan, Texas. (b) Faye, married Thomas Burchfield. They are living in Baytown, Texas. (c) Winifred Thompson, married Berlon Manry. They are living in Corrigan, Texas.

Children of Catherine Eliza Burch, (1854-1928), and husband Samuel Zenas Parsons are:

(1) Thomas Lucian Parsons, born 1881, died 1913; married Hattie Thomas, who is deceased. Their two children are (a) Raymond Bryant Parsons, was unmarried in May 1958, and was then living in Houston, Texas. (b) Margaret Parsons is deceased, never married.

(2) Ray Burch Parsons, is deceased; never married.

(3) Leila Stuart Parsons, is deceased; never married.

(4) Lawrence Ross Parsons, born 1888, living in Voth, Texas in May 1958; married and later divorced Nina Rosamond. They had one child Lawrence Ross Parsons Jr.

Children of Benjamin Bryant Burch and wife Mary Davidson:

(1) Ruth Burch, born 1896, died 1899.

(2) Mary Burch, born 1902, married Selma Collier. They live in Silsbee, Texas and have one child, Mary Virginia who married _____.

(3) Olive Burch born 1904, is deceased. She married Jesse Newman.

(4) Benjamin Bryant Burch Jr., born 1906, is deceased. He never married.

(5) George Burch, born 1909, is a Colonel in U.S. Army, and teaches Military Science in New York, N.Y. He married Faulita —, and had a daughter, whose name is not known to the author.

James Valentine Burch (1863-1900) and wife Callie Eugenia Mantooth, had three children, viz:

(1) Sarah Burch, born Jan. 30, 1892, married Oct. 16, 1916 Guy Hooker Morris, who was born Oct. 3, 1891, died Nov. 3, 1917. They lived in Voth, Texas, and she still lives there. They had a son: Guy Hooker Morris III, who married Sallie Ann Haywood and had children. (a) Sallie Ann, born Dec. 27, 1939.

(b) Guy Hooker Morris IV, born Dec. 15, 1950.

(2) Catherine Burch (Sister M. Marcellus, O.S.D.O.) born Feb. 6, 1894, died Aug. 15, 1927.

(3) James Calvin Burch, born June 16, 1897, married Lucile Ostebee.

Martha Ann Burch, (1866-1899) married William Palmer, who is still living near Moscow, Texas. They had three children, viz: (1) John who died unmarried. (2) Maud, born 1895, married Dr. M. B. Manhoff. They live in Florida; no children. (3) Samuel Augustus Palmer, born 1897, is married, lives in California, and has a son Samuel Augustus Jr. (4) Juriou, born 1899, lives with her father near Moscow, Texas. (5) Patty, died in infancy.

Matilda Burch was born near Bardstown, Kentucky Oct. 15, 1818, died Sept. 27, 1895, and was daughter of Samuel Lewis Burch (1782-1850) and wife Dorothea Brown who were married 1812. Matilda Burch married in 1837 David G. Green, who was born Oct. 4, 1814 died July 7, 1863. Their children were:

(1) Harry Robert Samuel Green, born July 13, 1838 died in Aug. 1887.

(2) Mary Ann Green born Dec. 5, 1839 married Victor Daniels. They had at least one child, Victor Daniels, who is living in Houston, Texas.

(3) Arter Berry Green born Feb. 17, 1842.

(4) Eliza Jane Ellen Green, born Jan. 27, 1844; died Sept. 11, 1927.

(5) Newton Thomas Green, born Jan. 17, 1846.

(6) William Harrison Green, born Nov. 28, 1847, died Sept. 6, 1853.

(7) Margaret Matilda Green, born Dec. 26, 1848, died Apr. 17, 1907; married in 1884 McKenzie William Woodward and had issue, (q.v.).

(8) Dorcas Elvira Green, born Apr. 4, 1852, died Feb. 12, 1935, married James Lewis and had issue (q.v.).

(9) Rosetta Josephine Green, born March 20, 1858; died Dec. 3, 1951, married ——— Victry, and had one daughter Rose Ellen Victry who lives in Teague, Texas.

(10) Dorothy Catherine Lewis, born March 27, 1859, died July 9, 1883.

(11) David Griggs Green born Jan. 8, 1864.

Margaret Matilda Green and husband McKenzie William Woodward had children, viz: (1) Claude Barnard, is deceased. (2) Sydna Elizabeth, married C. Drummond. (3) Seabrook Wilson, deceased; married Matie Gibbs. (4) Clyde Joseph, married Lydia Fountain. They live in Nacogdoches, Texas, and have children: (a) Claudine, married James McKinley, Nacogdoches, Texas. (b) Clyde Jr. (c) Walter Kelso Woodward.

Dorcas Elvira Green and husband James Lewis had children, viz: (1) Wooten Lewis lives in Lufkin, Texas. (2) Carrie, married ——— McDaniel. (3) Lillian, married W. E. Ogden and lives in Beaumont, Texas. (4) Lafayette L. Lewis, lives in Beaumont, Texas.

Anna, or Anne Burch, (daughter of Samuel Lewis Burch and wife Dorothy Brown who were married in 1812), married at Moscow, Texas about 1841 Marshall Holcomb. Their children were:

(1) Elvira Holcomb born 1842, married Joseph Watford and had issue (q.v.).

(2) Harvey Holcomb born 1843 married Amanda Johnson and had issue, (q.v.).

(3) Matilda Holcomb born 1845.

(4) Alford Holcomb born 1846 died Jan. 4, 1905 married Eliza Augusta Darby. Their children were: (a) Marshall. (b) Mary Ann, married J. J. Casey. (c) Frances, married N. C. Kirtley. (d) Alford Jr. (e) Rose, married Ed Jackson. (f) Elvira, married W. D. White. (g) Lenora, married Ben Boon. (h) Harvey Columbus.

Children of Elvira Holcomb and husband Joseph Watford were:

(1) Marshall, born Oct. 15, 1858. (2) Frank, born Sept. 6, 1860. (3) Joanna, born Oct. 6, 1862. (4) George Watford, born March 14, 1866, married _____ Arnett, and had one daughter, Arnett. All three were deceased before June 1958, when records were furnished by Mrs. Sara Burch Morris. (5) Alice Watford born July 31, 1867, married _____ O'Bannon. Their children were: (a) Willie, married T. H. Monroe and lives in Houston, Texas. (b) Quilla, married Jack Dilworth and lives in Houston, Texas, (c) Clemmie, married _____. (d) Lillian, married Victor Daniels and lives in Houston, Texas. (He is, presumably, the son of Mary Ann Green born Dec. 5, 1839 and husband Victor Daniels. See records previously given.)

William Burch, (son of Samuel Lewis Burch and wife Dorothea Brown who were married in 1812); married in, or near, Moscow, Texas in 1853 Rebecca Elizabeth Eastman. Their children were: (1) William Burch, born Dec. 28, 1854. (2) Samuel James Burch born April 7, 1856. (3) Henry Albert Burch, born March 3, 1858. (4) George Burch, born May 10, 1861. (5) Theresa Burch, born Feb. 5, 1867. (6) Joseph Burch, born Oct. 4, 1877.

Catherine Burch, born Dec. 14, 1838 was daughter of Samuel Lewis Burch and wife Dorothea Brown who were married in 1812, and moved from Kentucky to Texas in 1835. Catherine Burch married in San Augustine County, Texas about 1849, William Richardson. Their children were: (1) James Richard, born 1851. (2) Martha Ann Matilda, born 1854.

Samuel Lewis Burch Jr., was born Jan 12, 1831 in Bardstown, Ky., died near Clifton, Texas Jan. 12, 1872, and was the son of Samuel Lewis Burch and wife Dorothea Brown who were married in 1812, and removed to Texas in 1835 and located in San Augustine County. Samuel Lewis Burch Jr., married in Texas in 1854 Mary Jane Smith. She was born in Mississippi Sept. 3, 1837 and died in Hill County, Texas in March 1873. Their children were:

(1) William Pinckney Burch, born Jan. 14, 1856 near Moscow, Texas; died Oct. 1949 in Ardmore, Oklahoma, married and had at least one son, William Pinckney Burch Jr., who lives at 3725 Belknap, Fort Worth, Texas.

(2) James Marion Burch, born Oct. 14, 1857, near Moscow,

Texas, died May 29, 1927 in Meridian, Texas. He married and had three children, but Mrs. Sarah Burch Morris of Voth, Texas, (who furnished records) could only give name of one of them, viz: Momer Burch who lives in Meridian, Texas.

(3) Benjamin Franklin Burch, born Nov. 23, 1859 near Clifton, Texas died at age of three or four years.

(4) John B. Burch, born Jan. 1, 1862 near Clifton, Texas is still living at Three Rivers, Texas. Do not know the names of his children, except Julian, who lives in Florida.

(5) Ellen Burch, born Dec. 20, 1863, died 1947.

(6) Dorothy Burch, born May 11, 1866, died 1940.

(7) Mary Burch, born July 17, 1869, died ____.

(8) Samuel Lewis Burch (twin) born July 10, 1872, died in California in 1941.

(9) Thomas Lowery Burch (twin) born July 10, 1872, died at age of two years.

John Feagan Burch, deceased, was son of Samuel H. Burch (born 1852), and wife Aurelia Kirby. John Feagan Burch married Mary Louise Robinson and had two children:

(1) Mary Louise Burch, married Dr. Valliant Clinton Baird and had children: (a) Brenda Lea Baird. (b) Valliant Clinton Baird Jr. (c) Mary Lou Baird.

(2) Dr. Cornelius Robinson Burch, M.D., married ____, and had children: (a) Vicki Lea Burch. (b) Corneil Surratt Burch.

(c) Kirby Robinson Burch. (These records for John Feagan Burch and family were furnished in June 1958 by Mr. John P. Landers of Temple, Texas.)

BURCH, SPINK, HOWARD

Henry Spinke, the immigrant, was born in Yorkshire, England, probably near Ripon in the early part of the 17th century. His name is first mentioned in Maryland in the year 1644, when he witnessed the will of Nicolas Hawsby in St. Mary's County. As was the case with many members of impoverished English Catholic families, he came over as a 'servant' to Capt. Nicholas Hawsby, who was one of the original passengers listed in the *Ark and Dove*. In 1649 Henry Spinke applied for land 'Due him and his mate John Shirtcliffe as Servt's to Capt. Nicholas Hawsby.' Since the average period of service was from seven to ten years, and since the *Ark and Dove* list is far from complete, it is fairly certain that Henry Spinke came to Maryland with the original

settlers in 1634. In 1663 he married Eleanor Edwards of St. Mary's Co., The Spink family was long distinguished in the colonial annals of St. Mary's County. The Rev. James Spink, a first cousin of the Ann Spink who married Edward Burch, was a Jesuit priest and a member of the faculty of Georgetown University, (cf. archives) during 1803-1806. The family name is now extinct in Maryland, though descendants of other names live there. There are a few of the name in Kentucky, and there is still a distinguished English branch of the family represented by the antiquarian firm of Spink and Son in London, est. 1772. Various members of the Howard family are mentioned in public Maryland documents in connection with the Spinks from the earliest days.

Henry Spink (the emigrant to Maryland, will 1695) married Eleanor Edwards 1663) of St. Mary's County, Md. Their children, (from will) were:

- (1) Edward Spinke died 1717; married _____ and had issue, q.v.
- (2) Francis Spinke died in 1719; married Eleanor _____ and had children: (a) Catherine (b) Francis, died 1749, had children, Thomas, Elizabeth, and Anastasia. (c) Techo.
- (3) Henry Spinke died 1718 married _____ and had six children: (a) Ledcretia, (b) Teretia, (c) Henry died in 1733 without issue, (d) Clement, died in 1752 married and had five children: Elinor, Mary, Anastasia (died 1762), Dorothy and Henrietta, (e) Monica married Peter Jarboe, (f) Henrietta.
- (4) William Spinke died 1698 in Maryland; married Elizabeth _____ and had Eleanor.

Edward Spinke (son of Henry, the emigrant), died 1717 in Maryland; married _____ and had four children: (1) Elizabeth, (2) William married _____ Noble in Prince George County, Md. in 1727 and had issue, q.v. (3) Mary, (4) Margaret.

Children of William Spinke (son of Edward), and wife _____ Noble: (1) William died in St. Mary's Co. Md. in 1790, was father of Rev. James Spink, Jesuit Priest, aforesaid. (2) Francis Xavier Spink (1746-1793) married Sarah Howard of St. Mary's Co., Md., and had issue, q.v. (3) Mary Spink.

Children of Francis Xavier Spink and wife Sarah Howard: (1) William, (2) Francis X. Spink (1765-1858) had seven children: (a) Philip Augustine, (b) Mary, (c) Francis X. (d) Benedict, (e) Michael (f) James, (g) Sarah. (3) Raphael,

(4) Sarah, (5) Margaret, (6) Elizabeth, (7) Ann Spink married in Prince George County, Maryland in 1779, Edward Burch born about 1750 in Prince George Co., Md. and died there about 1799, son of Edward Burch who died in 1761, and wife Anastasia —; grandson of Justinian Burch and wife Susanna Davis; and great-grandson of Oliver Burch I, (1646-1729) and wife Barbary Scott. See "Edward Burch Family of Md., Ky., and Texas."

William Howard died 1730 in St. Mary's County, Maryland; married Mary — and had children, viz: (1) Thomas, (2) Peter, (3) James, (4) John, (5) William, died 1753, married Sarah —, and had (a) Susanna, who married — Newton (b) Sarah Howard who married Francis X. Spink, aforesaid.

BURCHES OF ENGLAND, VIRGINIA, TENNESSEE, AND TEXAS

The Rev. Curtis F. Burch of Temple, Texas in a letter to the author, June 2, 1958 furnished data from which the following was compiled: — Burch, (great-grandfather to Curtis F. Burch), was a seafaring man, came from England in the 1830's and settled in Virginia. He had a son, George Burch, who was living on Duck River in Tennessee at the beginning of the Civil War. He served in the Confederate Army as a Cavalry officer, and was wounded at the Battle of Shiloh. After the war he moved to McMinnville, Tenn., and died in 1900 or 1901. He was twice married. After death of his first wife — he married Margaret Wilson. Children by first marriage, included: (1) Washington Burch who died in 1952. (2) William Burch, who lived at Morrison, and Murfreesboro, Tennessee, and died in 1954 or 1955. (3) Possibly a son named Benjamin. By second marriage to Margaret Wilson there were three children: (1) John R. Burch who formerly lived in Abilene, Texas. (2) Mandy Burch, married — Ogles and lived in Murfreesboro, Tenn. (3) George Franklin Burch, born June 25, 1888 at McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee, died June 24, 1949 in Texas. He moved from Tenn. to Texas in 1906 and married at Eddy, McLennan County, Texas in 1908, Mattie Ann Rainwater. Their children are: (a) Avis Burch, married O. B. Phillips and lives at Moody, Texas. (b) Eva Burch, married Ray Carrell, and lives at Dallas, Texas. (c) Curtis Franklin Burch,

(Minister for Church of Christ) born June 3, 1920, married June 3, 1942 Doris Onita Fuller of Temple, Texas. They live in Temple and have two children: Curtis Franklin Burch Jr., born Aug. 3, 1945; and David Olin Burch, born July 29, 1953. (The Rev. Curtis F. Burch visited his half-uncle, William Burch, in Morrison, Tenn., in 1952 and obtained these early family records from him. Temple, Texas, where the Rev. Curtis F. Burch lives, is in Bell County. That county adjoins McLennan County of which Waco is the county seat.)

BURCHES OF NORTH CAROLINA AND INDIANA

The following records were furnished in 1958 by Mrs. Laura Burch Price of Rural Route 1, Springville, Indiana: Benjamin Burch, born May 31, 1823 in North Carolina, (may have had a brother Fuel Burch. Mrs. Price is not certain of this). Benjamin Burch died in 1861 in Indiana. He married, (presumably in Indiana) Mariam Mahala Johnson, who was born Oct. 8, 1825 in North Carolina. Their children were: (1) Louisa Burch, born Jan. 24, 1844, married April 22, 1863 Thomas Flynn. (2) Malinda Burch, born May 27, 1847, married March 1, 1866 Zaghary Taylor Bough. (3) Augustine Burch, born Jan. 18, 1849, married April 25, 1886 Dora Belle Cullison. (They are parents of Mrs. Price who furnished records) (4) Mariah Burch, born March 9, 1851, married March 14, 1867 John Fearnot. (5) Mary Burch, born Dec. 25, 1853, married Jan. 7, 1875 George W. Day. (6) Daniel Burch, born Dec. 29, 1855, married Feb. 9, 1881 Nancy Ellen Kirkpatrick. (7) Thomas Jefferson Burch, born Feb. 28, 1858, never married. (8) Margaret Jane Burch, born Dec. 12, 1860, married July 5, 1890 David Christenberry. (All of these couples lived in Green County, Indiana, which is only separated from Morgan Co., by Monroe County, a distance of 20 miles "as the crow flies". Benjamin Burch, born 1765 in N.C., married in 1796 Ann Williams and moved to Morgan Co., Ill. This Benjamin must have been father or grandfather to Benjamin Burch, above, who was born in 1823. For data concerning Benjamin born 1765, see Birch, Burch Family . . . Vol. I, by Smallwood, pages 242-243. Also see pages 254, 255, 257 and 279 of Vol. I, for other Burches who moved from North Carolina to Indiana. The 1850 Census records for Green Co., Indiana should tell where Benjamin Burch was born. He may not have been born in N.C. Also see 1860 Census. These censuses should be in the State Capitol.)

*BURCH FAMILY OF PITTSYLVANIA CO., VIRGINIA,
AND MONTGOMERY, ALABAMA*

The following genealogy was furnished on June 30, 1958 by Mr. William Weldon Burch of 32 Caurseview Road, Bronxville, New York. It is being given almost verbatim, except for a few deletions:

John Burch married Frances Clopton sometime prior to 1788. Their son: John Burch was born Aug. 13, 1788, and died April 12, 1842. He was a soldier in the War of 1812, and received a land grant near Ringgold, Pittsylvania County, Virginia, for his services. This grant he farmed and all of his children were born there. He married March 19, 1815 Frances Weldon, born Sept. 30, 1797, died Nov. 23, 1868. She was a member of the family for whom the town of Weldon, North Carolina is named. They had nine daughters and two sons, viz:

- (1) Louisa Burch, born Jan. 25, 1816.
- (2) Elizabeth Burch, born Feb. 6, 1818.
- (3) Sarah F. Burch, born Aug. 3, 1820.
- (4) Martha William Burch, born Jan. 30, 1823.
- (5) Susan H. Burch, born March 28, 1825.
- (6) Mary Burch, born March 23, 1827.
- (7) Lucinda Burch, born March 21, 1830.
- (8) Harriett Burch, born June 22, 1832.
- (9) William Weldon Burch, born June 13, 1835.
- (10) John W. Burch, born July 25, 1839.
- (11) Perlina Anne Burch, born June 15, 1841.

William Weldon Burch, son of John and Frances (Weldon) Burch, was born near Ringgold, Pittsylvania County, Virginia, on June 13, 1835, died Sept. 28, 1901 at Montgomery, Alabama, and is buried in Oakwood Cemetery there. He was a tobacco salesman, and traveled extensively in the southeastern part of the United States prior to the War between the States. In Montgomery, Alabama, he met Florence Helen Harwell, (June 20, 1845-Nov. 7, 1907); and returned during the war to marry her, on Nov. 18, 1863. William W. Burch served in the commissary department of the Confederate Army before and after his marriage. He was a wholesale merchant in Montgomery from shortly after the end of the war until his death in 1901. They had children, viz:

- (1) Frances Clopton Burch, born Sept. 27, 1864, died young.

(2) Marie Harwell Burch, born Nov. 8, 1866, died unmarried, Dec. 27, 1937.

(3) John Mason Burch, born Aug. 26, 1868, died Dec. 23, 1942, (married Annie Wilson. No children).

(4) William Weldon Burch Jr., born Jan. 12, 1871, died Jan. 12, 1900.

(5) Walter James Burch, born Sept. 21, 1873, died June 18, 1903.

William Weldon Burch, Jr., was born Jan. 12, 1871, in Montgomery, Alabama, and died in that city on his 29th birthday, Jan. 12, 1900. On June 10, 1897 he married at Prattville, Alabama, Mildred Sims Graham, daughter of William Archibald and Mildred (Mastin) Graham and granddaughter of Judge William Graham (1787-1860) the first mayor of Montgomery and for many years Treasurer of the State of Alabama. William W. Burch Jr., was an officer in the banking firm of Josiah Morris & Son in Montgomery and in addition managed plantations owned by his family. Mildred (Graham) Burch was born near Prattville, Alabama, Nov. 1, 1876 and died in New York City, March 6, 1926. Both she and her husband are buried in the Burch family plot in Oakwood Cemetery, Montgomery, Alabama. Their children are:

(1) Mildred Graham Burch, born near Prattville, Alabama, Jan. 2, 1899, married June 5, 1924, in New York City, Henry Edward Garrett, Professor of Psychology, Columbia University in New York City for over 30 years. In 1956 he retired to Charlottesville, Virginia.

(2) William Weldon Burch was born at his maternal family plantation home near Prattville, Alabama on Aug. 14, 1900, From 1922 to 1939 was associated with the private banking firm of Case Pomeroy & Co. in New York, Assistant Vice-President of the Union Trust Co. of Pittsburg (Top Mellon Bank) from 1939 to 1946, private investment banking business at 44 Wall Street, New York since 1946. He married March 12, 1930, in New York, Sue Owen Johns, of Columbus, Mississippi. Their children:

(a) Elizabeth Owen Burch, born Nov. 23, 1932; married May 3, 1958 John C. Heston, Jr. They are now living in Bryn Mawr, Pennsylvania.

(b) Barbara Anne Burch, born July 10, 1937.

Pittsylvania County, Virginia was formed in 1767 from Halifax Co., Va., which was formed in 1752 from Lunenburg Co.,

which was formed in 1746 from Brunswick, which was formed in 1720 from Surrey and Isle of Wight Counties. (For formation of Virginia Counties, see *Life in Old Virginia* by James J. McDonald, page 3_..) The indications are that this Pittsylvania Co., Virginia family of Burches descended from the early Brunswick County, Va. family. See pages 227, 228, and 232 of "Birch, Burch Family . . . Vol. I", by Smallwood.

BURCH FAMILY OF PULASKI COUNTY, GEORGIA, AND TEXAS

Edward Allen Burch was born April 6, 1796 in Richmond Co. Ga. died in Pulaski Co. Ga. in 1836, and was son of Joseph Burch, Revolutionary Soldier who was killed by Indians in Spring of 1818 in Irwin Co., Ga. See "Edward Allen Burch, (Son of Joseph II of Ga. and Adopted son of Edward Burch)". When but a youth he went to Mississippi with Isom Cowart and party, and after a years residence there married Elizabeth Cowart, daughter of Isom Cowart, and wife Susanna Miller. In the 1820's Edward Allen Burch, and family returned to Pulaski County, Ga. His children included:

(3) Joseph A. Burch, born 1825, died 1855, married about 1849 or 1850 Ruth Colson, or Coalson who was born about 1834. The author thinks she may have been the daughter of John Coalson and wife Pheba Snelling who were married in Pulaski Co., Ga. Sept. 23, 1825. John Coalson was son of Sanders Coalson and first wife——, who died prior to March 22, 1821, when Sanders Coalson married Rebecca Womble. Pheba Snelling must have been daughter of John Snelling who was a grand juror in Pulaski Co. Ga. June 9, 1809. John Snelling's wife may have been Hannah Snelling who drew land in Pulaski Co., Ga. in 1827 as widow of a Revolutionary Soldier. (See History of Pulaski Co. Ga. Pages 47, 274, 282, and 468).

(4) Michael Burch born in 1829, married in Pulaski Co. Ga. Sept 11, 1855 Winnifred Coalson, who was daughter, or granddaughter of Sanders Coalson. (Sanders Coalson's will mentioned a daughter Winnifred, but she would, presumably, have been several years older than Michael Burch) According to statements of their descendants, Michael Burch and his brother Joseph A. married sisters.

Justices of the Inferior Court of Pulaski County, Ga. chose a list of Grand Jurors for the county on June 9, 1809. These

jurors included Sanders Colson and John Snelling. See page 47 History of Pulaski Co. Ga. This was the first jury drawn for the county, which was laid out in 1808 from a part of Laurens County. Sanders Colson was one of the original settlers of Pulaski. See page 26 History of Pulaski Co. Sanders Colson was a Representative from Pulaski County to the State Legislature in 1809, '10, '11, 12, and '13. See page 66 Pulaski County History.

Sanders Coalson was probably the William S. Coleson who drew land in Lottery of 1827 in Pulaski Co. Ga., Capt. Gilstraps Disct. No. 58, Dt. 15. Sec. 1, (March 23).

Following are wills of Sanders Coalson, and of his second wife Rebecca Womble. Page 282 of History Pulaski Co. Ga. Wills, Records of Returns 1810-1848, Book A, Pulaski Co., Ga. Sanders Coalson, will: Wife Rebecca, sons Kindred B., Andrew J., William, Thomas, John, Paul and children; daughters Winnifred and Charity. Page 282: Rebecca Coalson, will: Nephew Nathan Womble; stepson Andrew Coalson; great nephew and great nieces, James and Mary Watson, Peggy Nelson, Nancy Bishop.

Page 468 of History of Pulaski Co. Ga., Marriage Records: Andrew J. Coalson to Mary S. Watson Aug. 10, 1841; John Coalson to Pheba Snelling, Sept. 23, 1825; Joseph B. Coalson to Alafare Packer July 15, 1819; Paul Coalson to Elizabeth Blackshear Feb. 20, 1823. Sanders Coalson to Rebecca Womble March 22, 1821. Thomas Coalson to Susanna Stephens Aug. 26, 1820.

Note: Since John Allen Burch, (q.v. later), had a sister Phoebe, it was assumed that his mother was daughter of John Coalson and wife Pheba (Phoebe) Snelling who were married in 1825. Joseph A. Burch (father of the aforesaid John Allen Burch), married Ruth Colson, (born about 1834), granddaughter of Sanders Coalson (Colson), aforesaid. (Sanders Coalson did not mention a daughter Ruth in his will. He had no children by second marriage. See will of his second wife. Sanders Coalson had a son Kindred B. Coalson; and the name Kindred has occurred several times among descendants of Joseph A. Burch, who married Ruth Colson, and also among descendants of his brother Michael Burch, who married Winifred Coalson. Kindred B. Coalson did not marry in Pulaski Co. Ga., and he may never have

Burch Family of Pulaski County, Georgia and Texas

married. The indications are that the maiden name of first wife of Sanders Colson (Coalson) was Kindred.

Joseph A. Burch, aforesaid, born 1825, died in 1855 or 1856. Book C. Minutes 1851 to 1860, Pulaski County, Georgia. Pages 194, 195: "Whereas Ruth Burch having made application for letters of admx. on estate of Joseph A. Burch deceased . . . it is ordered that letters of admn. be granted to said Ruth Burch; Monday 7th. July Term 1856." Page 195: "Temporary letters of admn. on estate of Joseph A. Burch deceased were heretofore taken out by Michael Burch."

1850 Census Pulaski Co., Ga.: Joseph Burch, 25, male, farmer, born Ga. Ruth Burch 16, female. J. E. Burch 1/12, male, (one month old).

1850 Census Pulaski Co., Ga. Elizabeth Bailey 45, female, born South Carolina. Michael Burch 21, male, born Ga. Sarah E. Burch 14, female, born Ga.

Elizabeth Bailey in above census was widow of Edward Allen Burch, who died in 1836. She married second on Feb. 1, 1838 Jacob Bailey. (See page 450 History Pulaski Co., Ga.). The guardianship records also show that the widow of Edward Allen Burch had become Elizabeth Bailey. (See "Minutes 1841 to 1850 Pulaski Co. Ga." Page ____). Jacob Bailey had, presumably, died prior to 1850 Census. Elizabeth Bailey later moved to Texas with her son Michael and his family, and other relatives. Her grandson, Joseph Allen Burch, (son of the Rev. Edward Allen Burch Jr.), born March 7, 1845, also moved to Texas. They were joined on the way by the widow and children of her deceased son Joseph A. Burch, who died 1855-56. It seems, (from records furnished by Mr. Allen Eugene Burch of Port Arthur, Tex., q.v.), that Joseph A. Burch must have moved, (after 1850 Census), to a place near Tallahassee, Florida, the home being located directly on the Georgia-Florida State Line. Perhaps that is why, (when Joseph A. died), his brother Michael served for a while as his administrator.

Joseph A. Burch, aforesaid, and wife Ruth Coalson had three children: (1) John Allen Burch, born in 1850, in Pulaski Co., Ga., was listed as J. E. Burch in 1850 Census, q.v. His parents removed after 1850 Census from Pulaski Co., Ga. to near Tallahassee, Florida. In 1870 he, his widowed mother and two sisters removed to Texas, and he died there in 1926. He married Dec.

Burch Family of Pulaski County, Georgia and Texas

26, 1882 in Colorado County, Texas Nancy Agnes Smith from north of Rome, Ga., who was born 184—, died 1918. They had issue, q.v.

(2) Phoebe Burch born in Ga., married in Texas. Her first husband was ——— Ward, and they had three daughters, q.v. Phoebe Burch married second, ——— Brown, and third ——— Micholiski. No issue by last two marriages.

(3) Johanna Burch, born after her father's death; married in Texas, Abe McCullers and had issue, q.v.

Nancy Agnes Smith, who married John Allen Burch, was daughter of ——— Smith from near Rome, Ga., and his wife Sally (Sanders) Sprayberry. (By first marriage to Mr. Sprayberry there was a daughter Amanda Sprayberry.)

Phoebe Burch and first husband ——— Ward, had three daughters:

(1) Laura Ward married ——— Giddens, and had children: (a) Lilly Giddens, married Richard Hagan and had three children: Petronel, Ralph Palmer Hagan, and Dorothy. (b) Petronel Giddens, married ——— Butler. (c) Frances Giddens is not married.

(2) Lottie Ward married Jesse Penick, lived in Anahuac, Texas and had children: (a) Lila Penick married Ray Weaver and had issue, q.v. (b) Essie Penick, married Leon H. Mushaway; no issue. (c) Mabel Penick, married Robt. Poskey. They have an adopted son Howard Poskey. (d) Alice Penick married George Nelson and had issue, q.v. (e) Richard Penick married Dolores Burleigh, and had three children: Andrea Lynn Penick; Burt Jackson Penick; Richard Earl Penick.

(3) Lilly Ward married Eugene Sledge, (a widower, who had at least one son by a prior marriage.) They had issue, q.v.

Johanna Burch and her husband Abe McCullers, had children; viz:

(1) Wm. McCullers married Polly Harvey. No issue.

(2) Charley Green McCullers married Kate Williams, and had issue, q.v.

(3) James McCullers married Hattie Wilson and had children:

(a) Vernon McCullers married four times. The first wife was Mae; 2nd Betty ———. They had a daughter, Joyce. (b) Wm. McCullers married Betty ———, and had a daughter, Kathryn.

(4) Hetty McCullers died early. There were other children who died in infancy.

Charley Green McCullers and wife Kate Williams had children, viz:

(1) Evelyn McCullers married first _____; married second _____ Edwards and had: (a) Wm. F. (b) Evelyn Jo, who married Bob E. Wilson; married third _____ Gray; and fourth J. Henry Bowin.

(2) James Austin McCullers married second Neva Ralston and had: (a) John Charles, who married Alice Thompson. (b) Caralie E., married Bill Burns and had: Kathryn, David and Carolyn.

John Allen Burch, (aforesaid), born in 1850 in Pulaski County, Ga., died in 1926 in _____ Texas, to which place he, and his widowed mother, Ruth Coalson Burch, and his two sisters, Phoebe and Johanna, had removed in 1870 from near Tallahassee, Florida. (Tradition says they actually lived on the Ga.-Fla. State Line.) He married in 1882 Nancy Ayers Smith from north of Rome, Ga. They lived in _____ Texas, and had four children, viz:

(1) One who died in infancy.

(2) Joseph Benjamin Burch born Oct. 31 1886 died Jan 14, 1948; married about 1919 Johnnie Foster. They lived at Hempstead, Texas and had issue, q.v.

(3) Thomas Kindred Burch born Sept. 25, 1888, died Oct. 14, 1956 in _____ Texas; married at Hempstead, Texas, Nov. 20, 1910 Blanche Emeline Williams, who was born Jan. 20, 1892. They had issue, q.v.

(4) Theresa Burch born Oct. 20, 1891, is living in Houston, Texas. She married at Hempstead, Texas May 11, 1913 James E. Pennington. They are now divorced. They had three children (a) One who died as an infant. (b) Bessie Marie Pennington, married Tiffin E. Johnson, Jr. They live in Houston, Texas, and have two children: Tiffen E. Johnson, III, and Pamela Johnson. (c) Vivian Frances Pennington, married Moody Stone Jackson, Jr. They live in Fort Worth, Texas and have three children: Theresa; Moody Stone Jackson, III; Helen Frances.

Thomas Kindred Burch (1888-1956) and wife Blanche Emeline Williams who were married Nov. 20, 1910, had two children, viz.

(1) Allen Eugene Burch born July 14, 1913, (furnished in 1958 records for John Allen Burch, his two sisters and their descendants. Also for descendants of Michael Burch, uncle of John Al-

len Burch.) Allen E. Burch married at Beacon, N.Y. June 13, 1940 Marjorie Emily Cyr of Jeanerette, Louisiana. They live in Port Arthur, Texas and have no children.

(2) Ocie Anna Burch married first Kenneth Barker; (no issue). She married second, David Tullock; (no issue). She married third, Melvin D. Ercher, a widower, who has a son Dale and a daughter Nancy by a former marriage.

Joseph Benjamin Burch (1886-1948) and wife Johnnie Foster, (who were married about 1919 at Hempstead, Texas, live in _____ Texas, and have three children, viz:

(1) Foster Cochran Burch, born Feb. 16, 1919 was killed in Italy in Oct. 1944, while serving with U.S. Military Forces in World War II. He married in New Orleans, La. in 1943 Betty Bieber. No issue.

(2) Ben Leon Burch born Nov. 20, 1923; married Willie Mae Harman, or Arban, a widow with one child, in 1950. They have two children: (a) Michael Burch (stepson) (b) Ricky Burch.

(3) Irwin Ray Burch born Jan. 21, 1929; married Jeannette _____, a French girl. They live in France and have children: (a) Jean Pierre Burch; (b) Jeanette Burch; (c) _____.

Michael Burch born in 1829 in Pulaski County, Ga., was living there with his mother (Mrs. Elizabeth Bailey), at the 1850 Census. He was son of Edward Allen Burch 1796-1836) and wife Elizabeth Cowart, who married second, in 1838, Jacob Bailey. Michael Burch married Sept. 1, 1855 Winnifred Coalson who was either daughter or granddaughter of Sanders Coalson and first wife _____, whose maiden name may have been Kindred. Michael Burch and family, and widowed mother removed to Texas about the year 1870 and settled in _____ County.

(The names of their children were furnished by Allen Eugene Burch of Port Arthur, Texas, whose great grandfather, Joseph A. Burch was brother to Michael Burch). Children were, viz:

(1) Michael Burch married Vergie Penick. They lived in Clovis, New Mexico, as do most of their children. Children are: (a) Clarence Burch, married Minnie Ree. (b) Dennis Burch married Cora Harmon. (c) Lessie Burch, married C. P. McBride. (d) Albert Burch married Nell _____ (e) Minnie Burch married Guy Grant. (f) Little Virgie Burch married Ray Race.

(2) Ned Burch married Hattie Braum. They lived in Amarillo, Texas; and had children. (Allen E. Burch could give no further records of them.)

(3) Joseph Kindred Burch married Mary Emeline Williams.

Burch Family of Pulaski County, Georgia and Texas

They had two children: (a) Elsie Burch, married first, Raphael Dozier Moncrief and had two children: Raphael D., Jr., and Elsie Jo Moncrief. Elsie Burch married second, Paul Danilov and had a son Timothy, who is deceased. (b) Joseph Kindred Burch, Jr. married Bess Johnson, a widow, and had two children: Joseph Kindred Burch, III, and Mary Kate Burch.

(4) Cornelia Burch married Algia Davis and had children: (a) Clyde Davis; (b) Nita Davis married Ernest Boyd and had: Verna Boyd. (c) Oris Davis; (d) Maida Davis; (e) Burch Davis, married Sue _____ and had issue; no further record.

(5) Sally Burch born 1877, married Laughton Baulknight and had: (a) Thelma Baulknight who married Willie Burt; (b) Aleta Baulknight married Clinton Furguson; a son, Clinton.

(c) Mabry Baulknight; no issue. (e) Wieda Baulknight married _____ Sessler, and had: Laughton Ray Sessler.

(6) Minnie Ola Burch, died in 1940; married Jess Leonard and had: (a) Weldon Leonard; (b) Edward Leonard; (c) Raymond J. Leonard; (d) Walter Leonard; (e) Winnie Leonard; (f) Little Ola Leonard; (g) Willie Burt Leonard; (h) Vernon Leonard; (i) Rita Leonard; (j) Michael Leonard.

Lessie Burch, (daughter of Michael of Clovis, New Mexico), married C. P. McBride and had two children:

(1) C.P. McBride, Jr., married Carol Roberson and had (a) Clinton Lee McBride (b) Kathy (c) Debra.

(2) Fred McBride, married Ann Swenson. They live in Anahuac, Texas, and have: (a) Georgia Ann (b) Dennie (c) Gregory (d) Richard.

Maida Davis, (daughter of Cornelia Burch and husband Algia Davis); married first Thorton Morrow and second Dr. Alvis Greer. She has one child: Thorton Morrow, Jr. (It seems that he is now called Thorton Morrow Greer.)

Oris Davis, (son of Cornelia Burch Davis), married three times. He had issue: (a) Oris Lee Davis (b) Ora Davis.

Lila Penick, (granddaughter of Phoebe Burch who married first _____ Ward), married Ray Weaver and had two children:

(1) Ray C. Weaver, Jr., married Sue Dicks and had: Donna Sue Weaver.

(2) Billy Jack Weaver married Sue Turner and had: Frieda Darnella Weaver.

Alice Penick, (sister to Lila above), married George Nelson and had three children:

Burch Family of Pulaski County, Georgia and Texas

(1) George Vernon Nelson married Betty Jo Tessler and had:
(a) Victor Glenn Nelson (b) Vicky Lynn Nelson (c) Lisa Kim Nelson.

(2) Dolores Nelson married Hershal Poorman and had: (a) Robert Poorman (b) Leslie Jo Poorman.

(3) John Lester Nelson.

Lilly Ward, (daughter of Phoebe Burch and first husband _____ Ward), married Eugene Sledge. Their children were:

(1) Alma Sledge married Price Childress and had children:

(a) Lillie Mae Childress married first _____ Helton and second _____ Palmer. Children are: Barbara Helton. Richard Helton.

(b) Hardin Sledge Childress married Wilma Storey and had Eugene Sledge Childress.

(2) Nettie Sledge married Fred Ferguson and had: Edna Ferguson.

(3) Edna Sledge married Byron Giddens and had Byron Giddens, Jr.

(4) Ira Sledge married Anna and had two children: (a) Buddy Sledge and (b) (name not furnished)

(5) Agnes Sledge married William Bankhead and had: (a) Walter Bankhead (b) Betty Bankhead.

(6) Ruth Sledge married first _____ Storms and had: Lilly Ruth Storms. She married second Eugene Myers.

(7) Henry Sledge married first Edna and second Mae. One child: Henry Sledge, Jr.

Sally Burch, (aforesaid daughter of Michael Burch of Pulaski Co., Ga. and Texas), married Laughton Baulknight and had issue, which has already been given. In letter Sept. 9, 1958 to Mr. Allen Eugene Burch of Port Authur, Texas, Mrs. Baulknight made following statements: "My youngest sister Minnie Ola Burch Leonard died in 1940 . . . the old family Bible was left with her . . . I have not seen it since I moved to Waller (Texas) in 1910 . . . My oldest sister Cornelia Burch Davis . . . passed away several years ago. Her oldest daughter Nita Davis Boyd lives at 201 North St., Houston, Texas. Cornelia's youngest daughter Maida Davis Greer lives in Houston. She is Dr. Alvis Greer's wife. My sister was living in their home when she passed away . . . I am now 81 years of age . . . my oldest great-grandchild married this summer . . . I was a child when your grandfather, John Allen Burch was married to Nancy Smith; the first wedding I can remember. The bride was dressed in gray satin, the groom in a dark suit . . . Joe Anna Burch McCuller

was born seven or eight months after her father died, the best I can remember . . . My mother was in her teens with one child when she and my father came to Texas. They were one month on the gulf sailing to Galveston, Texas . . . This was long before the Civil War I understood . . . I am your grandfather's double first cousin . . . " (Here end excerpts from Mrs. Baulknight's letter.) The following records are answers to a questionnaire which Mr. Allen Eugene Burch mailed to Mrs. Baulknight, (aforesaid) Aug. 28, 1958: "I remember Uncle Kin. (This was Kindred B. Colson, or Coalson) My father was Michael Burch. His wife was Winifred Coalson . . . They were married in Georgia . . . Joseph Burch was brother to my father. He married Ruth Coalson, sister to Winifred Coalson, (who married Michael Burch.) I do not know when Joseph Burch died. Ruth Coalson Burch is buried in Waller, Texas . . . John Allen Burch lived at my father's home until he married . . . John Allen Burch married Nancy Agnes Smith in a church near Weimar, Texas."

JAMES BLACK BURCH OF VA., (or N.C.),
INDIANA AND IOWA.

"Birch, Burch Family in Great Britain and America, Vol. I" by Smallwood. Page 279: "James Black Burch born in Surry Co., N.C. Oct. 17, 1801 moved in 1820 with parents to Indiana; married Sarah H. Walden, Feb. 13, 1822".

The following records are from a chart furnished in Sept. 1958 by Mr. Allen E. Burch of Port Arthur, Texas who had them from Mr. Irvin H. Burch, 2220 Evergreen, Port Arthur, Texas, who had them from Mr. Lee Burch of 1301 W. Holly St., Bellingham, Wisconsin, who had them from the Nicholas Burch family Bible and family records:

James Black Burch born 1801 in Virginia died in the fall of 1886 near Oelwain, Iowa; married first Mary Waldon (Waldron?); married second Mrs. Mary Ann Chance Cohen. Children were: (1) Mary Burch (2) Elizabeth Burch (3) Davis Burch (4) Lewis Burch (5) Ann Burch (6) Nicholas Smith Burch born Nov. 12, 1834 at Green, Indiana, died Oct. 18, 1915 married May 22, 1855 Louisa Jane Garrett, and had issue, q.v. (7) George Andrew Jackson Burch born Dec. 11, 1836 in Indiana, died March 25, 1921; married Nov. 26, 1858 Eliza Garrett. (Mr. Lee Burch did not furnish records for their children, if any.) (8) Martha Burch married about 1864 Harrison But-

ler. (Records for their children, if any, were not furnished)
(9) John Burch (10) Joseph Burch, (a twin) (11) James Burch, twin to Joseph; died before the 13th child was born.
(12) Rachel Burch (13) Jonathan Burch.

Nicholas Smith Burch (Nov. 12, 1834-Oct. 18, 1915) is buried at Peirceville, Kansas. He married May 22, (or May 25) 1855 at West Union, Iowa, Louisa Jane Garrett, who was born at Lacon Coles, Ill., May 22, 1838, died Oct. 16, 1910 at Muscota, Kansas, and is buried there. Her parents were William S. Garrett and wife Sarah Drake. Their children:

(1) James William Burch born March 16, 1856 at Oelwain, Fayette County, Iowa; died in Missouri Dec. 12, 1859.

(2) George Lewis Burch born Sept. 9, 1857 in Missouri, died May 18, 1910; married in 1880 Sarah Niffin.

(3) Sarah Ann Burch born Oct. 5, 1859 in Mo., died (of Diphtheria) Aug. 2, 1863 in Missouri.

(4) John Franklin Burch born Oct. 28, 1862 in Oelwain (?) Iowa (?) died 1934; married Feb. 12, 1893 Caroline Aletta Marshal.

(5) Willie Albert Burch born Dec. 2, 1866 in Oelwain, Fayette County, Iowa, died Dec. 28, 1947; married March 16, 1890 Parlee Eveline Mishler.

(6) Charles Nicholas Burch born Feb. 8, 1871 in Oelwain, Fayette Co., Iowa; Married Clara Capitola Mishler.

(7) Edga Lee Burch born Nov. 4, 1874 in Oelwain, Fayette Co., Iowa; married April 2, 1912 Ruby Fay Trickett.

(8) Mary Ida (Mamie) Burch born July 8, 1876 in Maynard, Fayette County, Iowa; married March 23, 1902 Robert James Turner.

Note: If anyone can furnish names of parents, (or more ancestry), for James Black Burch, aforesaid, who was born Oct. 17, 1801, please send this information to: Mrs. Charles Smallwood, Smallwood Place, Washington, North Carolina.

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS TO VOL. I.

The Burch (De Burgh) Family is descended from Charlemagne whose wife, Hildegarde, was a daughter of the Swabian Duke, Godfrey. See following data about Swabia and its people. Universal Standard Encyclopedia, Vol. 22, page 8200: "Swabia, or Suabia (Ger. Schwaben, Lat. Suevia) a medieval duchy in the

southwest of Germany. It took its name from the Suevi (q.v.) by which the Germanic people of the Alamanni who occupied southwestern Germany in the 3rd. century were also known. It is now a district of the Republic Bavaria. The capital is Augsburg. Volume I, page 122: Alamanni, or Alemanni, a confederation of German tribes inhabiting the region between the Main and Danube rivers in the 3rd. century A.D. . . . In 495 A.D. they were conquered by Clovis, King of the Salian Franks." . . . Vol. 22 Chambers's Encyclopaedia, page 8141: "Suevi or Suebi the collective name for a number of war-like German tribes . . . The Suevi who remained in Germany, seem to have spread to the east and south, and the medieval Swabians were their direct descendants. Vol. 10, page 3728: . . . The German tribes, formerly a multitude of seminomadic groupings, began to federate and coalesce into nations, (in 2nd. century A.D.). Outstanding among these nations were the Alaminni, Goths, Suevi, Frisii, Lombards, Vandals, Saxons, Franks, and Burgundians"

Swabia, aforesaid, is now a district in the state of Bavaria in South Germany Chalemagne's son Louis, married Judith, daughter of Guelph, Duke of Bavaria. The De Burgh (Birch, Burch, Burke) family is descended from Charlemagne through his son Louis and through Louis' son Charles the Bald. See following early data for Bavaria and its inhabitants: Universal Standard Encyclopedia Vol. 2, page 724: "Bavaria . . . History. The Boii a people of Celtic origin appear to have conquered the country about 600 B.C., and they retained it until shortly before the Christian era, when they were subjugated by the Romans. After the decay of the Roman power, the Marcommi and Franks successively held possession of it, and it was later a part of Charlemagne's empire . . . Napoleon I made Bavaria a Kingdom . . . Bavaria entered the North German Confederation by treaty in 1870 . . . In March 1933 it lost its autonomy, becoming a federated state of the Third Reich under Nazi Control." . . . (it is in the extreme southern part of West Germany.

Birch, Burch Family . . . Vol. I, by Smallwood, page 26, carries a quote from John O'Hart, that Charles was the 5th son of Charlemagne. Records to be given later on show that Charles was the eldest child of Charlemagne, and wife Hildegarde, who was either his second or third wife.

Page 29 of Vol. I. (aforesaid) gives Count Godfrey de Bouillon leader of a crusade; Baron of the Holy Sepulchre, as

father of Count Baldwin I of Flanders, surnamed *Bras le Fer*, King of Jerusalem, who married Lady Julia, widow of *Ethelwulf*" . . . Godfrey de Bouillon who was leader of a crusade was presumably born 1061 died 1100. The first crusade was in 1096. Godfrey and his brothers Eustace and Baldwin led a body of about 40,000 Germans in the crusade. In 1099 he participated in the siege and capture of Jerusalem and was named Baron and Defender of the Holy Sepulchre. (See page 3828 *Universal Standard Encyclopedia* Vol. 11) Baldwin I who became King of Jerusalem was brother to Godfrey of Bouillon. He was born 1058, died 1118. He became ruler of Jerusalem in 1100. (See page 620 *Universal Standard Encyclopedia* Vol. I.) Vol. 9 of *Universal Standard Encyclopedia*, page 3236: "About 862, Baldwin I, (died 879), son-in-law of Charles the Bald, King of the West Franks (France) was created the first Count of Flanders. Under Baldwin I, and Baldwin II, Flanders was made secure against the incursions of the Northmen. In the early part of the 10th. century, Baldwin III laid the basis for the industrial and commercial greatness of the region . . . By the middle of the 11th. century Flanders had acquired power equivalent to that of a Kingdom . . . Baldwin V was appointed regent of France following the death of King Henry I in 1060. Matilda, Baldwin's eldest daughter married William the Conqueror. Baldwin of Mons, his eldest son, was Count of Hainaut, and Robert the Frisian, another son, was regent of Holland. When Baldwin V died, Baldwin of Mons also became Count of Flanders." There were at least three different men who bore the title of Baldwin I. See page 468 *Chambers's Encyclopaedia* Vol. I, for: "Baldwin I the first Latin Emperor of Constantinople, born 1171 A.D., his parents being Baldwin Count of Heinnault and Margaret Countess of Flanders. In 1193 he succeeded to his mother's possessions and in the year following, to the title and county of his father. In 1200 he appointed his brother, along with other persons, to the regency of Heinnault and Flanders and joined the fourth Crusade . . . He was chosen Emperor and crowned on the 9th. day of May 1204. He died about a year after (1206) in captivity. He was succeeded by his brother Henry . . . Baldwin II of Constantinople was son of Yolanda, sister to Baldwin I. (Note: Baldwin I, Emperor of Constantinople, was son of Baldwin VI of Flanders. See page 468 of Vol. I *Chambers's Encyclopaedia*). Page 468 Vol I, *Chambers's Encyclopaedia*: "Baldwin I King of Jerusalem 1106-1118, was born in 1058. He was the youngest brother of Godfrey de Bouillon, Duke of Lower Lorraine or Bra-

bant." (This Baldwin was presumably a descendant of Lothaire, son of Louis the Pious, Emperor, who was son of Charlemagne. Lothair was the eldest son of Louis. He received the title of Emperor. See Vol. IV. of Chambers's, page 346; and *Medieval Foundations of Western Civilizations* by G. C. Sellery and A. C. Krey, page 75.) Page 468 of Vol. I Chambers's *Encyclopaedia*, continued: "Baldwin II, King of Jerusalem (Baldwin du Bourg) cousin of Baldwin I, who had made him Count of Edessa, when he ascended throne of Jerusalem, succeeded him, and ascended to the throne and reigned from 1118 to 1131. . . . Having been taken prisoner by the Turks he endured a captivity of months. He died on the 21st. Oct. 1131 leaving four daughters." He was succeeded by Baldwin III, who was succeeded by Baldwin IV, who was succeeded by Baldwin V. The author does not know who was father of this Baldwin du Bourg II, but he was descended from Baldwin I of Flanders, as he is called "Baldwin Du Bourg." Charles H. Browning confused this Baldwin II Du Bourg, with Baldwin II of Flanders, son of Baldwin I (Bras le Fer), who died 879.

Birch, Burch Family Vol. I (by Smallwood) page 28 states that Pepin Le Vieux or Pepin de Landen, the founder of the family, was of a Brabant family . . . (He was gr. gr. gr. grandfather of Charlemagne.) Page 808 Chambers's *Encyclopaedia of Universal Knowledge* Vol. I: "Brabant was the name given to an important province of the Low Countries . . . In the time of Caesar it was inhabited by a mixed race of Germans and Celts; it afterwards came into the possession of the Franks and in the middle ages formed a duchy by itself . . . After many changes Brabant became a part of Holland at the Congress of Vienna, but at the revolution of 1830 South Brabant separated from Holland and became part of Belgium. Old Brabant is now divided into three provinces: (1) North, or Dutch Brabant; (2) the Belgian province of Antwerp; (3) South Brabant also Belgian" . . . ,

From records, which we have in Vol. I (of Birch, Burch Family), and from records given here, we see that Charlemagne was of the Teutonic (Germanic) nationality known as Franks. Charlemagne's wife Hildegard was of Swabian ancestry which also is Teutonic or Germanic. We do not know whom Charlemagne's son Charles (ancestor of Baldwin I of Flanders) married. See page 26 of Vol. I, Birch, Burch. But Charlemagne's son Louis I, (ancestor of Baldwin's wife) married Judith, daughter

of Guelph, Duke of Bavaria, who was of Germanic or Frankish birth. Baldwin II (son of Baldwin I) married Ethelwida, daughter of Alfred the Great of England, who was also of Germanic ancestry, being a Saxon. The Saxons and Franks were of kindred origin, both being Teutonic. John de Bourg (Burgh) was son of Baldwin II. We do not know who was the wife of John de Bourg, Earl of Comyn and Baron of Tourburgh in Normandy. He may have married a Norman. His son Harlowen married the mother of William the Conqueror. She was presumably a Norman. Harlowen's son Robert de Burgo married Lady Maude de Montgomerie, daughter of Roger, Baron de Montgomerie; Earl of Shrewsburg and Arundel. See pages 29-30 of Vol. I, Birch, Burch Family.

Pages 9-10 of "William the Conqueror" by Edward A. Freeman, D.C.L., L.L.D. (Published by McClellan and Co. in 1907): "The mother of William (the Conqueror) . . . after Robert's death married a Norman Knight named Herlwin of Conteville. To him besides a daughter she bore two sons Odo and Robert. They rose to high posts in Church and State and played an important part in their half brother's history . . . (Page 23) Date 1048-49. William now banished a kinsman of his own name, who held the great County of Mortain, Moretolium or Moretonium, in the diocese of Avranches, which must be carefully distinguished from Mortayne-en-Perche, Mauritania or Mauretonia in the diocese of Seez . . . The vacant county was granted by William to his own half-brother Robert. He had already in 1048 bestowed the bishopric of Bayeux on his half brother Odo, who cannot at that time have been more than twelve years old . . . Both of his brothers were thus placed very early in life among the chief men of Normandy, as they were in later years to be placed among the chief men of England . . . (Page 192): The Conqueror died Sept. 7, 1087 and is buried in his own church at Caen, by the loyalty of one honest knight Herlwin of Conteville. On his death bed he set free all of his prisoners, including his half brother Odo, who went forth again Bishop of Bayeux, soon again to be Earl of Kent." Herlwin of Conteville has been called Count Harlowen de Burgo in records on pages 26 and 29 Birch-Burch Family . . . Vol. I, and was son of John, Baron of Toursburg in Normandy . . . hence called 'DeBourg.'

In previous records the author stated that Charlemagne's wife Hildegarde was from Swabia, not from House of Savoy, as some writers have claimed. The following records for Charle-

magne and his family were copied from a book written by his secretary, who also stated that she was from Swabia. "Life of Charlemagne by Eginhard. Translated from The Text of the 'Monumenta Germaniae' by Samuel Epes Turner. A. M. Published by American Book Co. in 1880. Eginhard was called also Einhard. He was minister of public works and councillor, and also private secretary to Charlemagne. He held these same offices under Louis the Pious after Charlemagne's death. (Pages 9-10). Page 40: The Roman Pontiff, Stephen annointed Pepin in 754 . . . Stephen had Childric deposed. Page 19: Pepin died Sept. 24, 1768 in Paris. Pepin's son Charles (Charlemagne) and Carlomen were both crowned on Oct. 9, 768. Charles was to rule over the part that had belonged to his father, (Pepin the Short), and Carlomen was to have the part over which his uncle, Carlomen had governed, and who had died after ruling about three years. Page 83: Pepin of Herstal died 714. His son Charles Martel died 741. His son, Pepin the Short, died 768. He married Berthrada who died 783. Their children: (1) Charles (Charlemagne) born 742, died 814, married in 772 Hildegard, a woman of high birth of Swabian origin. (2) Gisela died 810. (3) Rodthaid (4) Adelaide (5) Carlomen, died 771. Children of Charlemagne and Hildegard: (1) Charles born 772, died 4th. Dec. 811 (2) Adelaide born 774 died young. (3) Hruodrud born 775, died 6th. June 810 (4) Bertha, born about 775 (?) (5) Carlomen or Pepin born 776 died 8th. July 810. (6) Lewis born 778 died 840 (7) Lothar (twin to Lewis) born 778 died 780. (8) Gisela born 781. (9) Hildegard born 782 died 783. (Lewis is generally spelled Louis in most other books. He succeeded his father as Emperor. He was called Louis le Debonnair and Louis the Pious.) Page 28: Gerold, Governor of Bavaria was brother to Charlemagne's wife Hildegard. Page 48: Charlemagne married first a daughter of Desiderius, King of the Lombards, but repudiated her at the end of a year and married Hildegard. After her death he married Fastrada a woman of East Frankish origin and had two daughters. After her death he married Liutgard, but had no children. Pages 49-50; Fastrada (wife of Charlemagne) was daughter of Rodolph Count of Franconia. Charlemagne also had three concubines—Gersuida, a Saxon, by whom he had Adaltrud; Regina who was the mother of Drogo and Hugh; and Ethelind, by whom he had Theodoric. Drogo became Bishop of Metz and died 8th of Dec. 855. Hugo became Abbott of St. Quentin, and died 14th. June 844. Both of them and also Theodoric received the tonsure in

818 . . . Charlemagne's daughter Theodora became Abbess of Notre d'Argenteuil near Paris. Hiltrud, daughter of Charlemagne, became Abbess of Faremoutiers, according to Father Anselm . . . Charlemagne's mother and father are buried in the Basilica of St. Denis . . . Pages 57, 63, 69, 70, 71: Charlemagne built his palace at Aix-la-Chapelle and lived there constantly during his latter years until his death . . . Hence it was that he built the beautiful basilica at Aix-la-Chapelle, which he adorned with gold and silver lamps and with rails and doors of solid brass. He had the columns and marble for this structure brought from Rome and Ravenna . . . He provided it with a great number of sacred vessels of gold and silver and with such a quantity of clerical robes . . . He was siezed in the month of January (Jan. 22, 814) with a high fever . . . He suffered from a pain in his side which the Greeks called Pleuresy . . . He died Jan. 28, in the 72nd. year of his age and the 47th, of his reign. (A footnote page 70: Admitting the date of his birth to have been April 2, 742 he was not quite 70 years and 10 months old when he died.) Page 71: All agreed that he could nowhere be more honorably entombed than in the very basilica which he had built in the town (Aix-la-Chapelle) at his own expense . . . He was buried there the same day that he died and a gilded arch was erected above his tomb with his image and an inscription . . . as follows: In this tomb lies the body of Charles the Great and Orthodox Emperor, who gloriously extended the kingdom of the Franks, and reigned prosperously for forty-seven years. He died at the age of seventy in the year of our Lord 814, the 7th. Indiction on the 28th. January 814. Note 30 states: From 9th October to 28th January 814, the date of Charles death, is little more than forty-five years. The number 47 is arrived at by considering the years 768 and 814 as complete." Here end the records from Eginhard. Aix-la-Chapelle is now called Aachen which is the same as Aix. It is now the capital of a district in Rhenish Prussia (Germany). Charlemagne's imperial palace at Aix-la-Chapelle has been restored. See page 72 Chambers's Encyclopaedia . . . Vol. I published in 1884 by Collier of New York. Charles the Great's (Charlemagne's) rule embraced modern France and a part of Spain as well as Holland and Belgium. Of what is now Germany but about one half was included within his boundaries . . . in modern Austria, Bohemia, and Moravia, and more than two thirds of Italy. See page 32 A Short History of Germany by Ernest F. Henderson, published in 1914 by McMillan Company.

“Charlemagne The Legend and the Man” by Harold Lamb. Copyright 1954 . . . Printed at the Country Life Press, Garden City, N.Y. Page 38: “Pepin (father of Charlemagne) died 8th of Oct. 768 at St. Dennis. He was buried under the floor of the basilica by the tomb of Charles the Hammer. (This was his father Charles Martel). Page 116: Arnulf the Archbishop, in the reign of the celebrated Dagobert, was the soul the people revered. Arnulf was Charlemagne’s ancestor. Page 235: Charlemagne was crowned (by Pope Leo), Roman Emperor. Pages 275-276: Charlemagne’s son Pepin who ruled Italy is buried within the basilica at Milan . . . Pepin’s son Barnard was made king of the Lombards. Page 295: Charlemagne crowned his son Louis as ‘Emperor and Augustus’ after he became ill. Page 298: The Emperor Louis (son of Charlemagne) lived at Ingelheim’s palace and ordered paintings to show on the walls the victories of Charles the Hammer, the founding of the cities of Rome and Constantinople, and the crowning of his father. He was called Louis the Pious.” He was also called Louis le Debonnair, and his reign terminated in 840. Lotharius I, eldest son of Louis, obtained the imperial crown and the kingdom of Italy with Lorraine, French Comte, Provence and the Lyonnois; Louis his brother, called Louis the German obtained the German part of his father’s dominions and Charles the Bald, the son of a second marriage obtained Neustria, Aquitania and the Spanish mark and may also be regarded as the founder of the French monarchy. The Emperor Lotharias I died in 855 and his dominions were again divided—his eldest son Louis II being Emperor and King of Italy and his two other sons kings of Lorraine and of Provence, but their kingdoms reverted to the emperor. (See page 106 Chambers’s Encyclopaedia . . . Vol. IV, Published 1885 by Collier of New York.)

Since Charles the Bald was ancestor of the De Burgh (Burch, Birch) family then let us see where his inheritance of Aquitania and Neustria lay. Page 326 Universal Standard Encyclopedia Vol. 1: Aquitania, Latin name of a part of Gaul, originally the country between the Pyrenees mountains and the Garonne River . . . In 507 it was subjugated by Clovis, King of the Franks, and during the Frankish Merovingian dynasty became an independent duchy. In 1137 it was united to the crown of France . . . Vol. 17, page 6076: Neustria, the name given in the time of the Merovingians and Carlovingians to the western portion of the Frank empire. It extended originally from the

Schelde to the Loire and was bounded by Aquitania on the south and by Burgundy and Austrasia on the east." Charles I the Bald, (aforesaid father-in-law of Baldwin I Count of Flanders), was crowned in 840 as Ruler of France and Holy Roman Emperor as Charles II. He was succeeded by Louis in 877. Louis II was succeeded in 879 by Louis III (879-882) and Carlomen (879-884) as Joint Rulers. These two joint rulers were presumably grandsons of Charles the Bald. See following. "Medieval Foundations of Western Civilization" by G. C. Sellery and A. C. Krey (Harper and Brothers Publishers, 1929). Pages 75, 81: "In 884 the grandson of Charles the Bald was an infant and the much harassed people of West Frankland invited Charles the Fat to rule over them also. Charles the Fat was the son of Ludwig (Louis) the German whom he had succeeded on the throne of East Frankland. The death of Lothair's sons gave him their lands." Ludwig the German, or Louis the German was the son of Louis I, the Pious. So Charles the Fat was nephew of Charles the Bald, aforesaid. (See Chambers's Encyclopedia Vol. II, page 106; also see Universal Standard Encyclopedia Vol. 9, pages 3388-3389.) History of France by M. Guizot . . . Pages 199, 211, 219, 230: "Charlemagne was succeeded by his third son Louis, King of Aquitaine; Louis' son 'Charles the Bald' succeeded him. He was succeeded by his son 'Louis the Stutterer' father of 'Charles the Simple.' "From Hrolf or Rollo (Baptized into Christianity as Robert) and Gisela daughter of Charles the Simple sprang the Dukes of Normandy." (See Universal Standard Encyclopedia Volume 17, page 6184) Since the Dukes of Normandy were descended from Charles the Simple, they were cousins to the De Burgh family, which was descended from Charles the Simple's ancestors, all the way back to Charlemagne, and on. The Dukes of Normandy were Rollo (Robert I); William I (William Longsword 927-943); Richard the Fearless 943-996; Richard the Good 996-1027; Robert II (Robert le Diable) died 1035; William II (William the Conqueror) born 1027, whose mother Arlotta later married Harlowen (or Herlwen) de Burgh of Conteville, a knight. (See page 102 Medieval and Modern History by Phillip Van Ness Myers, Ginn & Co. 1885 and 1905; and Universal Standard Encyclopedia, Vol. 17, page 6184.) Emma, the daughter of Richard the Fearless, (Duke of Normandy), married Ethelred II Saxon King of England 978-1016. Their son Edward the Confessor was consequently cousin to William the Conqueror and a distant cousin to the DeBurgh family. William the Conqueror's wife Matilda

was his distant cousin. She was also cousin to the De Burgh family, being daughter of Baldwin V, Count of Flanders, a descendant of Baldwin I, first Count of Flanders, who was grandfather of John du Bourg (De Burgh).

Pages 2800, 2644 Vol. 8, Universal Standard Dictionary: "Edward the Confessor (1042-66) was son of Ethelred II. During most of the reign of the Danish king Hardecnute over England, Edward lived at the Court of his maternal uncle Robert, Duke of Normandy . . . He appointed numerous Normans to official posts in his regime. He founded Westminster Abbey. Less than a century after his death he was canonized." The Leading Facts of English History by D. H. Montgomery page 44: "Edward the Confessor . . . the last of the Saxon kings and the ablest of an unprogressive race. By birth he was half Norman; by education and tastes he was wholly so . . ."

JOHN THOMAS BURCH,
(SON OF WM HENRY BURCH) FAMILY.

John Thomas Burch born July 1854; died Oct. 16, 1931 was the son of William Henry Burch and wife Frances Aurelia Rowe. (For further ancestry see pages 332 and 344 Birch, Burch Family . . . Vol. I) John Thomas Burch married Ida Tigner Gray who was born Dec. 27, 1854, died March 8, 1926. They must have lived at Inman, Ga., as they are buried there. They had six children, viz:

(1) John Ambrose Burch born Sept. 11, 1882; married Nell Graham and had issue, (q.v.)

(2) Eva Blanche Burch born Dec. 1, 1884; married William E. M. Harp and had issue, q.v.

(3) Walter Lee Burch born Dec. 18, 1886; married first Mary Jane Fields, and second Verna Roberts. There was issue by both marriages. (q.v.)

(4) Howard Burch born Jan. 12, 1889, died Feb. 26, 1890.

(5) Sarah Collier Burch, (called Sadie) born Nov. 28, 1890; was living on Dec. 23, 1958; never married.

(6) Fannie Mae Burch born Dec. 8, 1895, was living on Dec. 23, 1958; never married.

John Ambrose Burch and wife Nell Graham have 8 children, viz:

(1) Walter Graham Burch born July 30, 1908, married Douglas Mercer; (3 children, all daughters): (a) Douglas Burch

John Thomas Burch, (Son of Wm. Henry Burch)

born Nov. 10, 1947. (b) Nell Burch born Feb. 22, 1949. (c) Elizabeth Burch born March 9, 1951.

(2) Howard Lester Burch born Sept. 21, 1910, married Emily Amis.

(3) William Wilson Burch born Aug. 18, 1912, (single).

(4) Emily Bennett Burch born May 9, 1911, married Thomas Mayes Scovill; 4 children: (a) Thomas Everett Scovill born April 5, 1947. (b) Sarah Nell Scovill born March 10, 1949. (c) Russell Burch Scovill born Oct. 21, 1951. (d) Mary Joan Scovill born Aug. 8, 1955.

(5) Mary Burch born July 29, 1918, married John H. Harwood; (2 children): (a) John William Harwood born March 23, 1953. (b) Judith Ann Harwood born June 4, 1954.

(6) John Ambrose Burch, Jr. born Aug. 18, 1918; (single).

(7) Robert Joseph Burch born June 26, 1926. (single).

(8) James Wilbur Burch, born July 20, 1927, married Annelle Nipper (two children): (a) Anna Loraine Burch, born April 27, 1956. (b) John Samuel Burch, born Oct. 17, 1958.

Eva Blanch Burch, and husband William E. M. Harp have six children:

(1) Ida Mae Harp, born Dec. 1, 1907, married Weldon Griffith.

(2) Sara Harp, born Sept. 1, 1909, married James G. Minter; (one child): (a) James G. Minter, Jr., born March 4, 1930, married Ann Taylor; (1 child): Richard Anthony Minter, born Nov. 11, 1957

(3) William E. M. Harp, Jr., born March 4, 1911. (single)

(4) John Burch Harp, born July 5, 1913, married Mary Ellen Lunsford; (6 children): (a) John Burch Harp, Jr., born Dec. 4, 1936, married Gail Jett. (b) Charles Edward Harp, born March 3, 1940. (c) Patricia Ann Harp, born June 24, 1942. (d) David Thomas Harp, born Aug. 31, 1943. (e) Walter Kenneth Harp, born Dec. 18, 1948, (f) William Everett Harp, born Aug. 16, 1952.

(5) Donald Allen Harp, born Feb. 24, 1915, married Doris Ann McElroy; (4 children): (a) Donald Allen Harp, Jr., born Sept. 13, 1938. (b) Carolyn Ann Harp, born June 2, 1940. (c) Sara Jane Harp, born Nov. 12, 1946. (d) Michael Wade Harp, born Jan. 19, 1958.

(6) Ruth Harp, born Jan. 12, 1918, married J. W. Dumas; (2 children): (a) Eva Linda Dumas, born Dec. 7, 1944. (b) Joan Elizabeth Dumas, born April 26, 1953.

John Thomas Burch, (Son of Wm. Henry Burch)

Walter Lee Burch and first wife Mary Jane Fields, have 2 children:

(1) Walter Fields Burch, born Dec. 6, 1915, married Beatrice Turner.

(2) Glenn Gray Burch, born Aug. 10, 1917, married Aline Thomas; (4 children): (a) Glenn Gray Burch, Jr., born Sept. 7, 1944. (b) Willa Jane Burch, born Dec. 10, 1948. (c) Brenda Joy Burch, born Aug. 10, 1952. (d) Luanne Burch, born Dec. 21, 1954.

Walter Lee Burch and second wife Verna Roberts have eight children:

(1) Mary Jean Burch, born June 18, 1922; (single). See later on, records for service in U.S. Navy.

(2) Iris Roberts Burch, born Dec. 17, 1923, married Martha Rebecca Mackey; three children: (a) David Lee Burch, born July 31, 1951. (b) Walter Bruce Burch, born Jan. 30, 1953. (c) Cynthia Iris Burch, born Jan. 16, 1958.

(3) John Marcellus Burch, born June 15, 1926, married Jane Malone; 2 children: (a) Joseph Martin Burch, born March 30, 1956. (b) Jeanna Marcelle Burch, born Sept. 30, 1958.

(4) William Abb Burch, born Oct. 24, 1928, married Mary Frances Cason; 3 children: (a) Cheryl Lynn Burch, born June 25, 1952. (b) Laura Jan Burch, born March 30, 1955. (c) William Brian Burch, born March 18, 1957.

(5) Eva Tigner Burch, born Nov. 26, 1930, married Harry G. Hardin.

(6) Bessie Vada Burch, born March 18, 1933, married Lee Ross Buttram.

(7) Arthur Merritt Burch, born Oct. 28, 1935, married Jeanne Hourigan.

(8) Sarah Frances Burch, born May 6, 1938; (single)

Mary Jean Burch, (aforesaid daughter of Walter Lee Burch and second wife Verna Roberts, furnished, in letter of Dec. 23, 1958, all of above records for descendants of John Thomas Burch and wife Ida Tigner Gray. The following data is a quote from her letter of Nov. 21, 1958: "I was born June 18, 1922 in Woolsey, Fayette County, Georgia . . . I enlisted in the U.S. Navy (WAVES) in August 1943 as a Seaman Recruit, and have served on continuous active duty ever since. By promotions through the years I have officer status and am now a Lieutenant junior grade. I am presently assigned to a NATO post on the

staff of Admiral Jeraued Wright at the Headquarters, Supreme Allied Command, Atlantic located in Norfolk, Va. I have served overseas upon two occasions; three years in Pearl Harbor, T.H., and two years in London, England."

MARTHA SUSAN BIRCH GRUBS FAMILY OF GEORGIA AND TEXAS.

Martha Susan (Birch) Grubbs was born in 1828 in Georgia, the daughter of Charles Clay Birch and wife Martha Dilworth. (See "Charles Clay Birch Family of Va., Ga., and Ala.", in Vol. I of Birch, Burch Family . . . by Smallwood, pages 245-246-247.) Martha Susan Birch married about 1845-6 Silas W. Grubbs and they were living in Harris County, Ga., at the 1850 Census with two children, Charles Elisha Grubbs, age 3 years, and Woodville Grubbs, age 1 year. The author had no records for other children of Martha Susan (Birch) Grubbs until Aug. 26, and Sept. 20, 1958 when Miss Lois Butler of Washington, D.C., furnished the following data: Annie Elizabeth Grubbs (daughter of Martha S. Birch and Silas W. Grubbs) married the Rev. Benjamin Hill Passmore, Methodist Minister, and they lived at Goliad, Texas, where he and congregation built a Methodist Church. They had four children:

(1) Herbert Jefferson Passmore married Jessie _____. Their children are: (a) Herbert Passmore, Jr. (b) Maud Passmore, (c) Mabel Passmore, (d) Fay Passmore.

(2) Mamie Passmore married Lewis Gaddis and lived at Cotulla, Texas. Children are: (a) Alva Gaddis. (b) Louise Gaddis. (c) Harry Gaddis. (d) Marion Gaddis. (e) L. W. Gaddis.

(3) Susan Passmore married as first wife David Crittenden Butler. Children are: (a) Roger Crittenden Butler of Robstown, Texas (b) Hugh Benjamin Butler at date of 1958 lived in Austin, Texas (c) Annie Lois Butler of Washington, D.C., (who furnished these records). David C. Butler and second wife _____ had one son, Thomas Butler.

(4) Dr. Benjamin Hill Passmore, M.D., married first, Helen Peck, or Gorman. They live in San Antonio, Texas, and have four children: (a) Ben Barton Passmore lived in Dallas, Texas in 1958. (b) Glen Gorman Passmore, M.D. of San Antonio, Texas. (c) Helen Fay Passmore. (d) Kenneth Kay Passmore, died in childhood. Dr. B. H. Passmore married second Florence _____ and had sons: (e) Ben Hill Passmore, Jr. (f) John Mike Passmore.

On page 246 of *Birch, Burch Family . . .* there is a quote from *History of Worth County, Ga.*, by Mrs. Lillie Martin Grubbs, as follows: Charles Clay Birch was the grandson of Commodore Alexander Murray . . . and wife Betty (Clay) Murray. She was the sister of Henry Clay, the "Great Pacifier." Miss Lois Butler in her letter to the author of *Birch, Burch . . .* on Aug. 26, 1958 stated: "There is a point which seems confused in Mrs. Grubbs' *History of Worth County, Ga. . . .* Betty Clay who married Commodore Alexander Murray was not a sister of Henry Clay but a second cousin. Bettie Clay was a twin sister of Lucy Clay and they were born in 1752. They were daughters of Charles Clay, son of Henry and Mary Mitchell Clay." (Lois Butler obtained this information from a book "The Clay Family of Kentucky.")

Lois Butler also furnished following data: "Walter Barnard Hill, who was Chancellor of the University of Georgia, was a son of: Judge Barnard Hill, a jurist who came from Massachusetts to settle in Ga. in 1822, and second wife Mary Clay Birch, daughter of John Neville Birch." John Neville Birch was brother to Martha Susan (Birch) Grubbs, aforesaid. See "John Neville Birch Family," pages 247, 248, 249, of aforesaid *Birch, Burch Family . . . Vol. I.*

4904

